

Chapter 1 – 2: My Mysterious Husband

0 6 minutes read

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

Chapter 1: A Man Popped Up

“Dear Venus, Room 1026, 8 p.m, CK International Hotel, ., when you arrived there remember to turn off the light and wait for me. I will surprise you!”

Venus Mu smiled when she read the text sent from her boyfriend Zihang Lu, she’s already arrived at the room.

She put down her bag and turned off the light, darkness covered her in an instant. She groped her way to the sofa and waited for her boyfriend, wondering what kind of surprise would Zihang Lu brought her. Would it be a proposal?

They had been together for a year and a half, she liked this man deep down her heart, but she always thought something’s missing.

When she was pondering, a bang was heard as if something hit the door, followed by the man’s slight muffled grunt.

Oh my god.

Venus was stunned, she didn’t see anyone swipe the room key to open the door, where did the sound come...

Thinking of this, she felt a chill down her spine that she stood up and wanted to turn on the light.

However, when Venus just touched the wall, her hand was grasped by a warm hand, then a deep and husky male voice was heard, “Hmm, woman...”

Jesus!

A man!

How did he come in? Or had he hidden in the room just now?

“Ah!” Not until Venus had time to think much, the man grasped her wrist and pulled her into his hug.

The man’s other hand yanked directly on Venus’s back, and the dress she was wearing was ripped off by him.

“Oh my god, help me...” Venus called out subconsciously, shaking all over and trying to protect her chest with her hands.

This man was definitely not Zihang, who the hell was he?

The man was extremely agile that he scooped Venus up in his arms directly.

“You...who are you? Rascal, get off me!” Venus shuddered, her body was so tense when her body directly closed to the man.

His body was so hot, not just hot, as if her skin was about to be burned.

“Who am I?” The man said slowly, then he seemed to chuckled, his voice was so husky like he was enduring something silently, “Soon you’ll know who I am!”

As soon as his words were spoken, he walked to the bed under the deem light came in through the window, he carried Venus to the bed, then he threw her onto the big bed in a second....

Venus was trembling with fear and tried to escape immediately, but the man didn't give her the chance to do so, he rushed over to pressed her down his body.

"Mmm..."

His hot lips pressed down, he kissed her so hard that their lips and teeth tangled, although Venus struggled hard, the man was incredibly strong that she couldn't even move him a bit.

"Bastard..., N-no... let me go..."

"Heh, you don't want me to let you go soon..." the man held Venus under his body and pressed down, he didn't want to endure anymore and whispered, "Be good, help me alleviate the fire..."

"Who's going to help you, asshole!" Venus cursed, she felt very humiliated that tears falling down her face like rain, but the man kissed them all away.

His voice was soft and husky, "I'll be very gentle."

An hour later....

The man finally stopped, Venus couldn't resist him that even her tears were drained up, when he released her, she immediately crawled up in the bed.

"You bastard, I won't let you go!" Venus said, reaching out to grab her dress and bag, and she immediately dressed up.

Through the vague light in the room, Venus could barely discern the man in front of her, he's six feet tall with an upright and powerful figure, features strongly marked, eyes were dark and deep, but she couldn't see his face clearly as the light was too dim, she could only sense that he should be an pretty handsome man.

"There are plenty of people who want to kill me in the entire Sky City, but I'm looking forward to your fighting back!" The man smiled softly as if the good feeling just now stuck him again, he's turned on again, he licked his lips and said, "Before that, we can do it again!"

Saying that, he wanted to catch Venus.

Venus was so frightened that she immediately jumped off the bed and yelled, "Bastard, you can go to hell!"

Saying that, she didn't dare to stay here any longer, she picked up her bag and groped her way to the door under the dim light immediately.

"Don't go, tell me who are you?" Realizing what Venus was up to, the man shouted and got up hastily tried to go after her.

"I'm your father!"

Venus sneered, opening the door and running away, she left the door open wide purposely because she knew he wasn't wearing any clothes, he wouldn't chase her as he was naked at the moment.

Not daring to take the elevator, Venus ran down the stairwell while constantly paying attention to her surroundings, lucky for her that the man really didn't chase her.

However, the man who took away her first night...who was he?

Chapter 2: I want her

Room 1026, CK Hotel

The man was casually wearing a new shirt handed to him by his men, unsmiling, with a pair of blue pupils, which were chilling and harsh...

The man was the overlord of the entire underground kingdom of Sky City, the king of the imperial capital. His power was strong enough to control the whole capital, with the name of 'King of the dark night'. He was called by everyone respectfully as the 'Black Emperor'—Kerry Ye.

At this moment, in front of him were respectfully standing side by side a dozen or so unsmiling black-clothed bodyguards and their leader, Henry Zhang, said carefully, "Young Master, tonight's matter was a miscalculation. We were tricked..."

"All right!" Kerry interrupted him and said with a cold face, "My being drugged tonight can't be told. As for the one who drugged me..."

"We've caught them all, who were from the Blue Dragon Gang. The last time we destroyed their gang, but the few who escaped planned all this and even sent a killer."

Kerry sneered and said disdainfully, "Who knows. Do it cleanly next time and if there's anyone escaping, you should know the consequences!"

Saying so, he looked over, with his pair of dark blue pupils, but Henry only felt frightened and said, "Yes, Young Master!"

Kerry stopped looking at him, casually wearing his tie and thought of something else, "What about Tianye Mu? How's it going?"

Henry shook his head, "We have no clue. We've set up our people at home and abroad, but we haven't found any trace of him. He seems to disappear."

"Disappear? No way!" Kerry sneered, "He is smart, cunning and very scheming. You keep looking. If he is dead, I need to see the body; if he is alive, bring him to me."

"Yes!" Henry nodded and took the information handed over by his men and passed it to Kerry, "Young Master, this is what we have found out about Tianye's family. Please go through."

"Good!" He nodded and didn't say anything more. He quietly flipped through the files, but he frowned.

Tianye had a sister and it seemed like he quite loved her. Since this was the case...

"Venus Mu, who is currently studying design at Nanhua University in Sky City, has a boyfriend named Zihang Lu, who has been dating with her for a year and a half, but they have never had sex and they want to marry..."

"Marry..." Reciting this word three times silently, Kerry's blue pupils suddenly became bitterly cold, "How long have we been looking for Tianye? "

"Six months!"

"Great!" Kerry's eyes burst with ruthlessness and he smiled coldly, "Venus, right? Arrange it for me. I want her, Tianye's sister!"

“Yes!” Henry nodded.

After saying that, Kerry was about to leave, but he suddenly noticed the bed, the red on the sheet. The woman tonight... she was still a virgin!

“Henry, check the hotel’s CCTV. I want to find the woman who was in this room tonight!” After saying that, Kerry glanced at a briefcase on the sofa.

Was this the woman’s?

He thought as he walked over and picked it up. He opened it and there were only some drawing tools and a design drawing of clothing.

Looking at the drawing, Kerry began to smile.

Thinking about the wonderful feeling just now, he subconsciously licked his lips and he somewhat had some feelings. He immediately said in a cold voice, “Now, go to get the CCTV!”

“Yes!”

Right now, he just wanted to relive he good feeling he had tonight.

Chapter 3 – 4: My Mysterious Husband

0 6 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 3: What a scum

Venus Mu fled CK International Hotel through the stairs and she immediately took a cab, regardless of how messed up she was at the moment. On the way home, something occurred to her...

Jesus!

She was supposed to draw designs in the café today, but she received a text message from Zihang Lu. Then she went to Room 1026, with her drawing tools and designs and she only took her bag when she left. The design drawings were still left in the room.

Venus was frustrated when she thought about this, for it had taken her a week of hard work...however, in this case, she couldn’t get back to get it. Never mind, she would do it again later.

She was thinking about what had happened just now. It was obviously Zihang who had arranged the room, so who was that strange man? And she had lost her virginity somehow!

Frustrated, she took out her phone to call Zihang, but he had turned it off!

Damn it! Tossing the phone to the side, Venus closed her eyes, trying to sleep and she didn’t think too much about it. It was now 11 o’clock and at the moment, she was a mess and tired. She decided to ask Zihang tomorrow.

Soon, the car entered the villa of Mu family. After getting out of the car, Venus looked up at the house, thinking a lot. Ten months ago, her parents died in a car accident and her brother Tianyu Mu then went to the United States, who could never be contacted. And now she was the only one left...

Sighing, she entered the house and went upstairs, but as soon as she reached the

second floor, she heard some weird noise...

“Umm... do you like it?”

“Oh, cool... Zihang, you’re so good...”

Venus was dumbfounded. The two voices were....

She wanted to confirm her guess, so she subconsciously walked towards the source of the sound—the first room on the left on the second floor, which was her Cousin Yiyao Mu’s room.

At this moment, the door wasn’t closed. On the big bed, there were two naked bodies and that was—Zihang!!!!

Mu Weiwei took a deep breath and stared at them incredulously. She hoped she was mistaken, but the boyfriend she had been dating for a year and a half, right now was with...

Tears fell silently and this kind of pain was even worse than being raped by a stranger.

The two of them didn’t notice her. before Venus was about to speak, Yiyao began to speak.

“Well, Zihang, do you think she’ll find out that we sold her to Young Master of Nangong? What if she takes revenge on us?”

The two men was talking while having sex.

“What? Do you think she’s the same person as she was six months ago? Her parents are dead. Though her brother can’t be contacted, I think he’s dead too. Who’s going to help her now? What if I sell her? I can get some money and that’s good. What’s more, though we have been together for a year and a half, I never touch her hand or anything. She has always been shy and I don’t know why this bitch can pretend for so long. It’s her luck that the young master of Nangong can have sex with her!”

Venus was nearly paralyzed and she couldn’t stand on her feet. She held on to the wall to support herself.

She never thought that the man she loved would think of her this way. She had always felt that they weren’t close enough, so today when Zihang texted her, she decided to go.

However, it’s a total trap.

He actually sold her to a man named Nangong!

She could no longer control her tears from running down. She bit her lips and growled out, “Zihang, you bastard, I tell you! My brother is not dead, he will be back!!!”

Saying so, she pinched her nails into the flesh to support herself to hold on.

Hearing the voice, the two immediately looked over.

Seeing it was Venus, Yiyao didn’t feel embarrassed, but instead set her long legs to hook Zihang. She flirtatiously smiled, “Cousin...”

“Venus, why are you here? You’re not in... “Zihang was still a little shocked and startled.

“Yeah, I should be in that young master Nangong’s bed now, right? “Venus

sneered, tears raining down, "Zihang I'm telling you. We break up. You're dumped!"

Zihang was startled when he heard her words and actually panicked, "Venus, it's not what you think, I..."

"What else do you want to explain? Well, I've heard it all!"

Venus despised him and glared at Yiyao and she didn't want to stay any longer, so she turned around and left.

Ever since she was a little girl, Yiyao liked to grab her stuff. She used to have her brother Tianyu protecting her, so Yiyao didn't dare to act recklessly, but now she grabbed her boyfriend!

No... this shouldn't be called 'grab'! she didn't want a scum!

Chapter 4: Marry Kerry Ye

After dragging herself in a grotesque way, she locked the door and she couldn't support herself anymore. She squatted down on the floor and cried out, not expecting her boyfriend to sell her virginity to a strange man...Ha, ha, how ridiculous!

Crying, she thought of her parents and her brother, Tianye Mu.

Her brother was called a genius young man, a top student in MIT. He had always been a mythical existence, who was her idol, the person she most admired.

After graduation, he helped his parents bring Mu's Group to another higher level. However, it didn't last long and his parents died in a car accident. Before setting down their funeral, Tianye said there were urgent business in the United States, so he must leave.

At first, he would still call Venus several times a week, but then he could no longer be reached...

Tianye....

Venus was crying harder, for she didn't believe that her brother would die like this. Something must have happened so that he couldn't contact her...

One day her brother would be back.

Losing Zihang Lu, or her virginity was not a big deal...as long as Tianye could come back safe and sound. All she wanted was Tianye.

Thinking of this, Venus no longer cried. She was really tired, so as long as she got into bed, she fell asleep straight away, until the next day's noon.

When she woke up, she was still a little dizzy. When she opened the curtains, it was a sunny day.

When she went to the bathroom to wash up, she was shocked when she saw herself in the mirror. Her eyes were swollen and there were hickeys on her neck.

The clothes were messy, telling the embarrassment she had last night.

She was still a little sad, after all, it was her virginity. Venus ran a bath and showered herself, rubbing the place where the man had kissed, trying to wash away the traces he had left.

After this, she went downstairs. At this point, her uncle's family should not be there.

When she passed by Yiyao Mu's room, she thought of her and Zihang again, a little gloomy.

As a result, when she went downstairs and just reached the living room, she saw Yiyao, as well as her father, Changrui Mu and her mother, Xinyi Fang.

Venus greeted them and whispered, "Good morning!"

"Oh, you're home. Come and eat!" Changrui greeted told her to come over.

"No, thank you. I'm not hungry." Venus shook her head, even though Zihang had left, seeing Yiyao and thinking about the two of them last night... she was nauseous and she couldn't eat anything.

"Well, come here. I have something good news to tell you!" Changrui continued, squinting.

As soon as she heard this, she immediately stepped forward and asked excitedly, "Is there any news about my brother?"

"Well... your brother..." thinking of Tianye, Changrui choked and he waved his hand, "No, I have no news about him. It's something else. We've arranged a marriage for you!"

"A marriage?" Venus was surprised and froze for a moment, "Why are you arranging a marriage for me? I'm still in school and I don't need to get married that early. No!"

"This..." Changrui narrowed his eyes and was thinking how to go on, when Xinyi, who was next to him, added, "You don't want it? He is the CEO of Yehuang International Group, Kerry Ye. This is such a good family and if you marry him, you can be the young lady. If they didn't insist on wanting you, we wouldn't allow you married to him. Be content with it!"

Chapter 5 – 6: My Mysterious Husband

0 6 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 5: You Won't Get What You Want

After Xinyi Fang said that, Yiyao Mu was depressed, a mouthful of blood stuck in her throat when she heard this today, that's Kerry Ye, the richest and handsome eligible bachelor in the Sky City, why couldn't they give her this opportunity!

"Venus Mu, don't you be ungrateful, if you don't want to get married then get out of here, don't get in the way of others who want to marry him!" Yiyao Mu despised her, she really didn't know why the bride would be Venus Mu.

Venus was already irritated, and when she heard what Yiyao Mu said, she got even angrier, "Even if I don't want to marry, I won't give the chance to you, it's reasonable that he doesn't choose you, you are not a better person as you only specializes in poaching other people's home!"

"You!" Yiyao Mu was so angry that she even vomited blood and was about to get

angry, but Changrui Mu stopped her, he said, "Venus, I'll tell you the truth, recently the company is not doing well, we have no other option, if you can marry young Master Ye, our company will be saved, you also don't want the Mu's Group that had been maintained by your parents so hard to be destroyed like this!"

"I ..." Venus choked up, her parents had died and her brother disappeared, she couldn't manage the company, so Mu's Group's business was now operated by her uncle, although she did not understand the business, she knew that Mu's current situation was indeed serious after she had seen the accounts and stocks, Mu's Group was deteriorating every day.

Seeing that Venus hesitated, Changrui Mu sighed immediately, he looked helpless and aggrieved, "Under the global financial crisis, Mu's Group might be hard to maintain, your brother is nowhere to be found. I've allocated millions of dollars to our America's contacts to find your brother. I've just heard that someone has seen him and he was injured, I'm afraid your brother wouldn't be able to come back if the group go bankrupt now!"

"..." Venus bit her lips and rooted to the floor not knowing what to say, her brother's whereabouts used to be erratic, it would be even harder to find him when he's missing.

If Mu's Group went bankrupt, not only her parents' hard work would be ruined, but she also wouldn't have enough money to support her to find her brother, especially the time would be even more urgent if her brother was really injured.

Thinking of this, Venus made a decision in her heart and asked, "Can he really help Mu's Group?"

"Who?" Changrui Mu didn't realize who was she talking about, then it suddenly occurred to him it must be Kerry, he nodded hastily, "Of course, that's young Master Ye, ten bankrupted Mu's Groups can get started again with his help."

"Good! Uncle, I promise you! But my brother must be found!" Venus said.

Changrui was delighted immediately, nodding his head in a row, "Okay, okay, then I'll go and make the arrangements, Venus you can go back to school, I will take care of the rest!"

"Alright!" Venus nodded and left the villa of Mu family. She simply had no other choice, she had Zihang Lu before, but now no one could help her.

After Venus left, the three families continued to eat, Yiyao thought of something and asked, "Dad, you really going to help her to find Tianye Mu?"

"Of course, how can I not help her!" Changrui was furious when he thought of Tianye Mu, "That little brat, when the old man divided up family property, we should account for the majority. He's very young, yet he's clever, he set me up, and he got our land expropriated by the government, so we have nothing. What's good was his parents died young in a car accident, and he's nowhere to be found, Mu's Group now back in my hands!"

"Then why should you still help Venus to find him, should we return the company back to him when he's back?" Yiyao was puzzled.

Xinyi Fang reached out and pushed Yiyao's head, "How did I give birth to such a

stupid daughter like you, Tianye Mu is missing, only the heaven knows whether he is dead or not, yet it's even better if he's dead. If he's not, we have to find him first and kill him, or we could only wait for him to come back!"

"Exactly!" Changrui nodded and put a piece of bamboo shoots in his mouth, "If Tianye died, we have nothing to fear as Venus is just a girl, isn't everything in the Mu family ours as usual?"

"Oh, I see!" Yiyao finally realized and smiled flirtatiously, she wanted to take everything away from Venus, but then she thought about the fact that Venus was going to marry Kerry, "Will it affect us if she married Kerry, what if Kerry helps her?"

Xinyi looked at her daughter, her eyes bursting with lust, "Ye family suddenly approached us for a marriage, we wanted to get you married, but they insisted on Venus. It doesn't matter, you get on good terms with her when Venus is married and go to the Ye family constantly, behave well in front of young Master Ye, well... you know, men are the same, isn't Zihang Lu falling in love with you now?"

"Right ... "Yiyao suddenly understood and nodded her head, she smiled wryly, "Mom, I know what to do, anyway, I'm going to take everything from Venus!"

Chapter 6: Grand Wedding

Half a month later, the wedding ceremony between the Mu family and the Ye family which had earned much attention from the media before was finally going to be held.

Since the day Venus Mu agreed to marry into the Ye family, there were all kinds of news about their wedding on the Internet, newspapers, and television, hitting the headlines. Kerry Ye's fame did have a strong impact on Venus's life, it was unbelievable that a reporter even climbed up to the window of her classroom which was on the third floor, trying to burst in for an interview while she was having a class.

She had no choice but to go home on leave so that other students wouldn't be influenced. She had been staying at home until today, the day of the wedding.

The wedding was held in the only castle in Sky City. The church was majestic, elegant and luxurious. But Venus had no idea of the details of her wedding, all the information she acquired was from the newspapers, including what her future husband looked like.

How ironic! She was getting married but had never even seen the bridegroom. Venus was sitting in the lounge, looked magnificent in her wedding dress, next to her best friend Xinyou Qiao.

"Venus, I can't believe this! You're getting married! Are you nervous?" Xinyou said. Looking in the mirror, Xinyou got jealous as Venus, who was wearing exquisite makeup, looked like a fairy from the heaven.

Xinyou and Venus were classmates in School of Design. Xinyou chose Venus to be her friend only because she thought Venus was just ordinary-looking and could make her look better. However, now she felt that she was inferior to Venus.

“Hoo...” Venus sighed and said, “Xinyou, it’s just you and me here, so stop making fun of me. You know very well that I don’t want to get married this early. If it wasn’t for my family, for my brother, I wouldn’t marry a strange man!”

“Heh..” Xinyou twitched her mouth, feeling very jealous, but pretended to be calm and said, “Come on! The person you’re going to marry is Kerry Ye, you will be a rich lady and enjoy your new luxurious life.”

“So what? I don’t care about Kerry Ye and luxurious life. I just want to find my brother as soon as possible. If you like Kerry, go marry him yourself! Ha ha ha, I’ve seen his photo in the newspaper, he is pretty handsome!” Venus smiled.

“I’d like to marry him, but I am not as lucky as you are.” Xinyou snorted, concealing the jealousy in her heart, “You should just be a beautiful and perfect bride today!”

Kerry Ye is the most powerful man in Sky City, and the most eligible bachelor in this city who is handsome and rich. Countless girls admire him and want to marry him. Venus must have got stroke of luck to be able to marry Kerry!

“What’s so great about Kerry Ye!” Venus, however, thought differently from the others and twitched her lips, “Have you ever seen a couple who are about to have the wedding but have never seen each other?...”

Venus hadn’t finished talking, the door was opened from the outside and a cold and deep voice came through, “Wow! You’re so eager to see me!”

Venus was shocked and immediately looked over, then she was completely dumbfounded. Though she had seen Kerry’s photo in the newspaper before, there was a difference between the photo and the real person definitely. Right now, seeing Kerry with her own eyes in reality, she could hardly breathe.

This man in front of her, wearing a white suit, was very eye-catching. Venus couldn’t take her eyes off of him.

His eyes were dark and deep, like the blue gems in the ocean.

“You are...” Venus took in a large gulp of air subconsciously.

Chapter 17 – 18: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 17: Illusion or reality?

Venus studies in School of Design and it often hosts events. Her tutors often encourage them to participate in various social activities in order to help them get design inspiration. Although she doesn’t live in university, she has dormitory.

Kerry smiled evilly, “That means you want me to get you withdrawn from university.”

“You.....” Venus bit his lip and didn’t finish her words. The man was so macho. She thought she’d better not irritate him, lest she lost her chance to return to university.

“Okay, I know. I’ll be home on time every day from now on.” said Venus.

Kerry glanced at her, and then walked over to the chair, sat down, and instructed, “You can get out of here now. If you need anything, let John tell me. You’re not allowed on the third floor without my permission.”

Venus was full of doubts. Why wasn’t she allowed to go up to the third floor? She suddenly thought of the room with the bell at the door, the man with purple pupils in the room who looked like Kerry and the flying teapot and teacups. Was it because of this?

“Ok, I keep it in mind.” Venus nodded. Kerry started to work. Venus didn’t ask him anything. She was afraid of upsetting him and he would change his mind. So she walked out of the study quickly.

When Venus turned to leave, Kerry’s hand with the pen stopped. He looked up and stared at her back, slightly raising the corners of his mouth. His blue pupils were charming.

After leaving the study, Venus headed downstairs. As she just reached the stairs, she stopped suddenly. She subconsciously looked to the room on her left. The wind continued to blow gently at the moment and the bell kept ringing.

Blue pupils? Purple pupils?

Venus was confused. Kerry and John’s words came to her mind again.

“Don’t go up to the third floor.”

“Don’t go near the room with the bells on the door.”

But her doubts and curiosity made Venus gather the courage to sneak to the room on the left.

Venus leaned against the wall again and peered inside. The man with the purple pupils was now gone from the room full of sports equipment, and the teapot and two teacups were placed on a round table in the middle of the room. They weren’t flying. There was nothing unusual about the room.

Nothing seemed to have happened.

Was what she’d seen before just an illusion? Was she mistaken?

Venus blinked. After confirming that, she didn’t dare stay and hurried down the stairs.

Why couldn’t people get closer to the room with the bell?

Why did his eyes turn purple? Why did teapots and teacups fly?

Was that man Kerry? If the man was him, how did he move instantly to the study?

If not, then who the hell was the person with the purple pupils? Was he Kerry’s twin brother?

Was she hallucinating? Was she out of her mind? What was going on here?

Venus couldn’t figure it out. She walked downstairs with her doubts. As soon as she looked up, she saw John, the butler.

“John have been in Ye family for many years, I can ask John about that.” Venus thought to herself.

“John.” Venus said.

As soon as John saw Venus, he came over and greeted her respectfully, "Yes, Lady. Is there anything I can do for you?"

John had told her earlier that she wasn't allowed to go near the room with the bell hanging at the door. Venus didn't want John to know that she was against the rules when she was in Ye family on the first day, so she asked cautiously, "Have you ever seen a man with purple eyes in Ye family? His pupils are purple, and they glow."

Chapter 18: Who Is the Man with Shiny Eyes

"Purple eyes? Do they shine?" being shocked, John looked at Venus curiously, and then shook his head. "In all my years of life, I have never seen anyone with purple eyes! You must be mistaken, young lady. Seemingly, you're in a trance now. Is there something wrong? Or did young master bully you? Our young master is very kind, though he is overbearing sometimes. You..."

"I know what you said. Kerry didn't bully me and there was nothing bad happened..." Venus explained instantly, interrupting John's voluble words. After listening to John's introduction of the villa last night, she knew if she didn't interrupt him, he could talk to her several hours without rest.

And most importantly, what John said was all of about Kerry. For heaven's sake! She had no interest at all about this bad man. How could he have a kind heart? Don't make jokes! He was almost driving her mad though they haven't known each other for a long time.

John nodded and laughed, "Well, I know our young master is very reasonable! Is Kerry very reasonable? !

Venus twitched her lips. In order not to show her dislike of Kerry, she immediately shifted the subject and asked, "John, since you have never seen a man with purple pupils. Then could you tell me, does your young master, Kerry, has siblings?"

"Young master has a younger brother!" John said.

"His own brother?"

"Yes!" John nodded, "Master's younger brother is Master Shaoyan!"

Shaoyan Ye ?

Is the man with purple pupil Shaoyan ?

"Do Shaoyan's eyes shine? Are they purple pupils?"

"No, his pupils are black!"

"Black?" Venus shocked, "Kerry's pupils are blue. Why are his brother's black?"

John laughed, "Master is a quarter of Spanish blood, so his eyes are blue.

Shaoyan's eyes are black, which follows my Old Master !"

After listening what he said, Venus learned that he is handsome as he enjoyed a good gene. His mother must be a super beauty.

Who's the man with the purple pupils? If he is neither Kerry nor Shaoyan, and who is the man...

Venus was confused. Seeing she had something to say but stopped, John asked with a smile, "My lady, if I can be of service, please give me the order."

After listening his words, Venus got some ideas. After a while, she could not help saying, "John, can you tell me why I can't go near the room with the bell at the door? What's in it?"

Unexpectedly, John's face turned serious when he heard what she said. And he stared backward with a deadly pale face.

Seeing his behavior, Venus became more confused. She grabbed John's hand and asked, "John, you must know something. Please tell me what's in that room."

It turned out that no sooner had she finished the words, a cool and deep voice behind her said, "If you want to know what's in it, wouldn't it be better to ask me?"

Venus froze, this voice was —

Oh my God!!

Suddenly turning round, Venus saw that Kerry just stood behind her with a gloomy face which couldn't have been more terrible.

Chapter 21 – 22: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 21: Don't you ever think of him

The answer is "No", of course. However, she had no choice but to marry him, though she doesn't love him at all.

Even if she loves him, who cares? The man she loves deeply-Zihang Lu still sold her virgin body to Mr.Nangong, didn't he?

"Just forget it. We have been married." Venus Mu smiled and tried to change the subject. But Xinyou Qiao was annoyed, she asked loudly, "If you don't love Mr.Ye, why did you marry him? The man you love is Zihang, am I right? Why did you abandon him? Why don't you make efforts to be with him? Why did you have to marry Mr.Ye?"

"Why did you take my beloved man away?" Xinyou bit the tongue instead of saying it out.

Venus froze for a while, the one and a half year she spent together with Zihang just came up. He is the man she thought to spend the whole life with, she did love him, but...

Venus thought, if she didn't know Zihang had sold her virgin body, if she didn't know Zihang cheated on her and slept with Yiyao Mu, she wouldn't have promised to marry Kerry Ye. She would have struggled for Zihang, but...

Venus's lips curled upward in a smile, "Xinyou, I have told you and you should know I did this for the sake of Mu's Group and my brother. If Mu's Group went bankrupt, I may never get the chance to see him again. My brother has always been nice to me, I would never abandon him. No matter what, I need to find him."

Venus didn't tell Xinyou that her virgin body had been sold out by Zihang. She was too shamed to bring that up.

"What about Zihang? Don't you feel guilty? Do you know he's been looking for you these days? He almost went crazy when he heard that you're married to Mr. Ye, but he couldn't get in touch with you!"

Venus froze, is Zihang looking for her? Huh, he is the one who sold her out.

"Whatever. We have broke up." Venus said. She didn't want to discuss this, so she just found some excuse and hung up the phone.

Feeling somewhat depressed, Venus curled up on the sofa and buried her head into the knees.

However, no sooner had she bent her head than a man walked to her quickly and pulled her away from the sofa.

"Purrrr..." Venus was sobbing, then she looked up to the man. Sure enough, he is Kerry Ye.

"Purrrr...What are you doing?" Venus swallowed the pain of her throat being pinched, she scolded the man in an undertone.

This man is such a psycho, how did he get in? Didn't she close the door? Why didn't she hear any voice?

Kerry's expression was serious and his eyes were cold, "Who are you talking to? Don't fool me, I have heard it."

"It hurts..." Venus said lightly and frowned in pain. Kerry subconsciously loosened his hold a little, but was still pinching her throat.

"Ahem..." Finally got the chance to breathe, Venus looked up and glared at Kerry, "I was just talking to Xinyou over the phone!"

"Why did you mention Zihang?" Kerry asked.

"It's Xinyou asked me about him. So I just told her we're over, I have told you!" Venus defended for herself but felt kind of depressed. "Could you let me go? It hurts!"

"No!" Kerry refused and didn't let her go. "Don't you ever think of him. Do you understand?"

This man is really bossy!

Chapter 22: Kerry's Hatred of Tianye Mu

"I am not thinking of Zihang Lu!"

"Then why are you crying? Do you feel aggrieved to marry me instead of him?"

"Even if I hadn't married you, I wouldn't have married him!" Venus said, then she bit her lip. The problem between Zihang and her had nothing to do with Kerry.

"Well..." Kerry nodded. He seemed to be very satisfied with her answer, and let go of his hand that was squeezing Venus's neck. Then he suddenly thought of something, stared at her and asked, "Where is your brother, Tianye Mu?"

"I don't know!" Venus saw that while mentioning her brother, Kerry's tone

suddenly changed and his expression turned cold and stern. She also found the deep hatred in his eyes.

“Where has he been hiding?”

Venus kept her doubts in her heart and shook her head, “I don’t know!”

Even if she knew, she wouldn’t tell him. Venus could sense that Kerry must have some kind of grudge against her brother, and Kerry hated him so much.

“I’ll find him sooner or later!” Kerry sneered, then left the room.

Venus took a deep breath, Kerry’s anger was so strong that her breathing got impacted. But...what happened between her brother and Kerry. Venus was curious.

Last time Kerry said that he married her only because of her brother. What did he mean? Why did he say so?

Anyway, Venus believed that her brother was a great and honest person who would never hurt others. Maybe she would be able to sort out the grudge between them when her brother came back.

Thinking this, Venus felt released. It was time for dinner, she was about to go downstairs. Suddenly her phone rang.

It turned out to be Xinyou Qiao again.

Thinking about how Xinyou pressed her for an answer last time, Venus didn’t want to answer her call.

After a second, she still picked up.

“Hello! Xinyou, what’s wrong?”

“Hi, Venus, I forgot to tell you something. Do you remember the day we were drawing the designs together in the cafe? I couldn’t draw one on my own, ha ha... so I copied your design concept. Can you draw another one?”

“What?” Venus was astonished, “You used my design concept?”

“Yes!” Xinyou nodded, she sounded like she was the victim, “Today, the tutor came over and asked us to submit our design drawings. I hadn’t finished mine, so I just copied the design you drew the other day and handed it in. Haven’t you ask for leave? You won’t come to class until Monday, you still have time to construct another design drawing!”

Venus suddenly remembered that day in the cafe, Xinyou and she were drawing the designs together, but Xinyou said she had no inspiration. When Venus finished her drawing, Xinyou hadn’t started her work. Then Venus received a text message from Zihang Lu and went to the CK International Hotel.

“Xinyou, how can you... “Venus was angry and didn’t know what to say.

Xinyou immediately said in a soft tone, “Venus, just help me this time. I was forced to copy your work, the tutor suddenly came over today, I had to hand in.

Everyone had finished his homework, I had no choice but to use yours. I didn’t mean to copy your design concept. But since I’ve already given it to our tutor, if you hand in another one which is similar to mine, you might be criticized for plagiarizing. That’s not good for both of us!”

Chapter 23 – 24: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

Chapter 23: The blueprint seems to belong to her?

“.....”

“Venus Mu, you’re so smart, just draw another one, please. I know you can do it. Please, you’re my best friend...” Xinyou Qiao continued to beg her softly.

“Ugh...” Venus sighed and then said, “Ok, fine. I have a little time left, I will try to draw another one.”

“That’s great, Venus, you are the best! I’ll treat you to dinner when you get back to school!”

After saying this, they ended the conversation.

Venus sighed. She didn’t even want to finish her meal at the moment. She walked to the desk, opened her newly bought drawing tools and drawing board, started to draw on the new design.

In fact, the finished design she had completed in the coffee shop that day had been left in Room 1026 of CK International Hotel where she would never step foot in, so she decided to do it all over again.

The ideas were in her minds, it’s not difficult to make a copy. But now Xinyou has used her idea, of course she couldn’t use that again, so she had to abandon the original idea and make a brand new design.

The theme of this design is “Fashion and Soul”, which was given by the head of their School of Design. All students were requested to participate in the design. Holding the pencil in her hand, Venus got no idea how to begin. She had spent over a week looking for information and inspiration for the original design. Now her mind went completely blank facing the paper. She just didn’t know what to do.

After struggling for more than half an hour, Venus still have no train of thought, at this time, Uncle Wang knocked at the door and asked her to have dinner.

Venus had to put down the pencil and went downstairs.

Venus lives in the next door to Kerry Ye on the 2nd floor, she went downstairs and found Kerry was sitting on the sofa of the living room.

Venus froze for a while, she desperately wanted herself to disappear every time when she saw this man, but... What’s in his hand?

A drawing paper? It’s the type that she often uses to draw, isn’t it?

How did he get it? And there’s something on it?

Is it a blueprint?

Venus was thinking about this, and, without knowing why, she subconsciously walked to Kerry, trying to see the blueprint in his hand clearly.

When she got closer to him... Venus saw that it seemed to be a costume design drawing, and the hem of the dress looked similar to her design.

How is that possible? Did she read that right?

Thinking of this, Venus got closer to Kerry to see it a bit more clearly. However, when she went to his side and have not had time to see clearly, the man reached out his hands and put it away. He put it beside his body to protect it. And he was so cautious as if not to break it.

“What do you want?” See Venus staring at his hand, Kerry questioned her with asperity in his tone.

What? Why is he acting so aggressive? She just wanted to have a look. How could she break it or make it lost?

Kerry’s attitude was poor, Venus also curled her lip in grievance. “I’m just curious about the blueprint in your hands!”

Kerry squinted at her, “You can’t see this.”

The design drawing in his hand was the only thing that the woman left to him that night in the 1026 room of CK International Hotel. It should be. He Zhang was looking for the woman with this design drawing.

Thinking of this, Kerry began to miss the taste of ecstasy that night.

“You know what, I don’t care, and I don’t want to see it, humph!” Venus hummed and ignored him, then she went straight to the dining room.

She just felt kind of weird. When she saw the blueprint in his hand, she felt it belongs to her...

Chapter 24: Kerry–Picky eater

No, no, no!

Venus Mu shook her head violently. She must be possessed by drawing the design, though she didn’t draw anything. Then she must misread it. How could Kerry Ye’ s have her designs? That’s not possible.

This idea was too strange. Venus shouldn’t have this kind of thought.

Thinking of this, Venus relaxed and happily went to eat.

Kerry kept a close eye on Venus until she left. Only then did he take out the design he had in his hand and look at it carefully twice. Then he went upstairs and put it into a file folder, which was in the second cabinet on the left of the study.

This was the only thing that woman left behind that night, which was likely to be the key to find her. He couldn’t lose it or damage it.

After this, Kerry went downstairs to eat. When Venus saw him, she began to get mad. She thought he wouldn’t eat, but now he was coming.

Well, it’s just a design and why did he cherish it so much? He even went upstairs to put it in a safe place.

So what if she just took a look at it? She’s a designer herself. Though she was a student, she would never steal someone else’s idea!

Thinking of this, Venus finished her meal quickly. After glaring at Kerry, she was ready to leave and go upstairs.

All she wanted was not to see Kerry.

It just didn't occur to her that as soon as she left her seat, Kerry shouted with a cold attitude, "Wait!"

Before Venus could react, Kerry spoke again, "Have you finished eating? Come to serve me then!"

"What?" Venus was a bit dumbfounded.

Serve him? What's wrong with him?

"Can't you do it yourself?" Venus despised him. When he was pinching her chin or her neck, he was so that strong. Why couldn't he do this? And he even needed someone to serve him?

"You're something I paid for. Besides serving me in bed, you have to satisfy me whenever I need."

"You..." Venus was too angry to say anything.

What he said was completely a humiliation, especially right now, when Uncle Wang and so many servants were here. Venus's face suddenly turned pale, but she still had to control her anger.

"Serve you, right? Well, just wait!" Venus gritted her teeth and responded. She was planning something.

"Kerry, just you wait!"

After walking to him, Venus smiled wryly and picked up the chopsticks on the table and she took a piece of fatty meat and put it into Kerry's bowl, "Here, Young Master. I've heard that eating meat can strengthen your body. Please eat more!" Sure enough, when Venus saw Kerry frown, she was proud of herself... This was Venus's revenge.

However, before she enjoyed her happiness, she heard Kerry say, "Good, then this piece of meat will be rewarded to you!"

"What...what?" Venus was a bit dumbfounded.

Kerry laughed, "Don't you hear what I say? Eat it!"

"..."

Now Venus finally knew what was 'shoot oneself in the foot'. She now just wanted to cry, "That, that... I'm full..."

As a result, before she could finish her words, Kerry said, "Didn't you say it could strengthen your body? You're in such poor health that you do pass out several

Chapter 25 – 26: My Mysterious Husband

times at night when I fuck with you..."nd

0 5 minutes read

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

Chapter 25: Who's the man in the dream?

"I'll eat, I will." Without waiting for Kerry Ye to finish his words, Venus Mu stopped

him, fearing that he would tell more details about their sex in front of so many servants. She thought it was a shame, but he didn't.

Blushing, Venus picked up the meat and put it in her mouth. She was so unwilling to do so. Sad... She hated eating fatty meat.

Seeing her eat it, Kerry was satisfied, but he said, "Continue!"

Biting her lips, Venus continued to serve him. This time she was obedient, not daring to pick up the food that everyone didn't like, otherwise she would set a trap for herself.

"I don't like fish. You eat!"

"OK!"

"The omelette is too oily. You eat!"

"Yes!"

"The celery is too hard. You eat."

"..."

In the end, whether Kerry was full or not, Venus didn't know, but she was too full to continue. At the same time, she found out that this man was really picky, for he didn't like many things. Venus hoped he could starve to death.

After dinner, she went back to her room, sitting in front of the desk with a round belly. She was staring at the blank design drawings.

Phew... it was really hard for her to re-construct and draw another design....

Especially she couldn't use the idea she used before...

She was a little restless and fell asleep on the table thinking about it. She then had a dream that she got closer to that room with a bell hanging on the door once again.

She heard the bell ringing while once again seeing the man with purple pupils. He looked like Kerry. They had the same face...

The air around him was cold, near freezing. It was so cold that she could hardly stand, but he was... floating in the air!

That's right. His feet were off the ground, floating like legless elves. He was looking at her, coldly.

Last time, she saw a flying teapot and teacup, but this time... he was flying?

Was he a man or a ghost?

How could a man fly?

If it was a ghost... Venus trembled in fear. Though she had always been an atheist, what was happening horrified her and just then, that man actually flew towards her—

"Ah!!!" Venus screamed loudly in fright and knocked her head on the table, waking up.

Rubbing her head that had been knocked and looking at the house, she went to turn on the lights. It was already night and it's dark outside.

It was a dream... She had actually slept for so long. The dream was too real.

This fucking man with purple pupils... Venus took a deep breath and shook her

head desperately, ordering herself not to think about it anymore. Then she looked down at the design drawings on the desk and thought about the dream she had just had. An excellent inspiration came to her.

Wind chimes... could fly....

Right. She could combine this with the theme of “fashion and soul”. Thinking of this, she was immediately buried in working and started to design with a pencil.

At night, Kerry was not at home and no one could restrain her. When Uncle Wang came over to call her for dinner, she was so inspired that she refused and then she kept on drawing until the early morning. She finally finished the design.

Staring at this design, she was so satisfied that she put it on the desk after finishing it. Only then was she so tired that she lay down on the bed and fell sleep. This time, she didn't dream of the man with the purple pupils again.

Chapter 26: Lonely in the empty room?

The next morning, Venus Mu went downstairs for breakfast after waking up early, and found that Kerry Ye hadn't come back home for a whole night. But she was very happy for that, and her mood became better.

She finished breakfast while humming songs. When she went upstairs, she picked up Uncle Zhangrui Mu's call.

“Hello, uncle.”

“Venus, I heard that Ye's family had moved all your things there?” Zhangrui Mu asked.

“Yep.” Venus nodded. She wanted to go back and move them on her own at first, but Kerry Ye didn't allow her to go out, so John arranged for the servants to move them.

“So when will you come back home(This is a special tradition in China, meaning the first visit of a bride to her parents)? Will you come back?”

“Come back home?” Venus was a little shocked. She hadn't thought about this, and Kerry may not be glad to come back home with her. So she said, “May not...”

But before Venus finished speaking, Zhangrui Mu said, “ How can you not come back home? I just received your brother' news, and want to tell you in person!”

“What? You got my brother's news?” Venus was thrilled instantly, and said hastily, “ Uncle, please tell me where is my brother?”

It seemed that Zhangrui Mu was doing something. He kept silent for some seconds on purpose, and then uttered slowly, “It's a little bit complicated, I should better tell you in person. And...Come back home with Kerry please. We're family anyway. You guys come back home, and we have a meal together!”

While saying, without waiting for Venus's reply, he added, “I have something to deal with. Do remember to bring Kerry home today.” Then hung up.

Venus watched her phone helplessly. Must take Kerry back home?

But...How could he agree that, according to his bad temper!

When Venus was thinking, a deep voice flew from behind, with coldness, “What

are you doing up there?”

“Ah?” Venus looked back, and saw Kerry Ye. He just came back home, with a fatigued look.

“Nothing...” Venus said, and found that she was standing at the door of his room right now.

Damn, she meant to go back to her room, but why was she here?

“If nothing, then why are you at the door of my room?” Kerry Ye said, and approached Venus deliberately, and a hot breath flew to her neck, “Is it because I haven’t been home for two nights, and you feel lonely in this big empty room?” Venus blushed instantly, and she turned her head away hastily, “No, I just passed by...”

“Oh... passed by...then...” Kerry Ye said, and hooked up his mouth, reached his hand slowly and directly into Venus’s shirt, and touched her softly.

“Ah...” Venus was shocked, struggled and said, “Please...Please don’t...”

“This is not what you expect?” Kerry said, and put her one arm around Venus’s waist, and used another hand to open the door. And dragged her into the room. The door was directly closed. He crushed her upon the door, and his warm breath flew to her whole face.

Venus bit her lips, and was very nervous, “Please don’t do this. It’s still day time...”

Hearing that, Kerry Ye smiled happier, “Oh, you know it’s daytime. I thought woman like you, is thirsty for man no matter daytime or night!”

“ou!” Venus Mu was furious that she wanted to defend herself, but she paused when thought about it for a second.

Anyway, he wouldn’t believe anything she said, so what was the point? What’s more, she was indeed not a virgin, her first time....

“Heh...” Kerry Ye laughed faintly and lowered his head to drop a kiss on her cheek, just as Venus was so nervous that she thought he was going to do that sort of thing to her again, he let go of her and prepared to go back to the bedroom.

Venus was surprised and a little confused, but saw that he had let go of her, she immediately groped behind her back, trying to open the door and escape.

Kerry noticed her intention instantly, he became so angry that he once again grabbed Venus’s waist and pulled her to the bedroom and throw her onto the big bed straightly.

She fell into a softness, and Venus’s heart went cold, she thought he would be merciful today....

Sure enough, after Kerry undid his tie and took off his clothes, he pounced over and pressed Venus underneath him.

Venus bit her lips, just when she thought he would make his next move, Kerry turned over and embraced her in his arms, and then he pulled the blanket over, covered both of them, and closed his eyes right after that.

After waiting for some time without noticing any other movement from him, Venus became even more nervous. She was too afraid to move, and she couldn’t figure out what’s on his mind. It’s just that she’s still wearing her clothes and it felt

so hot to be covered up like this!

“Sleep!” Just as she was wondering nonsense and trying to move her body, Kerry suddenly opened his eyes and said in a cold voice.

Venus was so shocked that she didn't have time to say anything, only to hear him say, “If you're expecting me to fuck you right now, then you can keep moving!”
“...”

Of course, Venus didn't dare to jiggle anymore, so she clenched her teeth. Kerry closed his eyes when he saw she was being obedient, he hadn't sleep for two days and he's really tired.

Being held in Kerry's arms, Venus was hot as hell while he slept well, she didn't dare to move a bit, afraid that he would get up and pressure her for sex again. However, it was under such circumstances that Venus stared at the ceiling in boredom, but finally she closed her eyes and fell asleep.

It was already noon when she woke up again, and when Venus opened her eyes, she found that Kerry wasn't around.

She was a little surprised, but she didn't think much of it, she directly jumped off the bed and prepared to leave his room.

However, within several seconds she saw Kerry walking out of the bathroom, he has a strong body with eight-pack, and perfect curves.... Once again the temptation of the gorgeous man walking out of the bathroom struck her, Venus took a swallow subconsciously and turned around her head.

Kerry stared at her, wiping his wet hair with a towel, and did not say anything. Venus stood in the same place not daring to walk away, yet also not knowing what she should do, even didn't dare to look around. She lowered her head, suddenly thought about what Changrui Mu said, so she nerved herself and said, “Do you want to accompany me go back to the Mu family? Well, just the first visit...”

The first visit is a custom here that means after a female get married, she has to return to her family within three days, and today's just the third day.

Kerry was startled, then he said sarcastically, “You are merely a woman that I paid for, you don't have the qualifications to go back to your family.”

“You!” Venus's face turned pale, she had already known in her heart that he would not agree, but such a blunt irony made her really embarrassed.

“Then I'm... going out...” Biting on her lips, Venus lowered her head and was ready to cross Kerry and leave his room.

However, as soon as she reached his side, he pounced on her and directly pressed her against the wall.

The corner of Kerry's lips hooked with a touch of sarcasm, “I don't agree with you going back to your family's house, you can beg me in your own way, can't you?” Venus's back was against the wall and she was so tense, his words made her face even more pale, she knew what he meant.

“Didn't you do a good job yesterday in the study? Making advance to me...” Kerry sneered, “Try again today, maybe I can promise you! Slut!”

Chapter 28: Don't let me know you're lying

Yesterday was already the line in the sand for Venus Mu, and today... there was absolutely not a chance!

"Kerry, you're dreaming! Asshole! I will never beg you again, you can forget it!"

Venus cursed, pushing him hard and trying to escape.

However, the more Venus struggled, the more excited Kerry Ye became, he stayed close to her body and exhaled heavily, "It seems that I didn't touch you for two nights, you just don't admit you want me, huh?"

He said that with hands started to tear her clothes....

Venus was so nervous that she's trembling, and with a flash of light through her head, she suddenly thought of something and said, "Brother! It's my brother! My uncle called and said he had news of my brother, and asked us to go back to the Mu family!"

Tianye Mu...

The name coming to mind, Kerry's move immediately paused and coldness flashed thought his eyes, he asked, "Are you sure?"

Venus nodded her head hastily, "It's true, that's what my uncle told me!"

From the last time, Venus had discovered that Kerry seemed to want to know her brother's whereabouts, and although she didn't know what kind of trouble there was between the two of them, what she said was true.

Kerry didn't say anything, he stared at her as if he was questioning what she said, after a while he finally said, "Get dressed up and let John start the car."

Venus nodded her head and tidied up the clothes that were torn off by him, and then she said, "My clothes are torn, I'll go to dress up."

Saying that, Venus left the room, Kerry didn't make any movement or reaction until she opened the door and walked out.

Venus finally felt relaxed, she took a deep breath, yet just then Kerry, who was behind her, suddenly said, "You better not let me find out that you're cajoling me!"

His voice was so cold that it seemed as if he came from an ice cellar, Venus shivered and closed the door to block his view without even replying.

Uncle did say that, she didn't deceive him!

.....

John started the car and the two headed to the Mu family's house.

When Venus got into the car, she realized that the driver wasn't there, just when she was surprised, Kerry walked out and got into the driver's seat.

Was he going to drive today?

Venus was confused, but she didn't ask more questions, soon Kerry started the car and headed towards the Mu family.

It was about an hour later that the two arrived at the villa of Mu family.

After stopping the car, Venus took Kerry home.

Today was the weekend, Changrui Mu, Xinyi Fang and Yiyao Mu were all there, and the Mus didn't have a good mood when they saw Venus, but when they glanced at Kerry behind her, they were surprised.

Changrui Mu didn't even look at Venus, he directly crossed over her and immediately walked forward, bowed and extended his hand with a fawning face, "Mr. Ye, I'm Changrui Mu of the Mu's Group, Venus's uncle, the last time we met..."

After sweeping a glance at Changrui Mu, Kerry moved away, not to mention extending his hand, there wasn't even a second that he spent on Changrui. Changrui's face stiffened, he withdrew his hand silently and smiled again immediately, "Come, Mr. Ye, inside please, your first time in the humble abode. Sorry for not being a good host!"

Kerry didn't speak and followed Changrui into the house, Venus was somewhat speechless.

After entering the house, Xinyi Fang also came over immediately, her eyes were shining, "Young Master Ye, you really look hundreds of times better than in the newspaper, please, sit over there, I'll go make you tea."

The Mus were an old couple, yet they were eagerly attentive to Kerry that they even spoke courtesies, it made Venus get goosebumps.

She stood dumbfounded beside them, looking at these three people not knowing what to say, so she sat opposite Kerry directly, anyway, she came back just to know her brother's information.

Venus thought about it and planned to ask Changrui, however, when she was about to speak, a beautiful figure upstairs rushed down and fell directly towards Kerry with a strong perfume smell.

But what the figure didn't expect was that Kerry dodged away immediately, sitting aside and distancing himself from her.

That figure was Yiyao Mu, she startled, then she pouted her lips, "Brother-in-law, Yiyao likes you so much and adore you, I read your news and papers all the time!" Venus was stunned and took back the words she wanted to ask Changrui, looking at Kerry and Yiyao across the room, she had a sense of déjà vu, as if... not so long ago, that's how Yiyao spoke to Zihang Lu.

Great! Yiyao indeed loves to steal away from her!

Chapter 29 – 30: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 29: I like your handsome and wealth

Was she blind and failed to see it through?

Venus Mu sneered and stared at the two calmly.

"Is that true?"

Kerry Ye frowned as soon as Yiyao Mu got close to him, the woman's perfume smelt really disgusting for him, but Yiyao and her father didn't realize that, obviously. Their faces flooded with flattery. Changrui Mu said, "Haha, this is my dear daughter, Yiyao. She has always admired you so much..... You should chat with each other more, I'll go to arrange something!"

Then Changrui went away and left the private space for his daughter and Kerry, he even ignored Venus across from him.

Of course Yiyao understood her father's intention, she immediately stepped forward to approach Kerry, sitting beside him, acting like a lovely girl, "Yes, brother-in-law, you look much more handsome than the pictures on the newspaper, when I see your face, I....."

While saying this, Yiyao lowered her head and covered her face, she looked so shy..... And she wasn't faking it. When she got close to Kerry and stared at his perfect, flawless face, her heart could not help but start pounding, and her face blushed.

Kerry was so handsome, compared with him, Zihang Lu is nothing.

Yiyao has sent very clear signals, if Kerry still hasn't realized Mu Family's intention, he really failed to live up to his high IQ, he couldn't help but lift the corners of his mouth, looking at Yiyao, "Why do you like me?"

Yiyao froze on hearing this, after a while she finally responded, "I like your handsome and wealth, I also like your..."

Shallow!

Hypocritical!

Venus really disdained this, she couldn't help rolling her eyes.

What she did was caught by Kerry, he kept smiling with his eyes focused on Venus, but said to Yiyao, "But, you know, I am your brother-in-law....."

Yiyao was stunned, she averted her gaze to Venus following Kerry's eyes. It seemed as if she just realized Venus's existence, her eyes were filled with anger. How lucky this bitch is! She was just dumped by Zihang and then married Kerry, Yiyao even wanted to vomit blood thinking of this.

Seeing Yiyao's face changed, Venus couldn't be happier. She said with a smile, "Yes, my dear sister, the man next to you just got married with me a few days ago."

Sure enough, as these words were spoken, Yiyao got even more furious, she couldn't wait to gut Venus like a fish.

Kerry was staring at the smile on Venus's face, it's the first time to see her being so happy since they knew each other.

Seeing the look in Kerry's eyes, Yiyao was so jealous of her sister, and it suddenly occurred to her, then she said "Brother-in-law, you might not know, my sister is not a single woman until the day before you get married. She was so greedy and vain that she dumped her old boyfriend to marry you!"

When Yiyao mentioned the name of Zihang, Kerry's face suddenly changed and his eyes darkened, Yiyao was proud to see this.

Venus felt this woman was so ridiculous, how can a woman be so shameless as she is? Yiyao knew clearly why Venus broke up with Zihang. Now she even has the effrontery to say that, Venus was speechless.

“Yiyao, you should shut up. You know clearly what you have done. Even if you don’t want to save your face, I do!” Venus sneered.

Hearing this, Yiyao quivered. She was thinking, but confronted Kerry’s suspicious look, so she had to finish her words, “You’re such a vain woman, you dumped Zihang in order to marry my dear Kerry, why can’t I tell the truth? Are you afraid that I’ll tell him about the hickeys all over your body that night?”

At this moment, Yiyao started to call Kerry “My dear Kerry” instead of “Brother-in-law”.

Chapter 30: The Photo of Tianye Mu

“You...” Venus gritted her teeth and stared at Yiyao Mu, the words were on the tip of her tongue, but she bit them back, feeling extremely embarrassed.

Seeing this, Yiyao became proud immediately. She bet that Venus didn’t dare to tell Kerry that her virginity was sold by Zihang Lu to a stranger. As expected, she was right.

Kerry looked sullen, he clenched his fists tightly. Especially seeing Venus kept her head down and didn’t refute, his anger reach its peak.

This goddamned woman...he just wanted to tear the woman sitting across from him to pieces!

“I’m going to my room to see if there is anything being left...” being stared at by Kerry coldly, Venus felt like she was sitting on pins and needles, so she found an excuse to go upstairs and went back to her room.

As for Kerry and Yiyao, if Kerry couldn’t resist Yiyao’s seduction just like Zihang, then she wouldn’t bother to care about him.

Venus quickened her pace, but she didn’t expect that when she opened her room, several of Yiyao’s artistic photos were hanging on the wall. It was apparently that her room now belonged to Yiyao.

This was....

Before Venus flew into rage, the sound of Yiyao’s mother, Xinyi Fang’s footsteps approached. She came over with a smiling face, and after taking a look inside the room, she closed the door satisfactorily.

Venus and Xinyi were standing in front of the room. Xinyi looked friendly, “Ah, Venus, I’m sorry! Since you’re married, Yiyao wants to live in a bigger room, so we let her move in! Anyway, you’re married and your things have been moved into the Ye family. You wouldn’t mind this, right?”

Venus stood still, this villa was bought by her parents when they were still alive.

Her room was the room with the best natural lighting in the house. The room was designed by her brother, the materials were chosen by her mother and the wallpaper was put up by her father... However, on the third day of her marriage, it

became Yiyao's room.

Venus's eyes reddened; she bit her lip, "Aunt Xinyi, I..."

However, as she just started talking, Xinyi curled her lips and said, "Venus, I didn't mean to blame you, but you have married into the Ye family. The villa of the Ye family is much more bigger than ours. You won't be able to come back and live here often, so why don't just give this room to Yiyao?"

Venus held back her tears, nodded and didn't say anything.

Xinyi was satisfied, she tapped on Venus's shoulder, "I'm going to talk to Mr. Ye," she said, and left.

Venus finally burst into tears. It was not that she didn't want to fight for her room, but she knew that it was useless to fight. She wouldn't come back to the Mu family often. Hence, sooner or later this room would be occupied by Yiyao.

She sniffed, then turned to the room of Tianye which was next to hers.

Perhaps her uncle and aunt were worrying about something. Although Tianye had been missing for so long, they hadn't changed his room.

Venus opened the door and walked in. The room hadn't been cleaned up since she left the Mu family, and the table was covered in a layer of dust.

Venus took a rag and wiped the table clean. Suddenly she saw a frame on the table and picked it up. In the picture, a handsome boy was holding her, both of them were smiling happily.

It was a photo of Tianye and Venus, taken in a park on Venus's 20th birthday.

Tianye had later made it into the frame.

My brother....

Where have you been?

Chapter 31 – 32: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 31: Kerry's Fury

Venus was stunned. Kerry had already stridden over to her and snatched the picture frame from her hand. Seeing that she was held by Tianye and smiling so happily in the photo, he got angry and sneered, "Heh, you two are really intimate. He's holding you so tight, you sure he is treating you as his sister?"

What does he mean? He has been humiliating her every day.

And now he even slandered her brother and she have devious relation.

Venus was enraged by Kerry's words, she felt like a fishbone was getting stuck in her throat and gritted her teeth, "Kerry Ye, what's your problem? He's just my brother, you can keep humiliating me as you want, but don't calumniate my brother!"

Venus was about to snatch back the photo frame, however, Kerry raised his hand high and just wouldn't give it to her.

“Humiliate you?” Kerry sneered disdainfully, “Who is the one who pretended to be an innocent white flower, but lost her virginity before marriage? Who came home in the middle of the night after having sex with other people? Who’s the dissolute woman who keeps on seducing different men?”

Venus was startled by what he said, and then immediately realized that after she left, Yiyao Mu must have made up something about her, no wonder Kerry looked so angry.

“If you choose to believe Yiyao instead of me, then what else should I explain to you? You won’t believe me anyway!” Venus retorted.

“Really?” Kerry narrowed his eyes and asked, “You’re blaming me for not trusting you? Well, then tell me, who took your virginity? Your ex-boyfriend Zihang Lu? Or...”

Venus almost broke down and shouted, “I don’t know! I don’t know who he is! It was too dark that night and I couldn’t see clear! I don’t know who he is!”

Hearing her answer, Kerry’s eyes blazed with fury, and he slammed the picture frame onto the floor, the frame broke.

“How could you do this? You are being irrational!”

Venus also got furious, this photo was her brother’s stuff, which contains the beautiful memory of her brother and her....

She bent to a squat and tried to pick up the photo in a hurry. But Kerry reached out his arm and pulled her back, then he threw her against the wall angrily.

“Mmm...” Venus was smashed into the wall. She bowed down, trembling in pain, with tears in her eyes.

“You slut! Bitch! You don’t even know who that man was, and getting fucked by him. Why didn’t you fight back?” Kerry growled and went forward again to capture her hand.

Venus moved aside subconsciously to avoid his touching, but slipped and fell to the ground. The tiny pieces of glass on the ground stabbed into her back and arms.

“Ah!” Venus screamed, feeling the pain from her back.

Kerry frowned and complained impatiently, “How stupid!”

Saying this, he went forward and wanted to check the condition of her wounds.

Venus was already in a bad mood because of Yiyao and Xinyi. Later her back was burning after hitting the wall, and now she even fell on the glass and her arms got hurt, which made her more painful at the moment. She was about to crack.

“Kerry Ye, go away! Don’t touch me! It’s all because of you!” Venus cried and scolded, “If you were not existed, I wouldn’t have to be forced to get married, I wouldn’t have to be humiliated and tortured by you every day, my room won’t be occupied by Yiyao, and my brother’s frame won’t be broken! You bastard, it’s all because of you! So please, get away from me...”

Chapter 32: An Eposide In The Room

Venus Mu, despite the pain in her body, picked up the picture lying under the broken glasses, and found the picture was intact, and she gave a sigh of relief. She lost her brother, but at least she had a picture of him.....

What she did was a rather pathetic sight in Kerry Ye's eyes, and his anger that almost subsided was inflamed again. He said coldly: "How is it my fault? You should blame your brother, who did something that shall not be done."

When he finished, he left the room determinedly without even looking at her again.

When Kerry left, Venus sat alone in Tianye Mu's room, and tears brimmed again in her eyes. She wiped her tears and placed the picture in a proper place. Then she removed the glass pieces on her arms and back, and stopped the bleeding.

Because she couldn't see her back, she only cleaned her back randomly.

When everything was done, Venus left Tianye's room and went downstairs to look for Changrui Mu. Her uncle told her clearly that they learned something new about her brother.

The room adjunct to Tianye's room once belonged to her, but then Yiyao Mu became its new owner.

Venus passed that room when she was about to go downstairs, but the door was opened, and she heard something unpleasant from the room.

She looked inside, and found Kerry was sitting on a sofa, and Yiyao was flirting with him. She held his arm tightly and seemed to have the desire to press her whole body against him.

"Kerry, let me tell you something. My cousin was once a real bitch. On the surface she looked fine, but the truth is that she had relationships with many men, not only Zihang Lu, there is...." Yiyao's voice was so teasing, far different from the way she usually talked.

"Whatever, I don't want to hear anything about that woman." A little impatience could be sensed from Kerry's tone.

"Fine. Then let's talk about me. Kerry, I'm different from my cousin. I'm younger, and I like you a lot. I also know a lot about you. You went on three financial channels. You are the biggest son of Ye Family and you grow up in America, and....."

"Enough!" Kerry got impatient with her nagging, and he frowned.

"En....Kerry..." Yiyao was about to apply her most effective technique. She murmured, groaned, and pocked Kerry's pectorals with her finger, and tried to seduce him. "I can do whatever you want me to do....."

Her implication couldn't be more obvious, but Kerry only stared at her, saying nothing.

Yiyao had no idea what this man was thinking, but since he didn't push her away, she tried even harder. "Kerry, do you want to dance for you? You know I can dance."

Venus was surprised. Since when did Yiyao learn how to dance? But Yiyao then said softly: "I can strip. Do you want to see?"

“Damn” Venus said suddenly. But she didn’t say it intentionally. She swore.

The people inside looked towards Venus when they heard the noise, and when Yiyao saw it was Venus, she got so angry. “Bloody bitch. Ruined my plan.” But Kerry didn’t seem to be surprised. He smiled meaningfully and held Yiyao into his arms and whispered in her ears: “Yeah, I want to see you dance.”

Chapter 33 – 34: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 33: Meet ex-boyfriend again

Yiyao Mu was surprised by Kerry’s sudden action and she immediately got excited, not even caring that the door was open and there were people watching outside. She nodded, “Well, I’ll dance for you!”

Saying that, Kerry let her go. Yiyao stood up and started to shake her clothes, twisting her waist, hips and butts.

Just now, Venus Mu heard Kerry’s voice, but she changed her expression when she saw him hugging Yiyao and she naturally felt disgusted. She immediately left with a cold snort.

“Hmm... Kerry, do you like my dancing? Oh...there’s one more thing... “Yiyao shook her clothes and took them off, gasp moaning, and kept wiggling her ass.

“Mm, nice!” Kerry stared at the direction that Venus left, as if he was thinking about something. He actually didn’t pay any attention to Yiyao.

Yiyao was hot and she wanted to catch all Kerry’s attention. At first, she was dancing in front of him, but later, she was so bold that she sat on his lap to jump. Her seduction had reached the extreme.

After Venus left, Kerry was realizing what was happening. A strong disgust was showed in his eyes and he rolled over to press Yiyao underneath him.

Yiyao stopped moving and she was incomparably excited. Just as she was waiting his next move, he directly got up.

“Kerry... “Yiyao was surprised, for she thought he was going to fuck with her. And she was already naked, so how could he...?”

Kerry tidied up the folds that she had messed up and subconsciously flicked the non-existent ash on the hem of his shirt, looking at the watch on his wrist, “It’s late and I need to work. Go downstairs.”

Saying that, without looking at Yiyao, he directly left the room.

Behind him, Yiyao was naked, sitting on the sofa and she was staring at him, gritting her teeth—next time, she would definitely take this man away from Venus!

...

Now, what’s Venus’s reaction?

Seeing that her husband and her sister were flirting in the room, although she didn't love Kerry, she still had the feeling of swallowing a dead fly. She couldn't swallow it or spit it out.

Damn it. What men thought about all day was how to fuck with women. Venus cursed inwardly, indignantly leaving the second floor.

As a result, as soon as she got downstairs, she saw someone she didn't want to see at all—Zihang Lu!

With her hand on the banister, Venus stood at the top of the stairs, looking at each other. She was speechless, but his eyes were shining with excitement.

"Venus!!!" Zihang was sitting on the sofa, but when he saw Venus coming downstairs, he got so excited that he got up and rushed to her.

"Why are you here?" Staring at the man that she had been dating for a year and a half, Venus was a little puzzled.

She was already married and was not living here, so why would he come? Was he coming for Yiyao?

Then she thought the scene of him and Yiyao's fucking with each other once again. It was a thorn in her heart.

But Zihang obviously didn't understand what she meant and he explained, "Venus, please believe me. It was her who seduced me! I couldn't control myself. I was wrong and I'm sorry. Please forgive me. Give me another chance, I beg you!"

"Heh!" Venus sneered and she had just seen how shameless Yiyao was, but she didn't expect another one to come so quickly.

Chapter 34: He happened to see all of this

"You want me to believe you? Well, just tell me, what are you doing here? You came here for Yiyao Mu, didn't you?" Venus Mu smiled sarcastically, "Are you going to tell me you are seduced by her?"

"I..." Zihang Lu tried to explain. But the fact is true, he didn't know what to say, because he did come here for Yiyao, it's just... he didn't expect he would bump into Venus.

Originally he thought Venus is nothing to him, but recently he always unconsciously thinks of her, even dreams of her. And it reminded of him how nice Venus is, but he failed to resist the temptation of Yiyao.

"Besides, Zihang, you said you felt sorry. But what you should feel sorry for is not you cheated on me, do you understand?" Venus said while tears streaming down her face. She didn't want to cry, but she could not bear it.

Two weeks ago, she would never expect that the boyfriend she had been dating for a year and a half would sell her virgin body to a stranger.

And she was raped because of him.

Zihang's heart trembled when he saw Venus cried in front of him. Like most other men, he was nervous and flustered. He hastily said, "Venus, it's all my fault. You can beat me or scold me, but don't cry, please."

Zihang was apologizing and ingratiating. Subconsciously, he reached out his arms and took her in the arms.

Venus was in grievance when hugged by Zihang, she even forgot to struggle and push him away. However, at this moment, Kerry Ye just got out of Yiyao Mu's room in the second floor, he happened to see all of this.

After a few seconds, Venus suddenly realized what was happening, she immediately stopped her tears and pushed Zihang away.

"Zihang, you are so disgusting, how dare you touch me!" Venus said and wiped the tears, she felt like being possessed just now. How could she cry and even hug this man who was mostly to blame.

She must have been crazy when she fell in love with this man.

"Ok, I won't touch you, Venus. Don't cry, as long as you stop crying, I can do anything..." Zihang immediately threw up his hands, his eyes showed his care, that's when he suddenly realized that he still cared about Venus.

But right at the moment —

"Venus, what are you doing?" A thunderous roar came from the second floor. Hearing the conversation of the two, Kerry couldn't bear it anymore, he felt like being cheated, this damn woman is so restless!

How could she still entangle with her ex-boyfriend! And they even hugged each other.

Venus was stunned, A cold superstitious fear swept her. She could tell from the voice that the speaker must be Kerry.

But, isn't he making out with Yiyao? How did it get done so quickly?

Venus was thinking when Kerry went downstairs.

As Kerry descended, he pulled Venus into his arms tightly. He wanted to prove that this woman belongs to him.

At the same time, Kerry sneered, he glanced at Zihang up and down. Then he said scornfully, "Venus, your taste is really terrible, even such a man can satisfy you..."

"You —" Zihang's face froze awkwardly. Of course he knew who this man is.

Kerry, the most powerful man in Sky City, also the new husband of Venus. He's a dangerous man to cross, but...

"Even so, we have been together for a year and a half. What about you? You just got married to her for three days. Do you know her as I do? Do you know what she really needs?" Zihang's eyes were red, he's trying to save his face.

Chapter 35 – 36: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 35: Uncontrollable anger

Venus looked rather pale. She couldn't stand Kerry's macho way of doing things.

Sure enough, he tightened her waist tighter. Venus felt the air around her getting colder and she couldn't help but shiver. Kerry held her as she was about to fall.

Then he kissed her suddenly on the lips, biting it hard.

Venus saw his eyes on her as he kissed her, his blue pupils cold.

Then Kerry let go of Venus and looked at Zihang Lyu again, saying sarcastically, "So what if you two have been together for a year and a half? Finally she ends up crawling into my bed. She only pleases me and begs me to fuck her."

Zihang's and Venus' faces changed at the same time. Zihang was angry, while Venus was in a great deal of embarrassment.

Before she can react, however, Kerry grabbed her and pulled her out of the Mu family's villa.

Back in the parking lot, Kerry pulled open the door near the passenger seat and pushed her into the car. Venus's back was hit again, and her already sore spot was hurting even more now.

Then Kerry got into the driver's seat. He hit the pedal to the metal and then the car immediately went out.

The speed increases from 100 kilometers per hour to 130 and even 160.

The car was going faster and faster, but Kerry had no intention of slowing down.

Venus stared ahead. Her eyes widened with fear. She couldn't even care about the pain in her back as she shouted, "Stop! Kerry, are you crazy? Stop the car."

He drove at full speed, continuing to increase the speed from 140 to 160 kilometers per hour. And the speed continued to increase.

"Kerry, you're crazy? You just die if you wanna, don't take me. I haven't found my brother yet. I haven't finished school. I haven't traveled the world. I still have so much to do. I don't want to die."

Venus screamed loudly, closing her eyes. She was scared half to death and was keeping trembling.

However, suddenly the car stopped and she also stopped.

Venus's body was thrown towards the front due to inertia, but luckily the seat belt pulled her back again.

Venus took several deep breaths and pounded her chest. She looked at the wide road in front of her illuminated by the streetlights and was still a little scared, feeling her back hurt even more.

Kerry's face was grim. He said coldly, "Get out of the car."

"Huh?" Venus was stunned. She was unaware of the situation.

All Kerry could think about was what had just happened, and Venus' words, "You just die if you wanna, don't take me."

"Damn it, she wants me to die?" Kerry thought to himself, "If I die, she'll be able to live happily with Zihang Lyu?"

"Get out of the car now. Don't let me repeat myself a third time." Kerry was indifferent. At the same time he pulled the door for her. The look on his face indicated that he wanted her to get out of his car right now.

Venus was dumbfounded. Kerry was angry now, so she wasn't trying to reason

with him. She moved her feet and prepared to get out of the car. Suddenly she felt a tearing pain in her back and a liquid sliding down her back.

The shards of glass on her back that hadn't been cleaned up in the room before. At the moment the glass was stuck in the skin and her back was bleeding.

Chapter 36: Young Master Nangong, the Man with Her That Night

Venus Mu felt great pain that she broke out into a cold sweat. As she arched her body, she couldn't move for the back pain.

Seeing that she wouldn't move, Kerry Ye sneered and pushed her off the car disdainfully. Then, he quickly pulled the door and drove away while she was sprayed by car exhaust.

As she was forced to push off the car, her back hit the ground hard. The shards of glass on her back penetrated deeper, and the blood flowed more fiercely, reddening the shirt on her back. She had to crouch down and took a deep breath and blow as the pain.

But as she couldn't see the cut on her back, she had to endure it.

After taking a deep breath, Venus felt a little better and then looked up around. It was already night and the lights were bright. The road where she had left exactly connected with the viaduct. So only cars came and went on this road. There was almost no pedestrian.

Her mobile phone and purse were all in Kerry's car, so she had no way to get help at the moment.....

Venus was too hurt to stand up, let alone in such a night and junction. She couldn't jump out and hail a car.

"You son of a bitch! Kerry, you bastard! I curse you!"

Venus could not help cursing him quietly. She was depressed in that she was discarded at such a damnable place.

Thinking of this, Venus burst into tears and grieved. She thought of the scene in the Mu family before, Zihang's words, Yiyao Mu's slander, Kerry's heartlessness..... finally she thought of her elder brother, Tianye.....

"Brother, where are you? When will you come back? If you come back, I will not be bullied by them..." She thought.

Venus's parents were busy with their work, so Venus was brought up and protected by Tianye. In this case, the only man she could think of was her elder brother, Tianye.

She burst into tears and wiped stubbornly. At the same time, she was thinking of ways as she could not await her doom.

But at this time, not far from the intersection, a car suddenly pulled up.

Venus looked at it subconsciously. It's a Ferrari, a million-dollar luxury car. Then, a man in a nice suit got out of the driver's seat.

Venus was staring at him closely under street lamp. This man was very handsome, but he was gentleman-like which was different with Kerry. He had a pair of peach eyes which were so alluring and his eyebrows were flirtatious.

The man was more beautiful than beautiful woman!

When Venus was thinking of this, the man was actually coming over toward her.

He...

When the man walked up to her, she looked up at him. As his lips rose, looking so charming, and his voice was clear and sweet, "Are you crying" he said, bending down, taking a handkerchief from his breast pocket and giving it to her.

Venus took it over blankly, wiping her face carelessly without knowing what happened..... Did he know her? !

"Who are you?" Venus asked. As judging from his expression and tone, he must have seen her before.

The man chuckled, "My name is Hao Nangong !"

Hao Nangong?

Nangong...

Venus froze. Nangong is a compound surname, which is rarely seen. The last time she heard this name was the Mu family's Zihang Lu told her that she was bought by Young Master Nangong.

Was he..... Young Master Nangong?

Was he... the man who took her virginity that night? !

Chapter 37 – 38: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 37: I don't need you to care my woman

"Was that you that night?" Venus asked subconsciously and she couldn't help but clench her fists, somewhat angry.

Hao Nangong, was puzzled when he heard her words, then he smiled, "What? I'm a friend of Kerry. We met at the wedding of you two, remember?"

Venus froze for a while and recalled her church wedding. Although the wedding was grand, it was all planned and arranged by Kerry and not too many people were invited, not even Changrui Mu's family was invited. There were only his own few friends, pastor and of course some bodyguards in black suits.

Venus didn't care too much about it at that time. Maybe she was in a bad mood that day and she had no memory of this Hao.

"Uh... "Venus was a little embarrassed and touched the back of her head, apologizing, "I don't remember, sorry..."

Hao's eyes flashed with disappointment, but it was fleeting. Then he laughed lightly, "It's okay. We can know each other from now on. Don't forget me next time!"

Venus waved her hand, "No, I won't. Your surname is not common, so I'll remember it!"

Saying so, Venus thought of something else. She handed the handkerchief back to him, but it was a little wet, which was her tears. She was embarrassed all of a sudden, so she withdrew her hand, "I'm sorry I messed up your handkerchief. I'll give it back to you next time after cleaning it!"

"Alright!" Hao nodded his head and smiled.

Looking at him, Venus bit her lower lip, pondering. It seemed that he was not the man of that night. That Young Master Nangong... maybe they had the same surname. He couldn't be the man for whose surname was Nangong.

Thinking so, Venus's hands that were clenched into fists opened. However, once she moved, the wound on her back hurt, which caused her to take a deep breath. The sweet Hao immediately noticed that something was wrong and asked, "Are you OK? Do you feel good?"

Then he suddenly thought of something else, "Oh, right. By the way, why are you here? A place like this... if I haven't just looked out of the window when I was driving, I won't spot you!"

"I... "Venus opened her mouth and wanted to say something, but the cold sweat on her head was getting more and more and she was no longer able to stand the pain.

Hao squatted down to look at her, finding that her back was stained red with blood and was shocked. He hurriedly picked her up and rushed to his car, "Damn it. Why don't tell me? So much blood. Let me take you to the hospital!"

His voice was very impatient, mixed with regret and care.

However, just as he approached his car and opened the door of the back seat to put Venus inside, a Lamborghini parked next to his car.

Hao froze, holding Venus tighter. He knew this car and was familiar with and it was Kerry's car.

As expected, Kerry got out of the car with a sullen face. When he saw that Hao was holding Venus, his expression was suddenly changed. He then said in a low voice, "Hao, what are you doing? Give her to me!"

Hao subconsciously wanted to refuse and he spoke, "Kerry, her back is injured and I'll take her to the hospital!"

Kerry suddenly remembered what he had just seen. The blood on the passenger seat of his car was really this woman's... In fact, if he hadn't seen the blood, he would never have turned back.

"She's a woman I paid for; I don't need you to care!" Kerry said, stepping forward to take her back.

"..." Hao paused and he was hesitant to give her back to him.

Chapter 38: So Possessive

Kerry Ye saw him without any response, holding up Venus Mu who into his arms. His face look awful when his hands touched sticky blood on her back and he realized that she lost a lot of blood.

Immediately he opened the car door and put Venus in, and slipped into the driver's seat, then he drove away without even saying goodbye to Hao Nangong, at the same time, he dialed the number in the villa.

"Hey, John, call Dr. Han and tell him to come to the villa within ten minutes!" Without explaining too much, Kerry hung up the phone. From the rearview mirror, he glanced at Venus lying on the back seat, whose eyes were closed. The clothes on her back were all stained red.

"Venus, are you a fool? Not even tell me when you were injured?" Kerry said in a sharp tone as he was angry with her, "Why Tianye Mu has such a stupid sister? Why are you sibling so different in IQ?"

"You –" Suffering from pain, Venus lying on backseat didn't want to say any word, but she couldn't bear being provoked. This damnable man! How on this world have so abominable person?

"Kerry, I hate you!!" Venus endured the pain and said, gritting her teeth.

Hearing her words, Kerry said, with a half smile, "Ha ha, you'd better take good care of yourself first!"

"....." She turned her head angrily, stopping talking, and fainting after a while as the pain was unbearable.

Kerry drove wildly to Ye's villa, immediately stopped the car and took Venus into the house.

John was uneasy after receiving a call from Kerry, calling family doctor hurriedly. They walked over instantly when they saw Kerry holding Venus into the house.

"What's the matter, Young Master?" John asked in a hurry, glancing at the blood on Venus's back. "Oh, my god, how did my lady get hurt? Doctor Han, get ready at once! Young lady was injured!"

John yelled hurriedly. Doctor Han saw what happened, immediately turning to get tools while Kerry held Venus to her room on the second floor.

When Venus was lying face down, Doctor Han entered the room. Kerry said hurriedly, "Her back was injured. Check up whether she is okay!"

"Fine!" nodded his head, Doctor Han took his tools out and was about to undress Venus' clothes.

Looking what he was about to do aside, Kerry immediately frowned and talk harshly, "What are you trying to do?"

Doctor Han paused and looked up at Kerry. He realized something when Kerry was glowering at him and said awkwardly, "Young master, she hurt her back. I have to pull her clothes off to see if she's all right, don't I?"

"....." Doctor Han didn't dare to move as Kerry frowned not to speak.

Kerry said the word when Doctor Han almost couldn't stand his harsh gaze. "with scissors, don't lift clothes!"

"Well....." his lips twitched, and then he nodded helplessly. He took scissors out, cut out her back's clothes and saw the wound where glass shards had penetrated the flesh.

Kerry wrinkled his brows irritably as he realized these glass shards were from the photo frame of Tianye. "This damn woman is really stupid!" he thought.

"Cure her!" Kerry said and left the room sullenly.

Seeing him leave, Doctor Han was relieved and tweezed the shards of glass from Venus's back... When Kerry was here just now, he didn't dare to touch Venus as being afraid of enraging the young master.

Moreover, he didn't lift her clothes on purpose, but she hurt her back... What a sick possessive!

Dr. Han shook his head and continued to tweeze the glass shards.

Chapter 41 – 42: My Mysterious Husband

06 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 41: Thanks for Saving Me

The two had some small talks more, then Doctor Han came downstairs under the guidance of the servant. He went up to Kerry Ye and said, "Young Master, I have taken out the glass fragments from the back of the Young Madam, and the wound has also been cleaned up. As long as the wound doesn't touch water and get infected again during this period, she will be fine."

Kerry nodded and asked the servant to record that down, and ask the doctor again, "Is there going to leave a scar?"

Dr. Han shook his head. "I'll go back and order a bottle of special ointment for you. The Housekeeper can send someone to take it tomorrow. After you wipe the ointment on the wound, there won't leave a scar on the Young Lady."

Uncle John nodded, "Don't worry Young Master, I will arrange it."

Kerry nodded and Uncle John sent Doctor Han off the door.

Kerry strode upstairs, and Hao Nangong thought a moment and then followed him.

Kerry entered Venus Mu's room, who was lying on the bed, covered with quilts and facing down.

"Are you still alive?" Kerry sat down beside the bed and said crossly.

Venus was taking a rest. When she heard such a harsh voice, she suddenly got angry and said, "Sorry to let you down Young Master. I'm not dead, and I'm still living fine!"

"Of course I won't let you die. If you die, no one will do that thing with me..."

Kerry said, the teasing tone in his words was obvious.

Venus was stunned, minutes later she understood the meaning of his words and immediately turned her head to stare at him. Suddenly, she caught a glimpse of Hao behind him. She was a little surprised. After a pause, she said, "Thank you for saving me just now."

Kerry winced. He didn't expect that such an unappreciated woman would say

thank you. However, this did not mean that he would let her go. He would discuss the old scores with her one by one.

When Kerry was just about to tease her more, he heard Hao chuckling behind him and said, "You are welcome."

After a minute, Kerry immediately understood that this woman was saying thanks to Hao not him. He was too upset to explode. This damned woman, it was him who saved her.

She knew nothing about gratitude!

Kerry gnashed his teeth with anger and raised his eyes to Hao. He said coldly, "Why are you still here?"

Hao raised eyebrows, "I come here to see Venus!"

Venus, so intimate!

"I have other things to do with my wife. You can go now." Kerry looked annoyingly unhappy and ready to see off the guest.

Venus twitched her mouth. Kerry was a tyrant. He didn't like anyone visiting her.

He was a psychopath. "My friends come to see me, it's none of your business!"

"This is my home, my house, and the whole villa is mine. What you are sleeping in is my bed. Why is it none of my business?" Kerry refuted.

"You think I give a damn about your bed!" Venus shouted back.

Hao stood behind Kerry and wanted to say something. Thinking a few seconds, he gave up. He knew Kerry. Although his words were full of sarcasm and contempt, he still cared about Venus. Kerry had a possessive desire for Venus, which was for Hao...not a good thing.

Hao needed to act fast, as long as he could find the woman Kerry desired, then Venus can be replaced. By that time, he can win her over.

Clearly, she was the first woman he liked and wanted.

Keeping this in mind, Hao didn't want to have a direct conflict with Kerry, nor did he want to show any interest he had in Venus in front of Kerry, so he retreated from the room.

Uncle John knew about the relations going on between Kerry and Hao, and wanted to keep him for dinner, but Hao refused gently and left driving his car.

Chapter 42: His Blue Pupils Can Glow

Now only this couple were in the room on the second floor.

After Venus Mu said "Who give a damn to sleep in your bed", Kerry Ye pulled her harshly from the bed to the floor. These two were busy fighting that they didn't even notice when Hao Nangong left.

"Aren't you wanna sleep in my bed? Then you can sleep on the floor!" Kerry roared. Giving a look at Venus on the carpet, he sneered and lied on the bed, occupying the big bed all to himself.

"..." Venus stiffened out of pure anger. This man was such a jerk. She was a patient now. She had a wound on her back now.

Unreasonable son of a bitch! Wait for punishment from God!

Staring at Kerry and feeling the colder and colder temperature on the floor, Venus started to regret fighting with him.

It was said that a smart girl should be flexible to to any situation. Venus bit her lower lip and thought it through over and over in her mind. Finally, she made up her mind, murmuring pitifully, "Young Master, the floor is cold..."

"..." No response!

"Young Master, I still have wounds..."

"Em!" He sounded cold too.

"Young Master, I'm..."

Before Venus finished her words, Kerry raised eyebrows, "I said before that you may ask me in your own way!"

Her way...

Venus' face suddenly changed. Her heart, which had just softened, became tough again. The floor was cold and she had a back wound, so what? It was better than being tortured and humiliated by this man.

"Kerry Ye, you dream on, I will never ask you like that again! Ever!"

Venus roared in a low voice, trying to prove her determination. Last time in the study room, she had already lost her self-esteem once in order to fight for the opportunity to go to school. She couldn't do that again.

"Oh, never?" After hearing her words, Kerry laughed out of feeling funny, "Venus, you'd better remember what you said. I will wait for you to come to me for the second time. Only this time, I won't let you go so easily."

"Kerry, you bastard, you son of a bitch, you will die young!" Venus growled.

"I die young? You do want me to die!" Kerry grinned grimly. He jumped out of bed and pinched Venus's chin on the floor, forcing her to look up at him, "I tell you, Venus Mu, there are too many people who want me to die in this world, and you are only one nobody of them! "

Venus was terrified, not because of the pain on her chin, but because of Kerry's eyes. The pupils were so blue that it seemed that ocean was about to engulf her. Just staring at him like this, she was to be drowned by the dark blue ocean. Were these human eyes?

Venus was a little puzzled. She had seen foreigners with blue pupils before, but no one was like Kerry. His blue eyes seemed to able to glow...to shine.

"I won't touch you for the time being because of your wounds. But today you lied to me and you had an affair with Zihang Lu. When you get well, I will settle these with you one by one."

Kerry said with a bitter tone. He shook off Venus's chin and left the room without giving her another look.

Venus froze in the spot, not only confused by his eyes, but also by his words. What was "You lied to me today"? When did she lie to him?

Suddenly, she thought of a scene in her mind. Venus saw the clearer picture now.

The reason that he would agree and take her back to Mu's home was because of her brother's news, which they didn't get any, so they came back.

Damn, how could he blame her? It was him who took her away like a crazy man.

She was going to ask Uncle about her brother!

For Zihang, when did she have an affair with him? Remembering the hug she and Zihang had, Venus regretted desperately. She knew that no matter how she explained now, Kerry would not believe her.

That man, he believed himself and outsiders, but not her, never her!

Chapter 43 – 44: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 43: A Woman Not Trusted by Her Husband

Venus Mu sighed. This was how a woman felt when her husband didn't trust her. It was so sad. The only fortunate thing was that she didn't love Kerry Ye. Maybe when he grew tired of her and her brother came back, she could divorce him.

Then, she could start a new life without him.

Thinking this way, Venus got up from the floor and went back to bed. She found her cell and called her uncle Changrui Mu. No way would Kerry allow her back to the Mu family, so she could only ask about her brother's news over the phone.

However, the phone kept ringing but no one answered it.

Upon hanging up, Venus called again, but still no answer.

Venus didn't give up. She called the third time, still no luck.

When she called the fourth time, it was finally connected, only to the sound of a message: the phone you dialed has been turned off.

Venus's heart sank. She was not stupid. Her uncle had coveted their family's fortunes for decades. She knew that, but she knew nothing about running a company. The last thing she wanted was to see that the Mu Group for which her parents had been working hard over so many years collapse in her hands. What was worse, she couldn't find her brother, so she had no choice but relying on her uncle now.

Feeling terribly upset, Venus's brain slowly drifted off to dreams. Even when the servant came in to get her for dinner, she did not wake up.

When she woke up the next day, it was already bright morning. The sun was shining outside the window. Venus felt something sweetly cold, rubbing on her back comfortably.

She looked sideways and surprisingly saw Servant Qin.

Servant Qin saw Venus waking up and instantly smiled, "Good morning, Young Madam."

Venus nodded and asked, "What are you rubbing on my back? It's comfortable."

"It's the ointment from Dr. Han. It relieves the discomfort of the wound and removes the scar. John saw that you haven't woken up and worried about you, so he let me come in and apply the ointment for you." Servant Qin explained and

apologized, "Sorry, Young Madam, I was not being quite enough to wake you up!" Venus shook her head, "I'm OK, you go ahead!" It was strange to wake up in the morning and find that someone was rubbing her with ointment, but she preferred it than leaving a scar.

Servant Qin left after finishing her job. Venus got up from the bed and shook her body a little, only then did she find that she was much better. The wound on her back was no longer painful and got scabs already.

That was great!

It meant that she recovered well and she could go to school, in that way, she would not have to see Kerry's poker face all day long.

She happily washed up and went downstairs to have breakfast. At this time, Kerry was not home and at work already. Without him being there, she felt free and relaxed.

After breakfast, Venus went upstairs and about to go back to her room. Suddenly, she heard a string of sweet and clear bells.

Venus stopped her steps on a dime. The wind chimes were shaking. It was the room with the bell hanging on the door upstairs. Remembering this, she subconsciously looked upstairs, as expected, the same room, only this time the door was closed.

Purple pupils, and shining eyes...

Flying man, and flying teacup and teapot...

Venus kept savoring those images and couldn't help walking upstairs...The forbidden area of Ye's villa, the room that Kerry didn't allow her to approach, even not allow her to come near the third floor...

Chapter 44: Purple Pupils That Disappear Suddenly

On the third floor, Venus Mu was closing to the room, again. Her heart was pumping hard nervously. Her movements became cautious and careful. The room door was closed, but there were windows.

Over her toes, Venus leaned on the window and peeked in —

As expected, she saw the mysterious man with purple pupils again!!!

For a moment, Venus was so scared that she almost screamed. Luckily in time, she covered her mouth.

Gazing at the scene inside the room, Venus saw that not only the teapot and teacup but also the table in the middle were flying this time, and the person controlling these things was the man with purple pupils.

The man was murmuring some fuzzy words in his mouth. When he sent out a gesture suddenly, the table flew to the right. With another gesture, the table flew back to the ground steadily.

He seemed to be able to control these things to fly. When he waved his hands, the sports equipment next to him, the treadmill ran on its own, and the basketball shot into the loop by itself.

What the...

Venus was dumbfounded, as if she was seeing a science fiction drama. The man who manipulated these things had a face the same as that of Kerry. The only thing different was those eyes. This man had mysterious purple pupils that ordinary people didn't have, and his purple pupils could even glow.

For shining eyes, Venus suddenly thought of Kerry. Although his eyes were blue, they seemed to be able to glow too.

Looking back on it now carefully, Venus found that when Kerry was extremely angry, his eyes would emit blue lights, such a blueness that could devour one completely. Could it be that she saw it wrong?

Venus was not sure. When she came into her senses and looked into the room again, something more magical happened.

The mysterious man with purple pupils in the room was gone!!!

Catching a cold breath, Venus carefully watched the room up and down thoroughly. He was gone!

The man with purple pupils was just in front of her eyes one, in her absence less than half a minute, he disappeared!

Venus immediately left the window, opened the door of the room and went in. It was the first time she stepped into the room. Everything in the room was in the place. It was an ordinary indoor playground, with treadmills, basketball, tables, teapots, and teacups. All were put in order.

As if she had just witnessed an illusion, nothing could fly or move itself, and no such man with purple pupils existed.

Dream?!

Pinching herself fiercely, Venus felt pain, a strong sting of pain, proving that it was not an illusion. What was it?

At this moment, a thunderous voice hit her. It was from Kerry, "Venus, who allowed you to come into this room?"

Venus shivered upon hearing his roaring. She turned back and saw Kerry's angry face and his dark blue pupils.

"Ke...Kerry..." Venus's body was shaking uncontrollably. When she braved herself to say something, Kerry came forward and unhesitatingly dragged her out of the room.

Chapter 47 – 48: My Mysterious Husband

0 7 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 47: Teasing from Kerry Ye

"What's this?" Kerry Ye felt suspicious. He walked over to take a look. Upon now, Venus Ye unexpectedly jumped up from the bed, "Don't touch my things!" Kerry frowned suddenly, put down the thing in his hand, and stared at Venus.

Venus didn't care to put on her clothes and ran over and grabbed the design drawing. "I'll give it to my tutor tomorrow. I can't lose it any more."

"..." Kerry's eyebrows wrinkled up, giving Venus a glance, and left the room grimly. She didn't want to show her stuff to him! He didn't care to see her stuff either! After Kerry left, Venus carefully took out the design drawing again and looked at it. She had lost it once, and she didn't want to lose it a second time.

...

Next morning.

Venus got up early. Her back was almost completely healed. Today was the day for her to go back to school. After taking so many days off, she was not used to taking in so many classes at once.

"Good morning, John!" Venus went downstairs with a smile, packed up her things and was ready to go.

John quickly stopped her, "Young Madam, where are you going? You haven't had breakfast yet. "

"I won't have it. I go back to school today. I can't be late." Venus laughed and prepared to go.

"It's still early. You'd better have breakfast first." John said patiently. At this point, Kerry came down from the upstairs. As soon as he saw Venus, he gave a cold snort, "John, don't worry about her!"

John paused. He looked at Kerry and then looked at Venus, no choice but to say, "Yes, Young Master."

Venus stared Kerry, while Kerry didn't give her a look and went straight to the dining room.

Damn man, what was that attitude? Big pervert. Looking at his back, Venus couldn't help cursing him in her heart. She didn't want breakfast because she was afraid of being late. Now when she saw his face, she didn't want breakfast even more.

Venus went outside, and John followed her. Venus was a little broken down. John was really nice, but...

"John, what's the matter?"

"Young Madam, do you want me to arrange a car to take you to school?"

Venus thought for a second and hurriedly shook her head like a rattle drum, "No, no, I'll take the bus."

All the cars parked in Ye family's garage were luxury cars. Gossips about her and Kerry had been already spreading all over the school, and now it finally settled down. If she drove a luxury car to school, it would immediately become the focus of attention again. Forget it.

She just wanted to graduate quietly.

Without waiting for John to reply, Venus rushed out of the villa with her backpack. After leaving Ye's villa, Venus went to the bus stop. However, she forgot one thing.

Ye's villa was different from Mu's villa. Mu's villa was in the residential area, not far away from the bus stop. While the Ye's villa was in the rich people's area where people drove cars out, so there was no bus stop nearby.

As she walked, Venus was about to collapse since she couldn't find her way. Suddenly, she heard the sound of vehicle and immediately looked back. It was a Lamborghini.

Venus knew the car. It belonged to Kerry.

As if seeing a savior, Venus hurriedly beckoned and yelled, "Hi, I'm here!"

The speed of that Lamborghini slowed down. When passing by her side, the speed was even slower. Venus hurried over. Just as she was to open the door and got in the car, she heard the sound of "bang" to slam the accelerator, and the car quickly drove away in front of her, with extremely fast speed.

This immediately destroyed Venus's good moods. Kerry, that damned bastard, didn't want to stop and take her. Why did he play with her, evil man!

Venus was about to break down, watching Kerry's car drive farther and farther away, until he couldn't see it any more.

She was truly regretful at the moment. She should have listened to John and asked the driver to take her to school. She stood in the middle of the road. She didn't know how far ahead. She had walked so long. It was impossible to go back either.

Venus squatted on the ground and took out the cell, just ready to ask for help.

Suddenly, she heard the sound of vehicle again.

She looked up and saw a white Ferrari in front of her.

Chapter 48: You Are My Lucky Star

Venus Mu felt that the car was very familiar, as if she had seen it somewhere, but she couldn't remember where. At this moment, the driver's window was rolled down by the man inside, showing a face even more elegant than a woman. The man had a pair of exceptional eyes that easily attracted attentions. He raised his eyebrows and said with a grin, "Get in the car!"

Venus was gladly surprised. She waited for her true Savior this time. It was the man who saved her just a few days ago – Hao Nangong.

Opening the door and getting in the car, Venus quickly thanked, "Hao, thank you!"

Hearing her words, Hao curled the corner of his lips and said, "You're welcome. I'm glad that you remember me now. Very honored."

Venus quickly waved her hand, "Your surname is special, you are good-looking and nice. How can I not remember you?"

"Ha ha..." Hao chuckled, "I'm flattered!"

"By the way, why are you here?" Venus asked curiously.

Hao's face changed and said, "I'm just passing by, but seems we are predestined. Every time you need help, there I am!"

Hearing this, Venus nodded and felt magic too, "Yes, a few days ago, and today, you are really my lucky star!"

“186xxxxxxx...” Hao said, “This is my mobile phone number. Remember it. If there is anything, call me, and I will come to you immediately.”

Venus quickly took out her mobile phone to take it down.

Hao saw her actions and subconsciously raised the corner of his lips again, “What about you? Give me your mobile number. If I have troubles, I can ask for your help too.”

“Well, friends are supposed to help each other.” Venus answered and told him her number without second thoughts. She said out of impulses: “You are such a decent person, how come you and Kerry are good friends? He has bad tempers, bad characters, bad attitudes, and he doesn’t allow the smallest disobey. A man like him shouldn’t have friends.”

Hao said with a smile, “Kerry also has some merits.”

“Merits?” Venus sneered coldly, “I didn’t see any of his merits. Forget it, let’s not talk him any more. You don’t know how much I hate him.”

Thinking of his prank just now, Venus was still pissed off.

“OK, don’t talk him any more, but you have to tell me where you are going after all.” Hao looked amused.

“Ah?” Venus then remembered she hasn’t told the driver where she was going. She patted her head and said with an embarrassed smile, “Sorry I forgot. You can put me at the bus stop nearby. I’ll take a bus to school.”

“South China University?” Hao asked.

Venus nodded, “Yes, I’m studying design in the Design College of Nanhua University. My dream is to be an excellent fashion designer!”

Hao nodded, “Then I wish your dream come true soon one day!”

The two talked while Venus looked out of the window. Seeing a bus stop passing by, she hurriedly said, “Hey, we passed it, there was a bus stop.”

But Hao turned a deaf ear and drove straight past. He had no intention of stopping the car. On the contrary, he drove faster.

Venus was surprised and worried, “Why... that was a bus stop just now.”

“If you want to go to Nanhua University, wouldn’t it be better if I sent you directly to the gate of the university?” Hao questioned.

Venus touched the back of her head out of shyness, “Will you be late for your business? In fact, you don’t have to take me to the gate. I can take the bus myself!”

“Check the time. There are only 20 minutes left for your class. Are you sure you want to take the bus?”

“Ah?” Venus immediately looked at her watch. It was really too late. “Excuse me, let’s go to school directly!”

Hearing her decision, Hao contentedly raised the corner of his lips again, “You said I was your lucky star? Then you won’t be late today!”

“Perfect!” Venus nodded, very grateful, really did not expect Kerry will have such a friend, great!

When they were about to arrive at the gate of Nanhua University, Venus begged and forced Hao to stop the car and let her down. Surprisingly, Hao didn't object this time and stopped the car at the corner.

"Thank you!" Venus said gratefully when she got down from the Ferrari. Then she suddenly thought of something, "Your handkerchief, I have to give it back to you next time. I forgot..."

She said, blushing slightly, a little embarrassed.

Hao looked at her reddish face and felt the urge to go kissing her.

He tried hard to resist the desire in his body and nodded, "OK, next time!"

Venus nodded gratefully and promised that she would return it next time. Then she waved her hand to say goodbye to him and left.

After staring at her back for a long time, Hao drove away and sighed in his heart.

Hao, you seemed to be possessed by this woman.

It was the first time that he wanted a woman so bad and so seriously!

Chapter 51 – 52: My Mysterious Husband

0 6 minutes read

Chapter 51: Teach Her More Good Lessons

In the study room.

Kerry Ye listened to Venus Mu's begging voices and cries from downstairs and frowned.

John stood at the door respectfully. After a long pause, he began to say, "Young Master, it's cold outside. I think it's enough to punish Young Madam. Why don't..."

"John, when is it your turn to decide the affairs of the Ye family?" Kerry's blue eyes glanced at his housekeeper, unusually sharp.

The blue eyes made John shiver. "Yes, Young Master, it's my fault. I acted beyond my duties"

"Go have rest. She is disobedient, let her suffer."

John nodded, bowed and retreated. He did not dare to plead for Venus any more.

Staring at John's leaving back, Kerry felt uneasiness. Venus, a woman he just married, has won the trust of his loyal housekeeper in such a short period of time.

John even dared to confront him for the sake of her.

What charm did she have? I wanted to see it!

Kerry snorted coldly. Then, he received a message, which was sent by Henry Zhang.

"Young Master, the information of the design drawing has been passed on to Young Master Nangong."

After only a glance, Kerry shut down the message and did not pay more attention to it.

About the woman that night, he knew that soon he would find her. Upon thinking of the enchanting mysterious taste of that night, Kerry couldn't help having some erection in his body. What kind of woman was she? He wildly visioned.

Suddenly, Venus's roaring voices downstairs stopped.

After listening for so long, he felt a little strange when it stopped. He got up and went to the window to look at the door of the villa downstairs.

Maybe it was because no one responded after yelling for so long. Venus was squatting in the corner shivering.

Seeing her curling up, Kerry satisfyingly licked his lips. But unexpectedly, at this point, the villa door was opened from inside, someone secretly handed a thick quilt out to her.

Venus quickly wrapped her body with the quilt and said gratefully, "John, thank you. It's so nice of you."

John sighed and nodded, "Young Master said that he must punish you, so Young Madam, you have to spend the night in the garden this time."

"I see!" Venus, who was wrapped in the quilt, felt the warmth and nodded like a good kid. "John, please go in quickly. Don't let Kerry find out. I'll spend the night in the garden. Don't bother to check on me. He is sick. I don't know what he would do if he finds out you taking care of me."

Kerry's eyebrow arched, stupid woman, dared to say he was sick? It seemed that the lesson was not enough!

He strode out of the study room and walked downstairs.

After secretly delivering the quilt, John was just ready to close the door to leave, he met with the pair of blue and cold eyes of Kerry again.

"Young Master, Young Master..." John's legs and stomach were twitching together.

Kerry frowned. "John, are you so old and confused so you start to misbehave? If I caught you doing this again, you should retire early..."

What Kerry said made John twitching more. He didn't expect Young master to see him sending Venus the quilt.

"Young Master, I..."

John bowed and was about to say something, when Venus showed up. She was wrapped in the quilt outside the door and curled up in the corner to keep warm, and then saw that John went in and left the villa door opening, so she curiously came over to have a look. As soon as seeing Kerry giving John a hard time, Venus's furies boiled up.

"Kerry, it's all my fault. I asked John to bring me the quilt. You don't need to punish him." Venus roared, wanting to protect John.

Kerry's eyebrows arched again. This stubborn woman was so ungrateful.

Noticing Kerry's more and more darkened face, John became more nervous. He quickly explained to Venus, "It's me who made a mistake, Young Master is right to scold me..."

As a result, he was interrupted by Venus. She obviously didn't realize John's good intentions. John's inferior and awkward position made her want to uphold justice right now.

John's mistakes were all caused by the quilt, and she was responsible for it.

“Kerry, I said it was my fault. Just blame me. Leave John alone!” Venus straightened her neck, wearing a righteously awe expression.

Kerry didn't know to feel angry or funny, He didn't know if this woman was being kind or stupid.

“Well, it's all on you, isn't it? If I don't teach John a lesson, then I'll teach you a lesson!” Kerry said, and moved quickly forward. Before Venus had the time to react, he clasped her wrist.

Venus frightened, “What are you doing?”

Kerry wrenched his teeth and smirked evilly, “Fuck you...my darling.”

Upon that, he pulled off Venus's quilt, threw it on the ground, and then his hands pressed more and more hard, satisfied to see that Venus bite her teeth because of wrist pain, put the kicking-and-screaming woman over his shoulder to upstairs.

John picked up the quilt, looked at his Young Master's evil face, and sighed.

Chapter 52: Kerry Ye's Taboo

Kerry Ye dragged Venus Mu into the room and threw her to the bed.

“Ah...” Because of his sudden forced swing, her back directly hit the bedside table, combined with the previous wrist pain, Venus involuntarily called out.

“What's wrong? I'm not starting to fuck you yet. You already start the pre-play by moaning so dirty? What a slut indeed.” Kerry unfastened his tie while surveying her body fiercely with his blue eyes.

Today, she went to school, wearing her school uniform, blue skirt, white stockings. The temptation of pureness lured Kerry's eyes into squinting.

“Woman, remember, you are mine! Although you are here because I have spent money, you can only belong to me. Don't you ever dare to cheat on me unless you want to die.” At the thought that Venus once hugged Zihang closely and they'd been a couple for a year and a half, and she had gave her virginity to him, Kerry wanted to tear this woman apart.

With that, he pulled off her skirt.

“What are you doing? Let me go!”

With a sneer, Kerry said, “Since you were not willing to accept punishment in the garden, I have to punish you in a different way.”

“No, don't...” Aware of the strong desire in his eyes, Venus determinedly refused.

“Too late!”

Having said that, regardless of her opposition, Kerry directly pressed her up and put her under severe pressure...

How many times this man conquered this woman, nobody knew. He himself lost count. Venus was again and again taken by him. She was about to be tortured apart by him. Especially in a certain place, she thought she can barely walked after this night.

“Kerry, you bastard!” Clenching the lower lip tightly, Venus cursed Kerry with fire in her low voice.

After being satisfied, Kerry licked the corner of his lips and scratched his finger across Venus's cheek, “Isn't this what you want too, my slut? You hate me? Who's

been yelling so high just now?"

"You!"

Venus blushed. She hated Kerry and hated herself even more. Under his teasing, she couldn't help sending out some shameful voices.

Looking at her innocent young face, Kerry was more pleased with himself and sneered, "You cannot be a whore and an angel at the same time. Venus, you are my slut, admitting that soon might made me look up at you!"

Venus's face turned pale in an instant. Her hand under the quilt was forming a fist. Her teeth were clenching her lip. Her eyes were staring at him. She wanted to kill him.

How can there be such a hateful man in the world? One day she will revenge, she will make him regret!

Venus swore silently in her heart, making her look like an revenging angel now.

Kerry patted her cheek, "Yes, that's it, hate me more, that's sexier."

"You pervert!"

Venus yelled. Kerry moved his hand from her cheek to her lower jaw, and pinched her throat, "I hate people calling me pervert. From now on, I don't want to hear this word from your mouth again, understood?"

This word was his taboo!

"Well..." Venus, who was choked and unable to breathe freely, but still refused to admit defeat. She squeezed words out of her teeth, "You are a Pervert... "

Chapter 53 – 54: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 53: Rub Her With Ointment

Venus Mu rolled her eyes and felt that she was about to be strangled by him. She quickly reached out to grab his arm.

Kerry Ye glared at her coldly. After keeping strangling her for a few more seconds, he let her go in the end. Against his expectation, after coughing for a while, Venus passed out.

Shockingly, Kerry went forward to check on her breath, touched her forehead, and then quickly turned out of the room. He called John to send for Doctor Han at once.

When Dr. Han arrived, ten minutes had passed.

"How is she?" Kerry frowned and asked anxiously.

Doctor Han, who finished diagnosing Venus, replied, "Young Madam was not fully recovered and exposed to the coldness, so she is infected with wind chill now. I'll prescribe some medicines for her. Take them for a few days and she will be OK."

"Good!" Kerry nodded, but he saw that Doctor Han had no intention of leaving, so he asked, "What else?"

"Well..." Dr. Han paused, his old face looking shy.

“Feel free to say!” Kerry frowned again.

After hearing this, Dr. Han dared to say, “Young Master, Young Madam is not in good health. In terms of marriage intercourse, it is not appropriate to be too violent, let alone doing too much tricks...”

Kerry’s face suddenly became stiff. After hearing doctor Han’s words, all servants immediately lowered their heads tacitly, and no one dared to look up.

“I see!” Kerry waved impatiently to see off the guest. Doctor Han was really nosy. However, to his surprise, Dr. Han took out a bottle of ointment from the medicine box, put it on the table, and said vaguely, “Young Master, I’m afraid Young Madam might need this!”

After that, he took his stuff and left at once. That was fast.

Kerry twitched the corner of his mouth a little, resisting the urge to throw the doctor off the rail to the floor downstairs.

After Dr. Han left, Kerry immediately sent off all the servants, leaving himself and the sleeping Venus in the room.

Kerry picked up the bottle of ointment left by Dr. Han. It should have been developed by himself. There was no package or method of use on it. But he knew what this was for.

Frowning at Venus, Kerry went over to lift the quilt, went down to look at her red and swollen privates. He carefully poured the ointment there and gently started rubbing.

Venus, who was in a coma, felt the most painful part of her body cold and comfortable at the moment. She subconsciously opened her eyes. What popped into her eyes were the ceiling and... Kerry’s face!

Scared to a big jump from the bed, Venus spluttered, “Kerry, what are you up to? Don’t touch me!”

Kerry, who was enjoying rubbing the ointment, frowned at the words. Damn it, this ignorant woman was the first one who was served by him like this. How ignorant she was!

“Shut up!” Kerry sharply interrupted, Kerry grabbed her leg, pulled her nearer, and then regardless of her struggle, continued to apply the ointment.

Venus blushed, this position really embarrassed and shamed her, but Kerry pressed her leg tightly, she couldn’t move at all.

Suddenly, she felt a cold feeling again. Venus understood that Kerry was applying ointment to her, but She would rather not to let him stare her private parts like that and rub there.

“Ke...Kerry” Venus couldn’t help saying. Her cheek was red and said, “Give me the ointment, I’ll rub it myself. You don’t need to...”

Before she finished her words, she heard his ruthless reply, “Shut up!”

Venus had no choice but to bite her lip and cover her head with a quilt to hide her embarrassment and dare not speak any more.

Anyway, he had done more than that to me already, more than once, several times. Staring was the least. Let it go.

Chapter 54: Venus Was the Woman He'd Been Looking For?

When Venus Mu was doing self-counseling in her deep mind to help her through this awkward dilemma, Kerry Ye's mobile phone on the table suddenly rang. He glanced at it, seeing the caller ID, and told Venus, "You can rub yourself now!" Then, he wiped his hands with a paper towel, picked up the phone and walked over to the door. It was obvious that he did not want Venus to hear the conversation.

Venus pouted her lips toward the back of Kerry and made a disdainful face, then she took the ointment to start rubbing herself.

Damned man, what was the big deal? Not let her listen to his phone, like she was interested at all. Venus rubbed the ointment while cursing him. Her private parts were still very red and swollen. She hated that uncontrollable bastard!

However, thanks to the phone call, saving her from being rubbed by his hands all the time. No matter how shameless a woman was, she could not help blushing.

.....

On the hallway outside the room.

"Hello, Hao, what's the matter?" Kerry asked, it was from Hao Nangong.

"Hey hey..." Hao chuckled. "Calling you must mean that I have news already. I told you, looking for a woman in the Sky City is a piece of cake for me."

"Cut the nonsense, tell me!" Kerry was not in the mood to joke around and interrupted his words with a frown.

"Well, well, I know you are in a hurry!" Hao was not in the mood to tease his friends either. He quickly said, "I have found out that the theme of the design drawing is" Fashion and Soul "", which is the latest issue of the School of Design of Nanhua University. Unfortunately, all students in the school must participate in this subject, so there is no clear target. Now, it is certain that the woman you are looking for must be a student of Nanhua University!"

"Nanhua University...School of Design..." Kerry whispered these words. He remembered where he had seen it, but then nodded his head and said, "OK, I got it. You can continue to trace it!"

"No problem!" Hao nodded excitedly, "Your business is mine."

After that, they hang up the phone. Hao gently tapped his fingers on the table, and the corner of his lips raised with a touch of complacent. As long as he found the woman Kerry desired, Venus would be his.

Thinking about that, he looked at the data on the desktop, School of Design, Nanhua University. If he remembered correctly, Venus was a student there.

Was the woman Kerry looking for was Venus's classmate?

Wasn't that even better for him?

Somehow, Hao's brain suddenly came up with a crazy idea. The woman Kerry looking for was not Venus, wasn't it? It seemed that Venus met all the requirements.

No, no, absolutely not!

Hao shook his head fiercely and threw the idea out of his mind. How could there be such a coincidence in the world? Besides, Venus was the woman he must have!

Thinking of the first time he met Venus, Hao's heart seemed to be filled with a bucket of honey, flowing sweetness to the bottom of his heart. It never occurred to him that he would be won over by a woman in one day, who always regarded himself as an invincible playboy.

.....

Kerry, who has finished the phone call with Hao, went to the study room. Out of excitement, he took out the original drawing of the design again and carefully examined it.

School of design, Nanhua University, he didn't expect that she was a student of Nanhua. No wonder she seemed intelligently outstanding.

This was a piece of important formation, and soon, he believed, the woman would reappear in front of him.

With this in mind, Kerry felt stirred and aroused inside. He missed the day when she was under him, and the two were so intimately and sensationally mingling and lingering together. Just thinking about it, there was a reaction somewhere in his body...

That woman, he must have her!

Chapter 55 – 56: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 55: Ask Kerry for One Million

Venus Mu had been quiet for several days, and Kerry Ye was also not heard much. Nobody knew what business he was busy with. She was happy about it, giving her time to deal with her own matters.

Last time, her uncle said that he had news about her brother, but there was an accident that day. She didn't have time to ask Uncle. Recently, Uncle and Aunt couldn't get through. Venus knew that there must be something going on, so she planned to visit the Mu's Group after school.

In the evening after school, upon getting in the car, Venus asked the driver not to send her back to Ye's home but to Mu's Group.

"I'm looking for Mr. Mu. Is he in the office?" Walking straight to the front desk of the group, Venus asked.

"Ah...Yes." The young girl at the front desk nodded. When looking up and was just about to ask if there was an appointment, she saw Venus and changed immediately, "Excuse me, Ms. Mu. Mr. Mu is not in the office."

Venus retorted, "You just said he was in, why change all of sudden?"

The young girl said awkwardly, "It's my mistake, Ms.Mu, why don't you come next time?"

It was not the girl's fault. Her boss ordered her, as long as it was Venus, to send her away.

Venus clenched her teeth and glared. She didn't intend to leave. When she tried to find a way to go upstairs, she suddenly heard a familiar voice.

"Mr. Liu, it's useless to pester me. Our funds are not in place and the settlement cannot be made. I don't have the money to give you. How about you give us more time and we will give you a reply asap?" Changrui Mu's voice came from the right side of the lobby.

Venus was surprised and looked over. The middle-aged man with the surname Liu held on to Changrui's clothes. "Last time you asked for a few more days, not this time, how long do you want to delay? When will you settle the 300,000 you owed us?"

Changrui waved his hands, "It's not that I don't want to pay you, it's the company recently..."

Venus listened. Her mind was like a blast bomb. She understood from the conversation between her uncle and this man. The company did not run well now. The company's one partner owed the company money, correspondingly, the company owed its other partner money.

However, how could it possible that her brother left just half a year, the company had been unable to operate normally already.

Out of a shocking stance, Venus walked over until the two men finished quarreling and Liu left angrily. She stopped in Changrui's way.

"Uncle, I heard the conversation between you and Mr. Liu just now. What's going on? What happened to the company?" Venus asked quickly and worriedly.

When Changrui surprisingly saw Venus, his eyes were a little dodgy. "Venus, how you doing? About the company, to tell you the truth, several projects our company invested have been stopped, so..."

"But I married Kerry. Didn't he help Mu?" Venus doubted.

Changrui thought about it and said, "Most of the money that Mr. Ye subsidized has been sent to your brother. The rest is not enough for the company's business operation!"

Speaking of this, he sighed loudly on purpose. There was something wrong with the operation of Mu's Group, and it had been struggling to run normally indeed.

"What?" Venus was even more shocked, "Send money to my brother? Did you hear from my brother?"

Changrui nodded and mumbled nonsense right away, "Your brother is now in America. He was seriously injured and he needed money. I transferred some to him, but that was not enough. But Mu's Group can't afford that any more. You see, that Mr. Liu just came here to ask for money."

Venus was so nervous that she grabbed Changrui's arm, "What happened to my brother? Was he injured? Did he need money for treatment? How is he doing now? Is it serious?"

Chapter 56: An Unexpected Visitor

"The situation was very critical. I have just received the news. Your brother is still

in a coma.” Speaking of this, Changrui Mu came up with a vicious idea, “Venus, you are now Kerry’s wife, can you find a way to get money from him? Your brother is in a life-and-death situation and needs money urgently. Mu’s Group is in trouble as well. Why can’t you go to Kerry to help us out? He is your husband anyway!”

At the end of his speech, Changrui’s eyes were filled with greed. How did he forget, Venus Mu, the golden tree! How silly he was! He should have answered her phone earlier and asked her for money!

“Ask Kerry for money?” Venus was stunned. How could this be possible? In Kerry’s eyes, she was not even as important as a servant!

“Yes!” Changrui sounded promising, “There is no other way but going to Master Ye. You don’t want your brother to die in America, do you?”

“No, I can’t let that happen!” Venus rapidly replied, resolutely shaking her head. Changrui manipulated the vulnerable Venus at the moment, “That’s right. Your brother needs money now. You can ask Kerry for it. It’s not much. It’s only a million yuan.”

“A million?” Venus exclaimed, “Is that too much?”

“Not much, not much!” Changrui shook his head and said, “This amount of money is nothing for Kerry, but it’s life-saving for your brother! Venus, you must help your brother. I haven’t answered your phone these days. I was afraid if I told you about it, you will be devastated. Now we really have no other solutions. “

“...” Venus was speechless. Her mind was in a mess. Her brother was dying in the hospital. After a rather long while, she murmured, “Well, I’ll find a way.”

After leaving the Group, Venus asked the driver to send her back to Ye’s home. She was exhausted from worrying so much.

A million! How could she even open her mouth to talk to Kerry about it?

She felt hopeless that her head started to ache. When arriving, she got out of the car and walked into the villa looking preoccupied with troubles. As soon as she entered the room, she found something unusual, there was an unexpected visitor at home.

“Ha ha ha ha, Kerry, do you think it’s funny? This was an anecdote from my cousin’s childhood!” Yiyao Mu’s voice sounded like a harsh silver bell. Venus’s eyebrows wrinkled up immediately.

She should have the nerve to come to Ye’s home!

In the living room, Venus saw the scene on the sofa. Yiyao took Kerry’s arm and talked to him with an intimate smile on her face. The content of the conversation was all about her, funny stories in old times.

Venus was embarrassed to see the two talking closely. They were really shameless, even it was inappropriate for them to show any intimacy in her home. Maybe they had the skin thicker than an ancient wall, so they naturally did not care about what other people thought of them. Believing this relieved Venus from caring it much any more. She moved away her eyes and turned to upstairs.

“Stop!”

Staring at her indifferent back, Kerry's face and voice changed from a easy-chatting old friend to a gloomy cold enemy.

Kerry originally didn't want to engage into Yiyao's flirting talks. Then he saw Venus enter the door. He wanted to see her become jealous and angry. But to his surprise, the woman ignored him and went upstairs directly, which made him furious at once.

Venus heard his cold order, then stopped and turned around. Standing on the steps of the revolving stairs, she looked at him calmly and asked, "What's the matter?"

Chapter 57 – 58: My Mysterious Husband

0 5 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 57: How to Punish You

Kerry Ye stared at her straight, seeing that her clear eyes had no emotion at all. The blue ice eyes exude a fiercely incisive light. He icily asked, "Venus Mu, where are your good manners? How dare you go upstairs without greeting me? "

Venus resisted the impulse to roll her eyes. She really wanted to retort loudly: "Kerry Ye, you are such a narcissistic jerk! Who do you think you are? Everyone on earth should salute you when they see you?"

Of course, these words could only rot in her stomach. She could see how narrow-minded this man was. If she aggravated him, she would suffer again tonight.

Without waiting for her reply, he heard Yiyao Mu beside him, adding fuel to the fire, "Kerry, you don't know my cousin. She has always been arrogant and never thinks high of anyone! By the way, except for one person. "

Kerry looked at her and asked bitterly, "Who?"

Hearing his inquiry, Yiyao showed a bright smile and looked at Venus gloatingly.

She said slowly on purpose, "Of course, it's her favorite ex-boyfriend Zihang Lu."

"Yiyao, cut the bullshit and stop messing up the relationship between me and your brother-in-law!" Venus bit her teeth and defended herself out of rage.

She knew that Zihang's name was like a timing bomb. No matter who said it and when said it, it would make Kerry blow up. She didn't want to bear the consequences of his anger in bed like again.

Unexpectedly, Kerry did not respond at all. He sat quietly on the sofa. In addition to his darkened face, he didn't seem to have any sign of anger. This made Venus's heart ease a little.

"Kerry, aren't you bothered? I mean, in my cousin's heart, you are never as good as Zihang..." Seeing that he didn't respond, Yiyao continued to perfect the story. She remembered clearly what happened to the three of them that night in the Mu's home.

"Shut up!" Kerry was successfully angered this time, but not at Venus but at Yiyao.

His cold blue eyes were deadly frightening now.

Venus's face showed a little surprised, not knowing clearly why Kerry was like this.

"Kerry, you scared me..."

Kerry sneered, but ignored her pretended delicacy, and stood up straight. His cold ice eyes looked down at her, and talked with full disdain, "Yiyao Mu, do you think you are very smart? I only warn you once. I don't want to hear the name of Zihang Lu from you in the future. Otherwise, don't blame me for being rude! I'm not a fool. Don't try to manipulate me! Now, you should leave. John, see off the guests!"

Kerry then turned his eyes and ignored Yiyao's reaction. He went straight up the revolving stairs and grabbed Venus's wrist as he passed by.

Venus was forced to follow him upstairs. She looked back and saw Yiyao, who was shocked with complete disappointment and resentment. She felt a trace of pleasure in her heart.

...

As soon as the couple came to the study room, Kerry let go of her hand. He walked over to the desk and sat down, spreading out the documents in front of him and starting to focus on them. He no longer paid attention to Venus in the room.

"You didn't get angry with me just now. Why?" Venus stunned for a while, staring at his perfect silhouette, can't help asking curiously.

Kerry raised his head and glanced at her. He said faintly, "Why? Do you want me to punish you?"

Of course Venus knew the meaning of his so-called punishment. A tide of shame and indignation appeared on her face. She said grumpily, "No. I was just curious to know why!"

Kerry slowly put down his pen and said, "Do you really want to know?"

"Yes."

"Please me, then I'll tell you." Kerry grinned evilly again. His eyes fell on her charming body and his voices sounded hoarse.

Chapter 58: Author of Design Sketch Is Found

"You shameless rascal!" Venus glared at him fiercely and scolded angrily.

She felt that she couldn't communicate with him. Kerry was a breeding pig that can be oestrus at any time, thinking about doing that every day. He was a pervert.

"Wait for me in bed at night if you want, and I'll try my best to satisfy you." Kerry said evilly, and then his eyes went back to the document, "Now you go out, I need to work, remember to close the door for me."

Kerry has made an order for her to leave. Venus must have left as fast as she should, but now she hesitated. It suddenly occurred to her that her uncle had mentioned a million yuan. This matter concerned the life and death of her brother, which she could never let it go. But with Kerry's character, it was not likely to lend her money. How should she speak?

Noticing that she was still standing still, Kerry's face raised a touch of sarcasm,

“I’ve forgotten the slut side of yours. Why you stand there not moving, do you want me to satisfy you now?”

Kerry’s words interrupted her thoughts. Dissatisfied with his bad tone, Venus said coldly, “You wish! Thinking about such things all day long, you are a sick person!” Kerry stared at her back, the blue ice pupils looking more and more obvious. Venus slammed the door and sit powerless on the ground. She was anxious and helpless. Kerry was not a kind-hearted. She would only insult herself by borrowing money from him. It seemed that she could only find another way.

After taking a bath, she lay in bed and couldn’t sleep. Her mind was full of this one million matter. Just then, the mobile phone rang suddenly.

“Hello?”

“Veve, are you awake?”

On the other end of the phone came Xinyou Qiao’s voice. Venus turned over and said in a calm tone, “Not yet, Xinyou. Calling me so late, what’s up?”

“Tomorrow is the weekend, and the school has a day off. I was thinking that since I have nothing to do anyway, can I go to Ye’s villa to visit you? Are free tomorrow?”

Venus listened to her, a light smile showing on her face. She said happily, “Great, I’m suffocating here. You can come to me tomorrow.”

Hearing her consent, Xinyou raised a gloomy smile on her face and said calmly, “That’s settled. Wait for me at home tomorrow.”

“Sure.”

Xinyou’s was in such a good mood. She applied a mask on her face and hummed a song. At the thought of seeing Kerry’s charming and handsome face, she could not wait for dawn. All she could think now was what to wear tomorrow. It must make her look beautiful and leave a good impression in Kerry’s heart.

Hang up, Venus’s mood suddenly relaxed a lot thinking of Xinyou coming here to accompany her tomorrow. She wrapped up in the quilt and soon fell asleep.

.....

Next day.

“Master Nangong.”

A man in a black suit walked calmly to Hao and said respectfully.

“What’s the matter?”

At the moment, Hao was sitting lazily on the sofa, with a crystal cup in his hands.

He shook it carelessly, which made him look more evil and enchanting. He glanced at the visitor and said lightly.

“I have found out who is the author of the design drawing, and I’ve come to report to you.”

Hearing his words, Hao swept away his carelessness. With a touch of nervousness inside, he looked dignified and stared at him, “What’s her name?”

“Xinyou Qiao.”

Hao suddenly breathed a sigh of relief, then a bright smile rose from the corner of

his mouth. He said relaxed, "I got it. You get my car for me right now. I'm going to Ye's villa."

"Yes."

Knowing that it was not Venus, Hao's heart was completely relieved. He remembered Kerry's care for that woman. He couldn't help thinking. As long as he told Kerry the name of the woman, Kerry would probably divorce Venus for her. Then, Venus would be his woman. Even God was helping him. It seemed that Venus was destined to be his woman!

Chapter 61 – 62: My Mysterious Husband

0 4 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 61: Woman from That Night Should Be Her

Hao Nangong stared at Xinyou Qiao thoughtfully, a glimmer of joy rose from his heart. He wanted to tell Kerry Ye that the woman from that night was Xinyou.

With Kerry's power, it was a piece of cake to find this person.

To his total surprise, the woman with the same name of Xinyou Qiao would appear in Ye's villa. Would she be the person Kerry was looking for?

Just when Hao wanted to speak, he heard Servant Qin's respectful voice behind, "Young Master, Young Madam, lunch is ready."

Kerry raised his wrist and habitually looked at the watch. He said coldly, "Let's go to dinner first."

Venus took Xinyou to the dining table. On the huge round table, there were rich dishes on display, looking very appetizing.

"Xinyou, I heard that you like steak best. I ordered the kitchen to make this for you. You must eat more." Venus said nicely.

"Good."

Xinyou looked calm, but she was extremely mad inside. She couldn't stand Venus talking to her as a hostess, which made her very uncomfortable.

"Hi beauty, my name is Hao Nangong. You can call me Hao." At this point, Hao threw a flirting wink and continued to naturally talked to her.

Feeling Hao's enthusiasm, Xinyou screamed with excitement inside. She meant to attract Kerry's attention. Now seeing that he wasn't interested in her at all, she thought that Hao may be a better choice, who is a gentle, handsome and rich bachelor in the Sky City!

Trying to suppress her their emotions, Xinyou said shyly, "Hello, Hao."

Hao touched his chin and asked gently, "Can I call you Xinyou?"

Certainly.

"Yes." Xinyou said with a smile.

Hearing her consent, Hao's face raised a enchanting smile and asked enthusiastically, "Xinyou, what do you do now?"

Seeing his smile, Xinyou's heart was melting and answered pleasantly, "Veve and I are classmates. We are studying Design."

“Are you also a student of Nanhua University?” When asking this question, Hao felt his heart beat faster.

“Of course.”

It was her!

Hao’s heart was ecstatic. His eyes fell on Kerry and gave him a suggestive look. Kerry had some speculation already in his heart. He pondered over the contents of the conversation between the two.

After dinner, Venus originally planned to take Xinyou to visit Ye’s villa. She suddenly got a phone call from her parents, talking about some emergency happened and needing her to go back at once.

Venus didn’t ask for details, but only seeing her friend to the door.

...

In the study room.

Kerry sat lazily on the leather sofa, playing with the gold-gilded pen in his hand randomly, looking at the serious Hao on the opposite. He asked casually, “What do you want to say to me?”

Hao curled his mouth, showing a boring expression on his face. His charming womanizing eyes stared at Kerry. He didn’t want to miss any of Kerry’s subtle expressions. He said bluntly, “I have found out that woman. Who do you think she would be?”

Kerry raised his eyebrows, and his eyes suddenly looked darkened. Recalling her sweetness and thinking that he would be able to meet her soon, his heart suddenly was filled a touch of joy. He asked with a voice of a husky texture, “Who is it?”

“She and your wife are classmates. Her name is Xinyou Qiao?”

Chapter 62: It was really her?

“Are you sure?” Kerry Ye asked. He was stunned.

“There’s only a girl called Xinyou Qiao at Nanhua University.”

Kerry was complicated at the moment. The smell of that woman made him miss her immensely. She was like a clear and elegant daisy, making him madly want to have her. So even though he dug three feet into the ground, he still wanted to find her.

When he heard the news about her, he was eager to find her immediately. But what he didn’t expect that girl was Xinyou Qiao.

Thinking of Xinyou Qiao’s voluptuous figure under her red dress and her unpredictable scheming, Kerry felt very strange. Although he hadn’t been able to see the girl’s face in the hotel, her purity couldn’t be faked. Such an innocent girl would be Xinyou Qiao?

He suspected that girl was not Xinyou Qiao.

“Kerry, what’s wrong?”

Looking his disappointed look, Hao Nangong was puzzled and asked.

“Are you sure that design sketch is Xinyou Qiao’s?” Kerry asked seriously.
“Of course, don’t you believe me? Can I joke about such things?” Hao said.
They had been friends for many years, and he believed in Hao. He didn’t speak out his doubts. He thought perhaps he was wrong this time.

“Anything wrong?”

“No.” Kerry shook her head, then said, “Thank you this time, I’ll buy you a drink sometime.”

“Ok.” Hao laughed.

Kerry hid his doubts with a pleasant expression on his face. He said jokingly, “You’re really attentive when it comes to women, can you tell me how you found her?”

“My ex-girlfriend told me.” Hao was in a good mood and said, “I’m curious what you plan to do with Venus now.”

Kerry’s furrowed lightly, his blue eyes was unpredictable.

For Venus he didn’t like her or hate her. After this period of intimate contact, he loved the pleasure her body brought him. But as long as he thought of her charming body having been fucked by other men, he would want to tear her apart.

He wouldn’t like a woman who had been dumped.

“You should know what I’m doing. I want to get Tianye Mu to show up. As soon as he appears, I will divorce Venus immediately.” Kerry said in a grim tone.

Hao saw his stern appearance and guessed that he had no feelings for Venus. Hao felt relieved, but he quickly had another question.

“Kerry, if Tianye Mu is already dead, or if he’ll never appears, do you plan to live with Venus for the rest of your life?”

As soon as Hao said this, Kerry looked stunned for a moment before saying obscurely, “I’m sure that Tianye Mu isn’t dead. If he doesn’t show up, I’ll find him even if I have to travel to the end of the earth.”

“Alright, I’ll wait for your good news.”

Chapter 69 – 70: My Mysterious Husband

0 29 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 69: Betrayal (1)

Hao Nangong took out his cell phone and quickly dialed a number. It was answered immediately.

“Hello? Is that Miss Xinyou Qiao? I’m Hao Nangong.”

Xinyou, who was lying on the bed applying a facial mask, immediately got up from the bed. She then quickly calmed herself down, filled with happiness, and asked with a demure manner, “Mr. Nangong, what’s up?”

“Are you convenient now? I’d like to buy you a cup of coffee.” Playing with the car keys, Hao said in a gentle tone.

“Sure!” Xinyou was excited to reply, but she immediately noticed that she was too much, so she calmed down again, “Where?”

“Red Rose.”

...

Red Rose Café

When Xinyou arrived, Hao was already there, and after the two greeted each other, Hao went to order two cups of coffee.

Xinyou looked at his handsome face, feeling excited, but she tried to remain calm.

She asked softly, “Mr. Nangong, why ask me out?”

Hao took a sip of coffee and raised a gentle smile, saying lightly, “You’ve got a good score, so I wanted to ask you out and congratulate you in person.”

After hearing his words, Xinyou was extremely joyful, and she smiled gracefully and decently, saying, “Thank you.”

Xinyou was very proud of herself, feeling that she was quite lucky today. Not only did Kerry Ye’s attitude towards her change a lot, but Hao was so concerned about her!

Hao keenly sensed her pride, so he had an idea and said slowly, “Xinyou, you did a good job. I think you’re a very talented designer, even Kerry has praised you!”

Xinyou looked surprised, feeling now she was the luckiest girl in the world and

asked with a pleasant face, “Did Mr. Ye praise my work too? Fantastic!”

“Yeah, he said you had good potential. You know, he’s a guy who rarely compliments others and I can tell he appreciates you!” Hao said gently and smiled.

Kerry admired her!!!

Xinyou continued, “Thank you and Young Master Ye. I’m honored.”

Hao lowered his head and took a sip of coffee, but in reality, he was disdainful.

This work obviously belonged to Venus, but Xinyou took it for granted. Also, she felt no shame when she faced others’ compliments. How dare she?

“It’s actually quite a coincidence. When I paid a visit to Kerry’s place long ago, I saw a draft of a design very similar to yours, and he told me that he was looking for the designer. Xinyou, have you ever lost a draft before?”

Xinyou was stunned, she only had one copy of the original design, so could it be Venus’s...

Clearing her throat, Xinyou raised her head in surprise and said softly, “Oh! I did accidentally lose it once before, then I drew a new copy according to my memory.

Is it true that Young Master Ye is looking for the designer?”

“Yes, but I’m not sure. Perhaps Kerry wants to find its owner and return the manuscript to her.” Hao said softly.

“Oh, well.”

After chatting for a while, Hao said that he still had something to do, so he sent Xinyou back before dealing with his own business.

Xinyou was still excited and she repeatedly recalled the conversation between them, and there was only one question. She just lied to Hao about the manuscript

she had lost earlier, so was it Venus's or not?

Xinyou took out her cell phone and immediately dialed Venus's number, saying, "Venus, I need to ask you something."

Venus asked, "What?"

"Do you still have your own copy of the design that I copied for the contest?"

Xinyou was a little nervous about the question.

Venus remembered that she had left it at the hotel and truthfully answered, "I lost it."

"OK!" Xinyou took a deep breath and smiled with cunning, "It's okay. I'm just asking."

"Oh."

"I need to go. See you around."

"Okay. Bye."

Hanging up the phone, Xinyou couldn't stop laughing. A bold idea came to her. From Hao's words, she could know that Kerry still didn't know that the design was actually Venus's and when Kerry met her today, he didn't ignore her like he did last time at Ye's Mansion, but he praised her work. Did he mistakenly see her as the designer?

If that was the case, she might be able to make good use of this to get close to Kerry!

Thanks God!

However, what made her curious was why Kerry wanted to find the owner of that work?

Was what Hao said true?

According to her understanding of Kerry, he shouldn't be such a boring man. What secrets did she not know?

...

Chapter 69: Betrayal (2)

Ye's mansion

Venus stroke her chin and pondered for a while. She then picked up a pencil to trace on a piece of white paper. The room was quiet and there was only the 'rustling' sound that happened when the pencil made contact with the paper.

Suddenly...

"Oh my God!!!"

As she looked up, an enlarged face instantly appeared in front of her, scaring Venus to scream.

"Shh... be quiet. It's me." A familiar voice came.

When Venus came back to her sense, she saw Xiaozi's handsome face and purple pupils.

Looking at him, Venus gritted her teeth in anger and said loudly, "Why didn't you make any sound when you appeared? You almost scared me to death!"

"Oh," Xiaozi stroked her chin, with her purple eyes glowing, and said faintly, "If

you were scared to death, wouldn't we be the same kind..."

Venus recalled what he had said about his own death experience and immediately looked at him suspiciously. Her tone was rather helpless, "I wouldn't die in this way... It's too humiliating..."

Xiaozi curled his lips, ignoring her last sentence and said, "How good I am like this. I can fly when I want, come and go when I want and I won't get sick, or starve."

Venus was speechless, "But you can't cry or laugh. What's the joy of this kind of life?"

"How do you know I won't cry or laugh?" To make her believe, he made a face uglier than crying.

Venus didn't know what to say, "Xiaozi, guncu (a Chinese cyberword, which means 'fuck off')."

"What is 'guncu'?" Xiaozi asked curiously.

Venus cleared her throat and said in a serious way, "You lie on the ground, dragging your legs with your arms, and move forward in a circle!"

Xiaozi nodded and said faintly, "Too bad, I can't go into the earth..."

There seemed to be a generation gap between Xiaozi and her...

How awkward...

Just at this moment, Uncle Wang's voice was sounded outside the door, "Mrs. Ye, Miss Qiao is here to see you."

Venus immediately raised her head, signaling Xiaozi to quickly disappear and spoke, "Got it. I'll leave."

By the time she finished her words, he had already disappeared.

What a strange man. Coming and going without any notice...

Venus didn't think much about it. She followed the stairs to the living room and saw Xinyou sitting on the sofa.

Venus was happy to see her and said briskly, "Xinyou, I'm surprised that you come to see me today."

Xinyou smiled hypocritically and said softly, "I'm not busy today, thinking that you must feel bored at home, so I come to chat with you."

Venus nodded, then said, "I'm so glad you came today. I love you..."

Xinyou showed her disdain, but then back to normal, "Is Young Master Ye not at home?"

Venus said peacefully, "He went to work early in the morning."

Xinyou was a little disappointed. She had purposely gotten up early, but she still missed it!

Xinyou tried to hide her disappointment and she said with jealousy, "Venus, I can't tell how much I admire your life. You live in a big house and eat whatever you want. If I could find such a man, I would laugh in my dreams!"

Venus looked upset, not happy at all. Perhaps in the eyes of others, she was living a life of a princess, but who knew the pain she had endured?

Kerry married her was not out of love, but a bargaining chip he used to blackmail

his brother!

Venus tried to hide her true emotions, for she didn't want Xinyou to worry and feel sad for her. She smiled and said somewhat bitterly, "Xinyou, I want you to be with the person you love and he also loves you..."

After hearing her words, Xinyou didn't agree at all. What was love?

Could love afford a luxury bag, or gold and jewelry? She didn't see love as anything expensive.

She wanted to live a life that would make all women jealous!

She didn't want to talk nonsense with her and she looked at her with a calm look, with tone full of curiosity, "Venus, you said last time that you lost your draft. How could you lose it? What the hell was going on? Where did you leave it?"

Venus looked stunned, not understanding why she brought this up, and didn't know how to answer.

Faced with her silence, Xinyou turned cold and said, deflated, "Venus, do you see me as a good friend or not? I thought you said that good friends should be honest to each other!"

How could she tell this to her?

The fact was that she was sold to others by her ex and she lost her virginity. She was too nervous that she accidentally left her design in the hotel.

She would never be able to tell this!

Venus pondered a while and under her persistent gaze, she said somewhat embarrassedly, "I went for coffee a while ago. Maybe I left it there."

"Oh, well..." Xinyou said slowly.

After seeing her off, Venus went to the third floor to look for Xiaozi, but she received a call from the school, asking her to come immediately.

Chapter 69: Betrayal (3)

Uncle Wang sent a driver to drop her off, and Venus got off at somewhere close to school. As long as she walked to the door, she saw Xinyou Qiao.

"Xinyou, wait!" Venus Mu ran all the way and stopped in front of her.

Xinyou turned around and asked with surprise, "Venus, why are you here?"

"I got a call from President Sun right after you left and he asked me to come back. How about you?"

"Me too!" Xinyou was furious. If she knew she would come, she should have called her and asked her to give her a ride. She was exhausted on a crowded bus.

When they arrived at the office, President Sun was sitting behind his desk. Seeing the two were there, he smiled gently and said, "You've finally come."

Venus nodded politely and asked softly, "Sir, is there something we can do for you?"

He habitually touched his black-framed glasses, saying softly, "Well, here is the thing. You two's competition work was favored by Mr. s Ye of Yehuang Group. Now, you're seniors about to graduate, so you can go for internship. Tomorrow, Yehuang Group!"

Xinyou looked very excited. Was she really going to work there?

Then she could meet Kerry Ye every day and if that's the case...

Venus was startled and a little surprised, also a little panicked. She was already miserable in Ye family and if she entered Yehuang Group, they would meet even more frequently. That would be too bad!

Frowning, Venus said with a respectful attitude, "Sir, I feel that I'm not capable enough, so I'm afraid I can't live up to Mr. s Ye' s expectations."

After hearing her words, Xinyou was extremely happy. No one could tell how much she didn't want Venus to go.

Mr. s Sun was surprised, staring straight at her through his black-framed glasses, asking, "Venus, you should know this company, the leading enterprise in A city. There are so many people wanting to work there, so why do you want to give up this chance?"

Venus looked calm, "I feel the strength..."

Before she could finish her words, he interrupted her and said in a low tone, "You are too modest. Your work has received praise of four judges. If you refuse to go, then no one in Nanhua is competent enough to go!"

"But..."

"Stop! That's the deal." President Sun was resolute, "Venus, tomorrow, with Xinyou. The internship will be one year. After that period, whether Yehuang decides to hire you or not will depend on your competence!"

After hearing his words, Venus knew that she had no other choice. She was upset now.

Xinyou was also upset. She actually hoped that Venus wouldn't go with her, otherwise she would become a stumbling block for her to get close to Kerry!

...

When Venus returned home, Kerry was eating dinner, and when he saw her, he said indifferently, "Why come back so late? Why hanging out all day?"

Knowing he was deliberate, Venus was angry. She said with a tiring voice, "Nonsense. I just got back from school, okay?"

Kerry sneered and said with an indifferent tone, "Well, then President Sun has already told you everything, right?"

"Why do you want me to work in your company?" Venus was puzzled and asked.

Kerry frowned and said coldly, "Of course it's easier to torture you!"

Bastard!

Venus glared at him, not wanting to hear anymore. Instead, she went upstairs and went back to her bedroom. As she was about to close the door, a powerful thrust made her take a few steps back.

When Kerry was in front of her, Venus's pupils contracted and her voice trembled, "You... what are you doing here?"

Kerry gazed at her with an indifferent look and said coldly, "Of course it's time for you to serve me! Take off your clothes and lie down on the bed!"

Venus bit her lip tightly, trembling with indignation. She glared at him and said

with a resentful tone, "I won't!"

Kerry snorted, looking much angrier, "Don't pretend to be chaste in front of me. You're just a slut who has been fucked by many men. Bitch."

Venus was hurt by his words, "Kerry, how can you say this? You are too much! Do you even know respect?"

After hearing her words, Kerry only felt funny and his tone was full of disdain, "Then do you, as a woman, know shame? Messing around before you get married?"

Venus's face turned pale and she shook her head, "It's not like that, I actually..."

It's just that, she didn't know how to explain...

She wanted to say she was being forced and she didn't even know who the man was, but if she said so, he would surely humiliate her more!

Seeing that she was explaining in a halting way, Kerry's face was filled with impatience, so he pushed her onto the bed and pressed her with his strong body, and said with a cold tone, "Since you're a slut, don't pretend, otherwise it will only make me feel disgusted!"

Venus gritted her teeth, tears filled with her eyes, but she was keeping them from falling. She knew that Kerry couldn't hear any of her explanation, so she'd better just shut up, just enduring everything.

Chapter 69: Betrayal (4)

Next day, Venus Mu was woken up by Kerry Ye early in the morning. He said he was going to take her to the company.

Looking at her dark circles in the mirror, Venus sighed. Last night she didn't fall asleep until about three in the morning, and then she had to get up so early in the morning.

"Kerry Ye, you control freak." whispered Venus. She was angry.

After eating breakfast in a hurry, Venus followed Kerry into the car. After about half an hour's journey, the car finally stopped at the gate of a commercial office building.

Entering the hall, they saw the beautifully dressed Xinyou Qiao. She was very excited when she saw Kerry.

"Mr. Ye, good morning." She softly said.

Kerry glanced at her and nodded.

Then she and Venus followed Kerry and came to the elevator on the east side of the lobby. They saw the words 'President Only' on it, which meant that only Kerry was eligible to take this elevator.

Then they took the elevator to the 28th floor. After the elevator door slowly opened, Kerry walked into his office, but he saw they were still following.

He frowned and said, "The 16th floor is the Clothing Design Department. Someone will show you both around."

"Yes, Mr. Ye. I will work hard." Xinyou nodded and said with a sweet voice.

Venus frowned and remained silent. She was already sad when she stayed with

Kerry at home and now she was internship, she had to see him in the company. She was even sadder.

At this moment, there was a knock on the door.

"Please come in." Kerry said coldly.

Then a woman in her thirties walked into the office. She has a delicate face. Her beautiful eyes add a lot of feminine charm to her.

She wore a fitted black professional suit with a gilt name tag on her clothes, which read "Design Manager Meiling".

She walked to the desk, glanced at the two girls quickly, then looked at Kerry seriously, saying, "Mr. Ye, what's the matter?"

Kerry raised his head and said indifferently, "These two students are from Nanhua University, majoring in clothing design. You will be responsible for their internship."

Meiling nodded and replied, "Okay, I will take care of them."

"Show them around the company."

Meiling nodded, turned to look at Venus and Xinyou, and said, "Follow me."

Just when they were about to leave, Kerry said suddenly,

"Venus, you stay."

Venus was taken aback for a moment, and then turned to face him. A trace of jealousy flashed from Xinyou's look, and then she left with Meiling reluctantly.

"What's up?" Venus asked carefully.

Kerry looked at her indifferently, and said seriously, "I want to warn you one thing beforehand. You are just my employee in the company, don't put on airs.

Understand?"

Venus clutched his collar tightly and replied, "I know, you don't need to remind me."

"You can go out now." he said coldly.

When Venus just returned to the Clothing Design Department, Xinyou asked curiously, "Venus, What did Mr. Ye just say to you?"

Venus shook his head and said softly, "Nothing. He just told me to work hard."

"Is it just that?"

"Yes."

Xinyou pouted and said lightly, "Manager Meiling asked you to go to her office."

"Thank you. I'll go right away."

When Venus arrived at Meiling's office, she was working. Upon hearing her footsteps, she quickly raised her head, looked at Venus in front of her.

"Mr. Ye has already made a statement to all employees of the company at yesterday's meeting. You are not allowed to be given any privileges during work."

She said coldly.

Venus took a deep breath and replied firmly, "Yes, I know. You just treat me as an ordinary employee."

"Good," Meiling continued, "I've read your entries. It's good. You're talented. I hope you'll keep working on it."

"Thank you. I will." Venus smiled and said softly,

When it was time for lunch, Xinyou ordered take-out, while Venus ordered buns and porridge from the online Jinfu porridge shop.

Xinyou ordered a black pepper beef pizza from Pizza Hut and two coffees.

As Venus slowly sipped her porridge, she saw Xinyou walking in with a large pile of food bag. When she sat next to her, she was surprised and asked, "Xinyou, you bought so much, can you eat them all?"

Xinyou glanced at Venus with disdain and said, "No, I just want to buy more."

Venus remained silent, and then Xinyou took her food and was about to leave.

Chapter 69: Betrayal (5)

"Where are you going?" Venus Mu asked.

Xinyou Qiao turned around, looked at her surprised look, and said softly, "I want to go to the commercial building across the street. It has a good dining area there."

Venus just looked at her back and sighed.

Xinyou Qiao walked into the elevator. Waiting for the elevator doors to close, she gazed at the buttons for the elevator floor and finally pressed the number 28.

As she looked at the constantly rising numbers, there was a smug smile on her face.

She didn't intend to go downstairs, but went upstairs to find Kerry.

Walking out of the elevator door, Xinyou walked straight to the door of the Kerry's office. The door was ajar at the moment, and she could see Kerry concentrating on his work through the gap in the door.

Looking at his handsome face, Xinyou's heart was beating fast. How she wished he was her boyfriend.

After Xinyou knocked at the door, Kerry raised his head and said indifferently, "Please come in."

When Kerry saw Xinyou, he looked stunned.

"What's up, Miss Qiao?" he asked coldly.

Xinyou looked at him nervously and asked in a tone with concern, "Mr. Ye, have you had lunch?"

"Not yet."

Hearing his words, Xinyou was very happy. She slowly stepped forward, fingered the food in her hand, and said, "I just bought pizza and coffee online, would you like to have some with me?"

Kerry would have turned her down, but then he suddenly remembered that she was the woman of that night, so he thought for a while and said quietly, "Thank you. Let's go to the lounge."

"Okay." Looking at his back, Xinyou looked proud to keep up with him.

The lounge was in the inner room of the office, and it was fully furnished. Actually, it was a small bedroom. On the east side of the room was a single bed next to a wardrobe and bookshelves. On the west was a beautiful sofa in front of a fine coffee table.

Xinyou put the food on the coffee table and said happily, "Black pepper beef pizza, coffee without sugar. Do you like it?"

“Good.” Kerry said quietly.

When they dined in silence, Xinyou was thinking what she should say. Then she said softly, “Mr. Ye, you said that my work was impressive last time. Do you really think so?”

Kerry sipped the coffee and nodded.

After getting his recognition, Xinyou was very happy.

“I have been worried that I wouldn’t be able to make it to the finals. Actually, that design isn’t my original draft. I drew it again according to my memories. I always feel that it isn’t as good as the first one.” She said deliberately.

“Why didn’t you use the original draft?” Kerry asked.

With a remorseful look on her face, Xinyou said helplessly, “I lost it and I don’t know where it fell.”

Xinyou pretended that she was that girl of that night and continued to make up story.

Kerry lowered his head. His look was complicated.

“Oh, I see.” He said in a low voice.

“Do I need to order more pizza?” she said gently.

“No, thank you. I’m full.” said Kerry.

“It’s better to eat on time, or it’s not good for your health.” Xinyou said with concern.

Hearing her words, Kerry felt warmed.

“Yes, I’ll keep it in mind.” he said softly.

From that day on, Xinyou would bring take-out upstairs to Kerry at lunchtime every day.

She was glad that Kerry was no longer so indifferent to her and would occasionally say hello to her or talk to her.

Looking at Kerry’s charming face, Xinyou was filled with fascination. Her desire to get him was growing stronger. But as soon as she thought about the fact that it was Venus who slept next to him every night, she hated Venus.

She’d always thought Kerry was hers. It was she who had the right to be Kerry’s wife.

But she didn’t know if Kerry had feelings for her.

.....

On the other hand, Venus turned on her computer after lunch. She wanted to find some design materials and planned to organize the materials into a file for future reference. At this moment, Meiling’s voice came out.

Venus looked up and saw Meiling’s cold look.

She handed a file to Venus and said lightly, “Please send this file to Mr. Ye’s office. I need to go to the warehouse immediately.”

Venus hurriedly took the document and said, “I’ll go right away.”

Having said that, Venus immediately rose from her seat and hurried to Kerry’s office.

“Venus. Thank you,” Meiling said suddenly as she looked at Venus’s back.

“You’re welcome.” Venus turned around and smiled slightly,

“

Then Venus took the elevator, and directly went to the 28th floor. When she arrived at the door, she found it half-open. So she walked straight into Kerry's office. After she shifted her gaze in the direction of the desk, she stood still as if she was struck by lightning.

Chapter 70: Her intimacy with him (1)

Venus Mu saw a familiar back of a woman on the leather seat behind the office. She was sitting on Kerry's lap, with her slender arms around his neck. Since the woman was sitting on Kerry's lap with her back to the doorway, Venus couldn't see exactly what they were doing.

At the moment Venus was trembling. She didn't know she was angry or sad right now. She only felt as if her heart had been cut by someone with a knife.

She recognized that woman was Xinyou Qiao, who Venus had always treated as her best friend.

Now her best friend she had trusted the most was sitting on her husband's lap. She wondered if she'd come a little later, she might have seen something even more disgusting.

Suddenly, Kerry had a hunch that there were more people in the room, so he looked up and saw a pale Mavis. She was standing there quietly with an expressionless look.

Kerry was stunned at first, but immediately returned to normal.

Xinyou didn't know that Venus was here, but she sensed the change of Kerry's look and tried to guess what he was thinking.

A few minutes ago, when Xinyou watched Kerry handle his work, she couldn't hold back her desire of becoming Kerry's woman as soon as possible.

So a thought suddenly came to her mind. She wanted to test if Kerry was interested in her.

She placed the coffee cup on his desk and slowly approached him until she was standing in front of him.

"Mr. Ye, I...." She said softly.

Kerry looked up, puzzled.

Xinyou bit her teeth. She sat on his lap boldly suddenly, wrapped her arms around his neck, and said in a sweet voice, "I...I like you."

Kerry looked at her in amazement. Without waiting for him to speak, Xinyou continued, "Please don't refuse me now. I have feelings for you. If you don't like me, please don't say anything, or I will be very sad."

Xinyou spoke affectionately as the words she had thought of in advance. No matter what Kerry would say, she had already thought of a response in her mind. Even if Kerry would angrily push her away, she was able to give a perfect response.

That was what Venus saw now.

Only to Xinyou's surprise, Kerry didn't push her away. Though his look was complicated, she sensed his acquiescence.

Xinyou was very happy.

Suddenly, Kerry said in a low voice, "Get out of here."

Xinyou looked panicked and was about to speak, but Kerry shouted again, "Venus, put the file on my desk and get out of here immediately."

Xinyou took a deep breath and slowly turned around. She didn't look flustered when she saw Venus. She was just looking at her quietly, thinking about how she was going to make up an excuse to explain this to her later.

Kerry hadn't completely accepted her, and she needed Venus as an intermediary for now. As soon as she and Kerry got closer, she wouldn't have to pretend to be her best friend and she would break up with her then.

Venus felt sad inside as she looked at Kerry for a moment. There was no guilt on his face, and the first thing he said was to ask her to get out of the house.

Venus, resisting the urge to burst into tears, walked toward his desk reluctantly, put down the papers, and quickly turned away.

The moment she turned around, tears fell down her face.

When Venus left, Kerry gently pushed Xinyou away and said coldly, "You need leave now."

Xinyou nodded and turned around to leave the room.

After Xinyou walked out of Kerry's office, a smug smile lifted a corner of her mouth. At the thought of Kerry's attitude toward Venus and her painful expression, Xinyou wanted to laugh with joy.

"Venus, Kerry is mine. I should be his wife." Xinyou whispered.

.....

After Venus took the afternoon off, she took a taxi home. She kept thinking the intimate scenes of the Kerry and Xinyou.

Her sadness was not because of Kerry, but because of Xinyou's betrayal of her. Although she had married to Kerry, she knew that it was only because of her brother that Kerry married her. So she wouldn't fall in love with Kerry and wouldn't feel sad for him.

Apart from her brother, Xinyou was the most important person in her heart. She was sincere to Xinyou and yet Xinyou hurt her badly.

"Why did she have to be with Kerry? We don't love each other, but we're married, so why would Xinyou seduce Kerry?" Venus said to herself, "Even if Kerry hates me, why would he use Xinyou to get back at me? I don't care if he finds other women, so why must he have an affair with my best friend?"

Now Venus was in agony.

"Xinyou, do you know how much my heart hurts. Why are you doing this?" She thought.

.....

Kerry slowly lit a cigarette, the dense smoke blurring his face, his eyes cold and looking ahead.

He kept thinking about Venus. Despite her apparent calmness, her trembling shoulders gave away her emotions, was it pain or anger?

After a while, Meiling told him Venus had taken a leave of absence to go home and she was very sad at the time.

Kerry shook the cigarette butt, looked out of the window indifferent, coldly whispering, "Venus, don't blame me. It is your brother's fault. You'd better not

give in so easily, my torture of you has only just begun!”

“Tianye Mu, where are you now? If you don’t let your beloved sister continue to suffer, you should show up quickly.” He thought.

Chapter 70: Her intimacy with Kerry (2)

At night Venus tossed and turned on the bed, staring at the ceiling with her eyes open, as if she was gnawed by thousands of tiny insects. Her heart was in agony. Just at that moment, her phone beeped with a message.

She took out the phone from her bag and saw that there were new messages on the software. She logged in the software and found many messages from Xinyou Qiao.

Venus quickly tossed her phone aside and lay down on the bed. She was lost in thought.

At the moment, she locked herself in her own space, not daring to know the truth of the matter.

She was afraid to hear the voice of Xinyou Qiao. She was also afraid to hear Xinyou make unnecessary explanations. She had seen Xinyou and Kerry were very close, what was the meaning of the explanation? Would Xinyou’s explanation erase her pain?

Did Xinyou know how much she values this friendship? Maybe Xinyou didn’t know.

She was more afraid that if she heard something that would make her feel sad, then she would end her friendship with Xinyou forever.

The phone kept beeping with messages. Venus picked it up. Before she turned it off, she hesitated.

“Maybe it’s an apology from Xinyou? Maybe it’s not what I think.” Venus thought to herself.

In her eyes, Xinyou wasn’t a woman who would seduce other’s husband.

Venus frowned and pondered for a moment before finally making up her mind to check the messages.

Venus takes a deep breath, then she clicked on those voice messages, and suddenly Xinyou Qiao’s voice comes out.

First voice message: Venus, I want you to listen to my explanation. You misunderstand me.

Second message: this morning, I delivered coffee to Mr. Ye, but I accidentally fell on him. Maybe our posture looks a little ambiguous. Don’t be mad at me, okay?

“Why didn’t you respond to my message? Are you really mad at me? I apologize. Can you forgive me?

“If you’re not mad at me anymore, call me back, or I won’t be able to sleep tonight.”

.....

After Venus listened to her message, she pondered for half a while, and finally decided to give Xinyou a call.

After sending many messages to Venus, Xinyou Qiao got a little angry when she didn’t receive Venus’s reply.

“Venus, you’re putting on airs. If you don’t reply to me, I won’t text you anymore and I’ll never talk to you again.” She thought,

Then she threw away her phone and started to sleep. Suddenly her phone rang.

She picked it up angrily and said, “Hello?”

“Hi, Xinyou, it’s me.” Venus felt Xinyou’s voice hoarse, thinking that maybe Xinyou was tired from waiting for her news.

After hearing Venus’ voice, Xinyou changed her tone quickly. Then she said with a gentle voice, “Venus, please don’t be angry. It was actually a misunderstanding. Let me explain this to you.”

Then Xinyou told Venus what happened in Kerry’s office this morning.

After hearing Xinyou’s explanation, Venus felt much better.

“I believe you. I was just really afraid that our friendship would end.” Venus said calmly.

Xinyou mocked Venus’s simplicity in her heart. She’d never thought of Venus as a friend. She used to be friends with Venus to satisfy her own vanity, now she was doing it for Kerry Ye.

Xinyou replied gently, “We’ll always be good friends.”

Venus felt warm in her heart after hearing her words and softly said, “Yes. I do believe.”

After the misunderstanding was ended, they two talked a lot. Venus reminisced about their old times and Xinyou listened to her patiently

As the night grew later, Xinyou began to yawn one after another. She was too sleepy to keep her eyes open, but Venus was still talking. Xinyou didn’t want to hear any more about the past, but she couldn’t hang up the phone. So she put her phone which was still on the phone on the nightstand and then went to sleep.

As Venus excitedly finished her story about the past, she noticed that Xinyou kept silent all the time.

She looked at the time and realized it was late at night.

“Are you asleep?” Venus asked.

But Xinyou didn’t reply.

Then Venus said, “It’s too late today, I’ll hang up.”

She waited a moment. After making sure there was no reply, Venus hung up the phone.

Then she lay down on the bed and fell asleep immediately

Chapter 70: Her intimacy with Kerry (3)

After this, Venus Mu’s relationship with Xinyou Qiao didn’t estrange, but it made Venus cherish her even more. She later recalled the scene that Xinyou didn’t really have any other actions other than ‘accidentally’ sat on Kerry.

She couldn’t help but be a little afraid that her lack of trust would make her lose Xinyou.

Xinyou knew what she was thinking about, but she was even more. She always went to Kerry’s office whenever she had time, trying her best to bring them closer. Because during this process, she gradually saw the problem between Venus and Kerry and she was surprised to find that they didn’t live in peace and it could be

said cold. His attitude towards Venus was worse than the attitude towards his employees.

Did Kerry marry Venus not because of love? So, What's the reason?

Xinyou looked at him, hesitating for a moment and said in a gentle tone, "Kerry, Vivian hasn't been looking good lately. I've asked her, but she wouldn't tell me. Do you know why?"

Since they have spent a lot of time together all these days, what Xinyou had done finally paid off. The biggest improvement was that she changed the name of 'Mr. Ye' to 'Kerry'.

As expected, as long as Venus was mentioned, Kerry's attitude was not good. He looked indifferent and said, "I don't know. Don't mention her during the meal." "OK." Xinyou looked calm, but she was extremely happy inwardly. She carefully analyzed Kerry's meaning, so did it mean that his appetite would reduce while talking about her.

Oh, so funny...

Venus looked at the empty seat next to her and Xinyou was still not there. After eating, she took out her manuscript paper to design.

As a designer working for Yehuang's clothing industry, Venus's task was to make clothing design drawings, and then after they were discussed by the planning department, the company would invest funds to produce samples. If the market brand effect was good, the company would invest more.

Venus's ideal is to become a good fashion designer. Whether a set of clothes could receive the popularity depended entirely on the designer, so she studied hard to realize her dream.

"Venus, come to my office." Suddenly, Meiling He's voice came.

Following her into the office, Venus asked with a gentle attitude, "Manager He?" Meiling looked at her and said, "Venus, I can see that you are very diligent and I hope you keep it up."

Venus looked stunned, but then said with gratitude, "Thank you for your approval."

"Summer is coming and the company will soon launch new summer clothes. Pay more attention to fashionable clothes from last summer. I'm looking forward to your work."

After hearing her words, Venus was quite happy. She nodded and said, "I will."

...

This weekend, Venus didn't need to work, so she thought about Changrui Mu. She called him and asked about her brother and the photo. Once the call got through, Venus looked a little nervous, saying with hope, "Uncle, is my brother getting better?"

Changrui was impatient and said helplessly, "Venus, you don't have to be so anxious. Tianye Mu was badly injured and he needs a long time to recover. Don't worry."

Venus frowned and she continued to ask, "Did my brother receive that money?" "It's been sent to America."

"And has the picture of my brother been sent home?"

As for the photo, Changrui looked a bit sarcastic and said in a rather helpless tone, "Not yet, but I'm already pushing for it."

"Oh."

"Venus, I have a meeting later. If you have time, come back. Your aunt and Yiyao Mu miss you. See you." Changrui said in a concerned tone.

Yiyao would care about her?

Venus smiled somewhat sarcastically, thinking to herself that it had been some days since she had seen her, and wondered how were she and Zihang Lu.

She couldn't think too much about Zihang, otherwise she would have bad luck.

Hanging up the phone, Venus stayed in her room, designing the drawing. Just then, someone knocked the door. Venus said softly, "Please come in."

"Venus, don't you feel bored? You only know how to design every day, but you don't know how to enjoy life at all!" Xinyou said with a somewhat disdainful tone once she saw Venus who was concentrating on drawing.

When Venus heard Xinyou's voice, she was happy, but Uncle Wang didn't even come to tell her.

But Venus didn't care about that, "I don't know what to do except for this."

"That's why you only deserved a poor and ordinary life!" Xinyou said to herself.

Chapter 70: Her intimacy with Kerry (4)

...

Xinyou Qiao stepped forward to hold her arm, complaining, "I'm not coming to see you working. I left last time when there was something with my family, so I haven't had a chance to visit the scenery of Ye's mansion, so this time you can accompany me for a good visit."

Hearing her words, Venus stood up and said with a clear and harmonious voice, "OK."

Venus showed her around and they walked while chatting. When they reached that huge swimming pool, Xinyou was shocked and said with an envious face, "The swimming pool here is so big..."

Venus froze, recalling the pen stuff. She actually didn't want to see the pool, for it's the place she almost died.

Venus just wanted to leave here quickly and said in a gentle tone, "Xinyou, there is not only a swimming pool. Let me show you more."

Hearing what she said, Xinyou became curious. She nodded, "Okay, let's go then."

Following the swimming pool to the east, there was a beautiful garden filled with gorgeous peonies. The air was filled with a pleasant fragrance and a unique pavilion was in the middle of the garden.

Venus held Xinyou's hand and said with joy, "Let's go to the pavilion."

Xinyou was about to say 'yes' when she suddenly looked thoughtfully to a certain direction and discovered something. Then she smiled, as she was planning something and said briskly, "OK."

There was a round stone table in the pavilion and four stone chairs.

Venus was about to sit down when she was stopped by Xinyou, whispering, "Let's switch seats. I don't like my seat."

Without thinking, Venus agree.

Looking at her face, she raised her voice a bit, "Venus, Zihang Lu wen to me."
Hearing the name, Venus frowned and said in a cold tone, "Why?"
"He told me he still likes you, and even though you're married, he still wants to be friends with you." Xinyou smiled ambiguously and said softly.
Venus was quite helpless, "We've..."
Before she could finish, Xinyou continued, "I felt he was sorry and he told me that if you hadn't married Mr. Ye, you'd be with him now and you might even have a child!"
Venus was even more disappointed and she didn't want to hear any more and wanted to stop Xinyou, but Xinyou interrupted her, "But Venus, you don't have to care. Although you two used to be together, but now that you've married, you don't have to care what Zihang says!"
Venus lowered her head and said with upset, "I know."
Ever since Zihang betrayed her, she was heartbroken and had no love for him. After knowing it was him who sold her to someone else, she cut all the feelings towards him.
He didn't deserve her.
Xinyou looked at her with concern and said in a gentle tone, "Venus, forget him. Mr. Ye is so nice to you. Even I'm jealous of you."
"Jealous?" Venus was confused and looked lost, "There are things you don't know. Now I often want to go back to my childhood, with my parents and my brother by my side, but I know that I can't go back..."
Xinyou held her hand and pretended to care about her "Don't worry, everything will be fine!"
Since you didn't like the life you were living now, why not give it to me?
Venus nodded and now she was peaceful. She should believe that life would get better.
Xinyou suggested, "Venus, let's go."
Venus stood up and they left.
After they left, there was an upright figure appearing, with blue eyes glowing. Then Venus saw Xinyou off and returned to her bedroom and at that moment, the door was instantly pushed open by someone, whose power was likely to destroy the door.
Looking at Kerry who was slowly approaching, Venus became nervous and she could feel his anger.
Kerry came forward and dragged her by the hair, which made her hurt, but he seemed to ignore it. He forced her to the bed and press against her with his strong body, condescendingly staring at her. His tone was cold and indifferent, "Isn't it a great feeling to know that your ex is still in love with you?!"
Venus trembled and looked incredulous. She asked, "You eavesdropped on us?"
ShareFacebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger
Share via Email Print
Leave a Reply
Your email address will not be published. Required fields are marked *

Chapter 73 – 74: My Mysterious Husband

0 17 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 73: The first time, Venus wanted Kerry (1)

Just when she thought she was going to die, the knife passed by her shoulder and shot directly into the wall behind her.

Before Venus Mu could react, she heard a laugh. Then Xiaozi appeared in front of her, her purple eyes shining with coquettish delight, and said, "You are too timid." After listening to his words, Venus realized that she was fooled by him on purpose. Venus thought that she was really stupid herself.

"Men are all bad, except for my father and brother." Venus thought

Venus was a little angry, ignoring him directly, and quickly walked to the door. She was about to leave here and would never come in again.

Xiaozi noticed that she was angry, and instantly stood in front of her, and said, "I was just joking. Please don't be angry."

"You were just joking? You put my life at risk on a whim?" Venus said angrily.

"I was wrong just now, I apologize." Xiaozi said.

Looking at his insincere expression, Venus ignored him.

"If I intentionally wanted to hurt you just now, would you still be alive?" Xiaozi said with a low voice.

Hearing what he said, Venus's face was still cold and said, "Don't do this anymore, otherwise I will never talk to you again."

"If those who have hurt you apologize to you, will you forgive them?" Xiaozi asked meaningfully.

Venus felt that Xiaozi's expression was too strange when she said this. She felt that he seemed to be hiding something. She thought for a while, and said, "It depends on what it is."

"So what can't you forgive?" Xiaozi asked inexplicably.

"Betrayal." Venus said.

Xiaozi looked at her thoughtfully, and suddenly asked, "If one day your husband betrays you, what would you do?"

"I don't know." Venus thought for a while and said.

She didn't care whether Kerry had an affair with other women. She was afraid that the woman he had an affair with was Xinyou Qiao.

Although Xinyou had explained the matter to her last time, she still felt that Xinyou was a little strange. She thought that there were things that Xinyou hadn't told her.

Xiaozi stared at her and said indifferently, "I hope you can be like this all the time."

"What?" Venus asked suspiciously without hearing clearly.

Xiaozi shook her head slowly, and said lightly, "Nothing."

Venus looked around, and suddenly said, "Why did you put such a dangerous knife on your head just now? You even let the knife point at yourself?"

Xiaozi paused for a few seconds and continued, "I'm reminding myself not to forget my mission."

"What mission?" Venus asked curiously.

Xiaozi's expression became scary. He saw Venus tremble, and said coldly, "I want revenge."

Venus was startled by his serious expression. She now knew that he was living in hatred.

His scary look sent cold fingers creeping up Venus spine. Venus instantly thought Kerry's terrible look when he mentioned her brother.

Perhaps sensing that the atmosphere in the room was too tense, Xiaozi quickly became kind, and said gently, "Don't be nervous. I won't hurt you."

"But you looked scary just now," Venus said.

"I'm actually practicing." Xiaozi said with a satisfied smile,

Venus was taken aback. His temper changed so quickly because he was practicing?

"I'm training my concentration." He explained.

"How do you manipulate it? Hand or mind?" Venus suddenly took a sigh of relief and said.

"I can use both." said he.

Venus stared at him with big eyes in surprise and said excitedly, "Please show me."

"Okay." Xiaozi faintly replied.

Chapter 73: The first time, Venus wanted Kerry (2)

Venus Mu widened her eyes, seeing him stretch out his finger first, and with a move in the air, the knife, as if sensing something, drew away from the wall bit by bit and then quickly rose into the air.

Looking at this magical scene, Venus couldn't help but clap her hands to shout, "Awesome!"

Xiaozi then put his hands down, with his eyes closed, and meditated again like the first time. Then the knife went in circles up and down, even shifting different postures.

Venus focused on this, but she subconsciously cast her eyes on Xiaozi, noting that even the hem of the crescent long shirt he was wearing was gently fluttering, giving off a crystal-clear beauty under the sunlight.

So beautiful...

Venus couldn't help but sigh.

Suddenly something came to her and she emerged an interpretation of 'floating'. She laughed with excitement, for she finally had the idea of this design work 'floating'.

"Xiaozi, I remembered I still have to go design the drawing. See you!" Venus seemed to apologize to him and left in a hurry.

She didn't notice that as she turned to leave, his look was full of complexity.

Returning to her room, Venus quickly picked up a pen and began to draw. In a short time, she finished.

Meiling He had said that 'floating' was a series of brands and she drew a few more, and by the time they were all finished, it was almost evening. Venus checked them again to see if they needed to be improved.

The designs were similar, which were almost dressed. The cloth was two layers of gauze, one pink inside and the other white outside. The skirt was an irregular ruffle design, and the flower pattern was a plain but chic lily, meaning 'forever love' in Chinese.

Looking at her work, Venus frowned. Somehow, she still felt that something was missing, so what was it?

...

The next day, Venus went to work, bringing her design with her. She sat down on her seat.

Just then, Xinyou Qiao's leaned on her, whose attention was all attached to the bag Venus held, and with her hands on her chin, asking in confusion, "Venus, what's in your paper bag?"

Seeing her ask, Venus didn't intend to conceal it, and said, "My design draft of 'floating'."

Xinyou was jealous when she heard this. She tried to keep calm and her tone was mixed with imperceptible jealousy, "Really?"

"Almost." Venus smiled with modesty.

Xinyou stared at the paper bag on the desk, with a scornful smile.

Venus turned on the computer to search the information about Paris Fashion. She moved the mouse and there were pictures about beautiful models who on the T stage. Venus was occupied by them.

This year's fashion trend was about simplicity and looking at the models' floral stitching pattern grass skirt, Venus was surprised by their ideas.

She always felt that her work seemed to lack something and she was always striving for perfection, so she wished to find out the imperfection.

Suddenly, she noticed a set of unique clothes, designed by a famous French designer, who was good at adding tassels and other elements and this series of haute couture sold well all over the world.

Tassels....

Venus murmured thoughtfully. How could she add this to her own design?

Of course, she couldn't completely copy it and she must use her own way to give this element a new look.

She felt a lot of threads were coming to her brain, but it was as if it was blocked by a thin sheet of paper, and she couldn't poke it!

Just then, Meiling came to them and Venus's thoughts were instantly interrupted, but she looked calm and greeted, "Hello, Manager He."

"Manager He, is there anything you want us to do?" Xinyou raised in a decent

smile, asking gently.

Meiling, who didn't show her true feelings at all, glanced at the two of them. Her tone mixed with coldness, "Have you done with your design?"

Xinyou nodded and said, "Sure."

Chapter 73: The first time, Venus wanted Kerry (3)

Venus Mu frowned, looking at Meiling He with irritation inwardly. The thoughts in her mind were completely lost.

Seeing her was not in a good mood, Meiling still looked unchanged and asked in a calm tone, "Venus, how about you?"

Venus was so distracted by her stare that she could only point to the paper bag beside her and sullenly said, "Mine is also... finished."

God knew how much courage it took her to say that. Although the work was finished, it wasn't what she had expected, so it wasn't finished for her.

Meiling was relieved to hear this. She had seen Venus's 'Spiritual Sea' and her thoughts were unique, so this she was looking forward to seeing her work.

It wasn't that she was so optimistic about her, but she and Zijie Li had fought for many years, and she knew his ability and he had always been her counterpart.

She expected Venus and Xinyou could help her to defeat him.

Venus didn't notice what Meiling was thinking about and she was still trying to recall the inspiration that had just passed by, but she couldn't get it back.

Meiling looked at them with hope and said in a cold tone, "You guys get ready. Meet in the conference room in 10 minutes."

Venus looked stunned and immediately reacted, just as she was about to say something, Meiling had already gone away.

Xinyou turned back, intentionally glancing at the paper bag next to her, with her hands cupped together. Her look was somewhat weird.

Although she didn't want to admit it that she wasn't as excellent as Venus was, and it was all due to Venus's ideas that she had been able to get noticed.

She couldn't let Venus take her pride again! And she had to think some ways to stop her. Otherwise, people would know her true ability and then her design would be doubted by others.

What should she do...?

Venus picked up the paper bag to get up, but she suddenly wanted to urinate, so she hurriedly stood up and said to Xinyou, "Xinyou, I'm going to the toilet first. You go to the conference room by yourself."

Then she picked up the paper bag and headed directly to the toilet.

A trick came to Xinyou all of a sudden and she hurriedly stopped her, her tone full of kindness, "It's not good for you to go with your design. It'll be troublesome if it gets wet. Why not let me hold it for you?"

Without thinking too much about it, she turned back to hand her the paper bag and left.

Until Venus's figure disappeared, Xinyou glanced down at the paper bag in her hand, smiling coldly and said to herself, "Venus, aren't you pushy? I'll let you enjoy

today!”

She used her fingers to open the seal of the paper bag, reaching in and pulling out the design inside. Looking at the beautiful design, Xinyou was filled with jealousy! With a hateful glare, Xinyou laughed coldly and tore it in two.

Xinyou felt it was not enough, so she wanted to tear it one more time, but at the time, she heard the footsteps coming out of the toilet. She was so panicked that she hurriedly put the design back into the paper bag.

When Venus came back, she only saw Xinyou with her head down, looking at the paper bag in her hands and walked forward to take the paper bag, gently saying, “Thank you, Xinyou.”

“Sure.” Xinyou said with guilty, who was too scared to look at her at the moment. Venus looked around and found that there wasn’t any colleague, so she went forward and took her hand and hurriedly said, “Everyone is in the conference room. Let’s hurry up.”

“OK.”

Entering the conference room, she found that all the personnel had arrived, and some were whispering.

Venus looked embarrassed and quickly came to sit down next to Meiling, saying with an apologetic face, “Manager He, I’m sorry. Xinyou and I just went to the toilet.”

Meiling glanced at them, who was just as usual, “It’s fine, Mr. Ye hasn’t come yet, so the meeting hasn’t started.”

Venus looked at the empty seat directly in the front, taking a deep breath. She relieved a lot.

Next, she noticed that the two managers’ sight, always unintentionally collided together, and in their eyes, the desire to win was quite strong, making Venus tremble.

For the first time in her life, she prayed that Kerry could quickly appear.

Chapter 74: He embarrassed her deliberately (1)

In the president’s office, Kerry closed his laptop and habitually looked at his watch, which showed that there were 15 minutes before the meeting started. He slowly stood up, picked up his suit on the seat, and walked out of the office. The moment the elevator door opened, a familiar figure appeared in front of him. That man was Hao Nangong.

“Hi! Kerry, where are you going?” Hao asked.

Looking at his expression, Kerry said lightly, “I have a meeting later. Why are you here at this time?”

“Of course I’m here to find my dear Venus,” Hao thought in his heart, but he couldn’t say those words.

A wicked smile lifted a corner of Hao’s lips.

“I’m not like you who run a company every day. I’m just idle and bored.” Hao

sighed.

Kerry looked at Hao with a wink of gloom and said, "You have so many girlfriends, and you're still bored?"

"I was interested in them at first, but I soon got tired of them." Hao said.

Kerry felt a little surprised. It is like a man who loves eating meat never eats meat again suddenly.

"Really? Are you going to love her only??" He asked in disbelief.

He remembered that Hao said that even if he had to be a monk one day, he was to be a romantic monk.

When Hao heard him finish, he looked extremely serious and said, "Yeah, I want to save myself for her."

Kerr said, "I don't believe you are a one-woman guy." Kerr teased.

Hao didn't care about Kerry's teasing. Now he was more determined. Ever since he met Venus, he had no interest in other women anymore and he only had her in his heart. He longed for the day when she knew that he liked her, she would love him too.

He was willing to change for Venus Mu.

Looking at Hao's serious look, Kerry was stunned. He stopped laughing at him, and asked, "Who is she?"

Hao didn't directly tell him who the woman he liked was. He only said, "She's in your company."

"Who?" Kerry asked.

Kerry was curious who can fascinate the picky Hao Nangong.

"Just make a guess." Hao smiled and said casually.

There were thousands of female employees in Kerry's company, so it was impossible for him to know who she was.

Ignoring him, Kerry glanced at his watch and his expression became gloomy.

Hao looked at his displeased face, and asked curiously, "What's wrong with you?"

Kerry glared at him, and said angrily, "You happen to be here when I'm about to attend a meeting. Now the meeting has started for five minutes. I'm already late."

At this time, Hao deliberately widened his eyes. His tone was full of excitement, "Great. I finally made you be late for a meeting."

Kerry glared at him angrily and said, "You need to make up for me. So you should invite me to dinner tonight. Don't forget to bring your 62-year-old French wine."

When Hao heard this, he jokingly said, "It is very expensive. Can I bring other wines?"

"No. I have to drink that bottle." Kerry said.

When they entered the elevators, Kerry looked at the declining number of floors, and said flatly, "You come down and wait for me. I will go to find you after I have a meeting."

Hao nodded and asked, "Can you tell me about the meeting?"

"It's a meeting of the Clothing Design Department. We'll discuss the candidates of

fashion designers and choose the women's clothing brands this summer." Kerry calmly said.

"Clothing Design Department? Venus is in this department. Maybe she will also participate in this meeting." Hao thought.

Just when he was thinking about whether to attend the meeting with Kerry, the elevator door opened slowly, and Kerry quickly stepped out, turned and said, "You are waiting for me in the garage."

"Wait, I also want to attend this meeting" Hao said suddenly.

Kerry was taken aback and asked, "Don't you hate attending meetings the most?" Hao smiled and said softly, "Ok, I tell you the truth. The person I like is in Clothing Design Department."

Kerry was a little surprised.

At this moment, Zijie Li finally turned his look, as if he was trying to be gentlemanly.

Meiling then turned her gaze with satisfaction, and glanced at the paper bag in Venus's hand.

"Venus, let me take a look at your work." She said.

Venus nodded lightly, and handed her the paper bag.

Chapter 74: He embarrassed her deliberately (2)

Meiling deliberately held the paper bag high to get Zijie Li's attention, then opened it in front of him and pulled out the design inside.

"What's it?" Meiling was surprised and turned to look at Venus Mu, asking her in a low tone.

Zijie Li, who was across the room, said sarcastically, "I'm impressed by your staff's work. I have never seen anyone design a drawing on half a sheet of paper"

Meiling gave him a cold glare and yelled loudly, "You shut up."

Their argument also drew others attention.

Meiling looked at Venus and asked, "What's going on? Give me an explanation right now."

Venus was dumbfounded. After she saw only half of the design, she quickly picked up the paper bag and took out what was inside. It turned out to be the remaining part of her work.

Venus furrowed as she realized that her work had been destroyed.

Meiling took the remainder of her piece and understood what was going on quickly. But she didn't panic. She looked up at the girls not far from her and said, "Anran, you go get a pen and seven sheets of design paper over here right now."

Anran's nodded and turned around to leave quickly.

Meiling looked at Venus, saw her nervousness and said, "Do you still remember your design?"

Venus looked stunned, and then understood what she meant and nodded gratefully.

Meiling tried her best to be calm, and said, "We'll talk about it after the meeting.

You need to draw it again. Mr. Ye didn't come, you still have a chance."

Venus nodded, thinking how to save time.

When there were footsteps outside the meeting room, Venus assumed it was Anran. However, when the man appeared in the doorway, Venus was stunned. It was Kerry coming in.

Next to Kerry was the debonair Hao Nangong, who suddenly attracted everyone's attention.

Anran arrived late, and immediately stopped at the door when she saw Kerry.

Kerry looked at Anran with an indifferent look and didn't say anything.

Everyone present knew that Kerry hated people who were late for meeting.

Although there was a reason for her, they all worried about her.

Just when everyone thought that Kerry would get mad, they only saw him sit down slowly and calmly, and said with an indifferent look, "Come in."

Anran was relieved and she returned to her seat in a hurry. As she passed by Meiling, she handed her pen and paper.

Meiling handed it to Venus and motioned her to start quickly.

Venus understood what she meant and picked up the pen and started to draw it.

Just then Kerry's indifferent voice sounded, interrupting her.

"When did the conference room become a place to work? Meiling, don't you know the rules here?" Kerry eyed Venus with a cool look, and then shifted his gaze to Meiling.

Venus trembled. Kerry didn't accuse her directly, but blamed Meiling, which made her blame herself.

Zijie Li looked at her, gloating.

Meiling stood up and said seriously "Mr. Ye, this is my negligence. Venus's design was ruined by someone. I want her to repaint it."

Kerry looked at Venus and said coldly, "Who did it?"

Hearing Kerry's question, Xinyou Qiao panicked. She thought about whether Venus would expose her. After all, the design was in her hands and she was the only one in the room. Venus must have known that she did it.

Xinyou tried to think of a countermeasure, regretting that she hadn't thought it through properly.

Just at that moment, Venus said, "I'm not sure."

Xinyou was relieved and thought that she was lucky that Venus didn't know she did it, but she didn't notice that when Venus said that, she glanced at her.

Chapter 74: He embarrassed her deliberately (3)

Venus Mu was quivering, and she suddenly felt very cold. A detail flashed back to her mind, and just this detail made her target Xinyou Qiao!

Hearing her words, Xinyou curled her mouth...

Xinyou, why did you do that! You're my best friend! Why do you hurt me!

Kerry Ye raised a cool and faint smile at the corner of his mouth, and played the pen casually with his right hand, uttering indifferently, "If you can't keep your own things, how could you be a designer?"

Venus's body suddenly became stiff. She didn't expect that Kerry would mock her

in front of many people, and she felt painful just like being slapped by him. Looking at her calm expression, faint impetuosity rose in Kerry's heart. His cold blue eyes shone dark light, and he said indifferently, "Manager Meiling, write a review to me later."

Meiling didn't change her face and said, "Okay."

Venus frowned tightly, and she became a little angry. It was all her fault, why he asked Meiling to write a review?"

"Kerry... Boss Ye. I caused this. I'm the one to be punished..."

"Meiling. Your salary will be halved this month!"

"You!"

"A month!"

Venus was so furious that she was quivering. A layer of mist gathered in her clean eyes, and she never hated Kerry like this!

No matter how hard he tortured her in the normal times, she could try to bear it. But she couldn't accept that he put all the anger on Manager Meiling because of her own fault.

Though Meiling was cold usually, she could feel the care Meiling gave to her.

And Venus never wanted to see the people who treated her well got hurt.

"Kerry, why do you always aim at Venus?" Gonghao Nan smiled innocently, and said casually.

But actually Gonghao was happy from the bottom of his heart. The worse Kerry treated her, the less chance for Venus to fall in love with him, and this was what he wanted most.

But he wouldn't allow Kerry to embarrass Venus in front of many people.

Kerry gave him a look to prevent him from meddling.

Gonghao pretended to ignore that sign. He curled his mouth, and said deliberately, "There are so many people watching, not just me."

Kerry glanced at him coldly, and regretted to let him come here. He had to stop shaming Venus, and said with a little anger, "Meeting starts. Manager Li, show your design with your group first!"

Shaojie Li gave Meiling a triumphant glance, and said, "Got it."

The one who first stood from the seat, was a man around 27 or 28. He walked steadily to the back of the meeting room.

It was seen that there was a huge screen of a projector hanging on the wall. The man walked towards the projector and put the design paper on the machine. And at the same time, the design draft appeared on the screen.

The man cleared his throat, and said calmly, "Hi there, I'm Anyang Chen, and on the screen is my design..."

Venus felt awful in her heart. Looking at the white paper, Venus's mind was also blank.

"Don't worry. Trust yourself." Cold voice appeared around her ear.

Venus was in a daze, and then she looked aside and saw Meiling. Her eyes were slightly moist, and nodded her head heavily.

For Meiling's trust, Venus, you can make it!

Venus took a deep breath, and tried hard to force herself to calm down. She

closed her eyes, ignored all the sounds in the surroundings, and tried to recollect the mood in which she had been composing yesterday.

She suddenly thought of Xiaozi, of his floating white hem, and then the tassels.

Tassels...

chapter 79 – 80: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 79: Seducing him actively (1)

Kerry was relieved when he saw her open her eyes, then he put her arm down.

She's got bruises on her arms from Kerry's pinching.

Venus frowned and said weakly, "What are you doing?"

She finally knew why she felt pain in her dream. "He pinched my arm, causing me great pain. But why did he do this?" She thought.

"I've made you good and mad, haven't I?" Kerry narrowed his eyes and said deliberately, "I did this on purpose."

Venus didn't want to talk to him and tried to close her eyes again, but feeling the sharp pain again.

Kerry had to pinch her arm to prevent her from passing out again.

"Why are you pinching me again?" Venus stared at him with open eyes and said.

"You're not allowed to close your eyes!" Kerry looked at her and said coldly.

Venus thought she'd go crazy sooner or later herself even if he didn't torture her to death.

Venus froze, only then noticed that there was someone standing in the room. The man was Dr. Han.

"Venus, don't blame Kerry. He's just a little mean sometimes." Dr. Han said, and then he suddenly noticed Kerry's cold stare, which made him subconsciously afraid.

Dr. Han was silent and muttered, "He just threatened me to put a gun to my head if I couldn't get her to wake up. Now that she finally wakes up, he's being so mean to her. I really don't understand what he's doing."

But Dr. Han didn't dare to say that out loud, he could only whine about it inside.

Then he said to Venus, "You were in a very dangerous situation just now. The tetanus caused the wound to become infected and brought on a high fever, and you're weak. If Kerry doesn't do this, you could....."

Dr. Han didn't finish his sentence and Venus had guessed what he was going to say. She'd just seen her mom and dad when she was unconscious, and it seemed like it was her hallucination, or maybe she almost couldn't wake up.

She suddenly thought herself better off dead. She would be better off dead than to live in such pain. If she died, she would not have to endure the pain of betrayal and humiliation.

Venus looked calm, as if she was disappointed to have woken up.

“Doctor Han, thank you.” She said coldly.

“You are the most frequently injured patient I’ve ever encountered. Although it’s good to see you, I truly hope this is the last time we’ll see each other.” Dr. Han waved his hand and said meaningfully,

As soon as he said this, Kerry immediately looked at him and gave him a warning look.

Dr. Han shrugged, but out of his professional ethics as a doctor, he looked serious and said, “Mr. Ye, I’m serious. I can’t promise that I can save her every time. I’ve finished what I have to say, so I’ll leave first.”

Then Dr. Han left the room.

“I’m tired, you can leave now.” Venus said to Kerry. With only the two of them left in the room, Venus really didn’t have the strength to take any more of his torture. Kerry looked at her pale face and said nothing, leaving quietly.

Then Venus closed her eyes, tears falling from the corners of her eyes.

“Brother, I don’t even have someone I can trust now. What am I supposed to do?” Venus talked to herself.

.....

Kerry hadn’t been in her presence since that day and Xingyou Qiao hadn’t bothered her.

Life was quiet for Venus. Even the maid was treating her better than before. When she ate, Mrs. Qin always brought the food to her room and only left after she ate. On this day, Mrs. Qin was still standing on the side, watching her eat and occasionally serving her soup and dishes.

Venus slowly put down her chopsticks, said softly, “Mrs. Qin, you don’t need to serve me when I eat.”

She was uncomfortable with someone staring at her while she ate.

Mrs. Qin wore an unnatural smile and said truthfully, “Mr. Ye ordered me to do that. I don’t dare to disobey it.”

Upon hearing that she mentioned Kerry, Venus lost her appetite for the meal. She lay down on the bed and said indifferently, “I don’t want to eat. You just take them all away.”

When Mrs. Qin heard this, she was tense and said, “You are very weak now. Please eat more.”

Venus sat up abruptly, and asked indifferently, “Is this also his order?”

Mrs. Qin didn’t dare lie, so she just nodded.

Venus was furious. She felt she was like a bird herself that lost freedom, locked in a cage by Kerry. Every day someone took turns watching her, which was working her last nerve.

Venus tried to restrain his anger. She took a deep breath, and said, “You get him here. I want to talk to him personally.”

Mrs. Qin furrowed and she said carefully, “Mr. Ye is at the office now.”

“When is he coming back?” Venus asked.

“He’ll be back in the evening after work. Please wait patiently.” said Mrs. Qin.
“When he gets off work in the evening, you tell him I have something for him.”
said Venus.

“Yes, Miss.” Mrs. Qin answered.

Chapter 79: Seducing him actively (2)

After Mrs. Qin left, Venus was bored. Her right hand was injured, so she can’t draw the sketches for now. She picked up her cell phone and entered a chat application, where the first thing she saw was the latest message from Xinyou Qiao.

“The happiest thing is to have lunch with the man I love every day.” Xinyou posted. She had also posted two pictures of food. In one of the pictures, there were several steaks on a plate with knives and forks neatly arranged, and in the other, a bottle of red wine and two tall glasses.

As soon as the message was posted, many replies appeared below. Some were from their college classmates expressing their envy of her, and others asked if her boyfriend was rich.

Venus recalled that Xinyou Qiao had said that it was Kerry who had lunch with her every day. Now she understood that Xinyou Qiao and Kerry had already had an affair.

Venus felt like she was a fool herself before. At that time she was even worried that they didn’t get along well.

Maybe Venus was very disappointed in Xinyou Qiao, so she looked at Xinyou’s profile photo, hesitated and finally deleted Xinyou from her contacts.

“Xinyou Qiao, you’re not my friend from now on.” Venus swore.

Then Venus rubbed her eyes and lay down on the bed, and soon fell asleep.

After work, Kerry Ye returned to the villa and Xinyou also came back with him. The two of them went to the dining table and sat down, and Mrs. Qin started to order people to serve food.

“Did Venus eat today?” Kerry picked up his chopsticks and asked Mrs. Qin coldly, Xinyou, who was on the side, was jealous when she heard that. She was filled with anger. She really couldn’t understand what Kerry was thinking. He hadn’t been visiting Venus for the past few days, so Xinyou thought he didn’t care about Venus at all. But he asked Mrs. Qin every day if Venus ate something.

“Does he still care about Venus? How does he really feel about Venus” Xinyou thought.

Mrs. Qin didn’t dare to lie. She sighed gently and said, “Miss Mu doesn’t want me to serve her, she says she’ll be uncomfortable.”

“She’s so troublesome.” Kerry snorted and said indifferently.

Mrs. Qin suddenly remembered something, and then said, “Miss Mu said that she wanted to talk to you.”

Xinyou was curious, “What does Venus want to talk with Kerry?”

Kerry picked up a handkerchief to wipe his hands, and said, “Did she really say

that?"

"Yes." said Mrs. Qin.

Thinking briefly, Kerry stood up and went straight up the stairs to the second floor.

When she saw Kerry go upstairs to Venus, Xinyou clutched her hands tightly.

"Venus even dares to approach Kerry. It seems that she wants me to give her more lessons." She thought.

She put down her chopsticks and quickly went upstairs as well. Until Venus's door was open, she pressed her ear against the door and eavesdropped on their talk inside.

"You wanted to see me for something?" Kerry asked faintly.

Venus sat up from the bed and put the pillow under her waist and said, "Please don't let Mrs. Qin watch me for dinner again. I'm uncomfortable."

When she finished, Kerry walked toward her slowly, looking at her and said indifferently, "This has nothing to do with me."

Venus was a little angry. "Why is this man always so overbearing? Hasn't he ever learned to respect others?" She thought.

Then Venus took a deep breath, tried to calm herself, and said, "Mr. Ye, this has been a violation of my freedom."

"What did you call me?" Kerry asked. He was a little annoyed.

Venus looked stunned, and then remembered that she had called him Mr. Ye. She thought it was appropriate, or at least the title fitted their current relationship.

He had never taken her as his wife and she had never taken him as her husband.

"I think I'm right in calling you that." Venus answered with a calm look.

Kerry was unhappy when she called him like that. He said coldly, "You are not allowed to call me that. You know you are my wife."

"You've never thought of me as your wife, nor would I ever think of you as my husband, and that's an apt description of our relationship." Venus replied.

Kerry furrowed, and then he walked closer to her, lifted her chin with his hand, and said coolly, "You are right. You are indeed unworthy of the title of my wife; you are merely my bedfellow."

Venus had expected him to say that, but she didn't retort. She just looked at him with a blank expression. Now she didn't care whether he humiliated her or not.

She suddenly realized that it was not tit-for-tat retaliation that could preserve her dignity, but indifference to him.

She took him for a vicious dog. She was angry that it had bitten her, but she would not bite the dog again.

Suddenly, Kerry kissed her on the lips so rudely that she couldn't breathe.

When his punishing kisses affected her breathing and her chest ached from lack of oxygen, Venus reaffirmed her thoughts.

"He's just a bastard who has no respect for others."

Chapter 79: Seducing him actively (3)

Venus stretched out her arms and pushed hard against him, but she was completely pressed against the bed. He ripped her clothes roughly. Venus was furious.

Just as Venus felt like she was going to suffocate, his lips finally left hers. She was finally able to take a big gulp of fresh air. Just then, Kerry had taken off his jacket. "Kerry, what do you want?" Venus tightly covered her chest with her hands and said fearfully.

"What else can man and woman do in bed?" said Kerry with a sneer.

"You stay away from me, I don't want....." Venus said loudly.

"How can he be so shameless? After he had slept with Xingyou Qiao, he can also have a sex with me as if nothing happened." Venus thought hatefully.

"Do you have the right to refuse? Venus." Kerry said coldly as he tore her clothes off.

At this moment, there was suddenly a sharp knock on the door. Then Xinyou Qiao's voice came through the door, "Venus, are you asleep? I can't sleep, can you talk with me?"

The two people on the bed froze. Hearing the knocking still continuing, Kerry slowly climbed up from the bed, fastened the button and went to the door and opened it.

Xinyou pretended not to know that Kerry was inside and said shyly, "Sorry, I didn't know you were in there."

Kerry looked calm and said indifferently, "I'm going back to my room. You guys just have a chat."

Looking at his upright figure, Xinyou didn't enter Venus' room but closed the door and followed him.

When Venus heard the door being closed, she knew that Xinyou did it on purpose. Venus also knew that she came to the door at this time on purpose, but she helped Venus to get rid of Kerry indirectly, which was also a good thing for Venus. After Kerry returned to his room, he saw Xinyou standing in the doorway when he was just about to close the door. He furrowed slightly and said, "Aren't you looking for Venus?"

Xinyou reached out her hands and pushed the door open, then grabbed him around the waist and said sweetly, "Kerry, can I stay here tonight?"

"Do you know what you're talking about?" Kerry froze and said seriously.

But she hugged him tighter, her shoulders trembling slightly, and said, "Do you like me? You think I'm not a good girl? Think I don't....."

Before she could finish her sentence, Kerry kissed her on the lips, causing her to become physically intoxicated.

Then she was picked up by him and placed on the soft bed. There was a romantic atmosphere. Her face became increasingly red. She silently enjoyed his caresses.

Kerry looked at her shy face, smelling her fragrant rose scent. Then he kissed her

again, and there was a sound in his ear that she let out, but he suddenly stiffened, and his burning sexual desire vanished in an instant.

“Why does her sound remain me of Venus?” Kerry thought.

Seeing him suddenly stop, Xinyou panicked inside. She stretched out her arms and hugged his neck, saying shyly, “Kerry, don’t stop, I want.....”

Chapter 80: Push Her Downstairs (1)

There is no way an average man could resist this temptation, but Kerry is not one of the average men. Her seductive sound only served to ruin his desires. He was doubting again whether she was truly the girl he met that night.

He remembered that girl was shy and innocent, and how could she change from a girl who was so pure to someone who is so open and who asks for sex on her own initiative within such a short period of time. He also remembered that girl made it very clear that she doesn’t want to have anything to do with him anymore, so why does Xinyou wants him so much now? He realized there is something wrong.

“What is it? Kerry?” Xinyou asked sorrowfully.

Kerry looked away, and got up slowly and said in a flat voice: “I have something to deal with. I’ll be in the study. You can sleep now.”

A wave of sadness swept over her. She refrained her emotions and nodded slightly.

Kerry heaved a sigh. He took his coat and walked out.

When Kerry was gone, Xinyou clenched her fists tightly and knocked them fiercely on her bed. She then covered her face and comforted herself by saying: “It’s okay. He doesn’t want you now, and it’s not a big deal. Because he is yours sooner or later.”

She regained her composure. And she felt better when she remembered what Kerry said to Venus: “You are only a sex partner of mine!” She thought to herself: “Venus! I’ll never let you win!”

.....

It was a beautiful morning with glorious sunshine. Venus, who had been staying indoors for quite a few days, decided to go for a walk outside. But the moment she walked to the stairs, Xinyou opened the door and appeared in front of her. “What a coincidence. Are you going downstairs?” Xinyou smiled brilliantly and asked in a sarcastic tone.

Venus ignored her. She was about to go downstairs but her wounded hand was suddenly grabbed by Xinyou, and a sharp pain shoot up her arm.

“How do you feel when you see I walked out of Kerry’s room?” Xinyou said wickedly.

Xinyou was pretty sure Kerry was touched by her last night, but he checked himself at the last moment. She swallowed her pride and asked him to love her, but he left her alone in the bedroom and didn’t go back the whole night. She couldn’t understand why would he do that. Doesn’t he hate Venus? And she knew perfectly what would become of them if there was no Venus.

An evil smile flickered across Xinyou's face. She grabbed Venus's hand even tighter, and said in a sharp voice: "Venus, what would it take for you to get divorced with Kerry."

Venus's face contorted in pain. The gauze was soaked by blood. She withdrew her hand in a flash and said flatly, while staring at the blood stains on the floor: "You can ask him to get divorced with me."

Xinyou delivered a slap across Venus's face. Her eyes reflected her wickedness.

"You know I can not! Venus! Why do you have to do this to me!"

Venus's face was burning, but she felt her heart was pierced. She clutched at her chest, and her face was stony. She said in a cold voice: "I don't want to compete with you. Don't push me."

Xinyou smiled again and walked slowly towards Venus. She then leaned towards Venus and whispered to her: "Venus, you will never win against me. Maybe we can do an experiment."

Venus was confused.

Then Xinyou got hold of Venus's left hand gently and pressed her hand against her chest.

"Let go of me!" Venus didn't know what was Xinyou trying to do. She withdrew her hand and pushed her slightly.

The next thing she knew Xinyou was screaming for help hysterically. Xinyou then moved backwards rapidly and lost her balance and rolled down the stairs and lost her consciousness.

"Xinyou!!!"

Kerry shouted from above, then he rushed downstairs. When he passed Venus, he glared at her murderously, and said in an icy voice: "You vicious woman! If Xinyou is hurt, I'll destroy you."

Chapter 80: Push Her Downstairs (2)

Venus froze. Kerry rushed downstairs and held Xinyou, who was in a coma, and shouted: "John! Hurry! We need to go to the hospital!"

They helped Xinyou onto the car. Venus remembered something suddenly, and she went downstairs and grabbed the door of the car, and said in a shivering voice: "Take me with you!"

Kerry glared at her balefully, and said gravely: "Go away!!!"

"No. I must go with you!" Her voice was shivering but her eyes reflected her determination. "Didn't you want to take revenge on me? What if I escape?"

Kerry then looked at her with undisguised contempt. He said grimly: "Then hurry up! Stop wasting our time!"

Venus got onto the car in an instant. Her wounded hand was still dripping blood but she didn't mind at all.

The car zoomed off. Venus was filled with regret when she saw Xinyou, who was lying in Kerry's arms in a state of coma.

"What have I done? How could I push her downstairs!!!" The moment Xinyou

rolled down the stairs flashed through her mind. And Venus was overwhelmed by remorse. She couldn't forgive herself if Xinyou got badly injured.

Venus bit her lips tightly. She thought to herself: "Xinyou, you must be good. If you recover, I'm willing to give you anything, even my life! If you recover, I'll get divorced with Kerry and stay far far away from you."

They soon arrived at the hospital. Venus stood in front of the operating room helplessly, and she feels self-loathing. Her hand was bleeding all the time and she was already feeling dizzy, but she bit her lips to keep herself awake. "How can you fall asleep when Xinyou is going through an operation!"

All of a sudden, she received a slap from Kerry. It was so violent that she was sent moving backwards and her back hit the wall violently.

Kerry glared at her, and his hands grabbed her shoulders and he roared: "Venus! What are you doing! You want to kill her? You vicious woman!"

Venus's eyes were moist. She said in a hoarse voice: "I didn't mean to do it. It was an accident."

"Accident?" Kerry grabbed her shoulders even tighter. "What difference does it make? You are not the one who is injured!"

Kerry's words pierced her heart, which was already broken. She shook her head nonstop, and she said in great agony: "I know I was wrong...I'm willing to do anything as long as she can wake up."

Kerry said: "Don't forget about what you said. If she dies, you will die with her!"

"I know...I know..."

At that time, the door to the operating room was opened. A female doctor walked out and asked: "Who is the patient's family?"

Kerry released Venus and said anxiously: "I am. How is she?"

The doctor looked him grimly and asked: "What's your relationship with her?"

Kerry thought for a moment and said: "I'm her boyfriend."

Venus didn't feel anything wrong about what he said. She was only concerned with Xinyou's health condition. As long as she wakes up, she can do anything for her.

"Is your blood type AB?"

Kerry shook his head and said: "No. My blood type is A."

"Here is the thing. We need a donor for AB blood because it is currently in shortage. So I want to know whether her family member is here!"

Venus remembered her blood type is exactly AB. She rushed to the doctor and said excitedly: "Me! I have the blood she needs!"

The doctor asked: "What's your relationship with her?"

"I'm her best friend. We have the same blood! Please trust me!" Venus said anxiously. She then pointed at Kerry and said: "He is her boyfriend and he can prove it for me!"

The doctor didn't ask anything and took her to the operating room.

Kerry got mixed feelings. He looked after her skinny body as she walked away, and sunk into deep thoughts.

Chapter 80: Push Her Downstairs (3)

When he saw Xinyou being pushed downstairs by Venus, he wanted to strangle her. He couldn't believe Venus is such a murderous woman that she even pushed her best friend downstairs.

He then remembered that Venus also said that he was Xinyou's boyfriend. He was confused. He didn't know whether Venus said it seriously or it was just a slip of the tongue.

All these thoughts gave him a severe headache, and he garbed his hair nervously and said to himself: "Xinyou is still having an operation. Why am I thinking about what Venus has said!"

Xinyou, you must be good!

Venus opened her eyes. She felt tired. All her strength was drained from her body. She looked around and found she was lying on a bed.

"Why am I here? Wasn't I donating blood? How is Xinyou?" She had many questions.

She then supported her body with her arm and tried to get up, but a nurse stopped her and said firmly: "You can't get off the bed now!"

"But..."

Before Venus could say anything, the nurse interrupted and said: "Your right hand was bleeding, and you just donated lots of blood. What's more, the back of your head was injured. You must take a good rest now, or you will surely get ill!" The nurse made her lie down. Then she said pitifully: "How can you not take care of yourself! Where did you get all these injuries?"

Venus said bitterly: "Maybe it is my punishment." She thought she was getting what she deserves for pushing Xinyou downstairs.

The nurse frowned. "What do you mean?" She asked.

Venus shook her head. Then something flashed through her mind and she asked nervously: "How is the patient who had surgery this morning?"

The nurse thought about it and answered: "You mean Mrs Qiao? She is awake now, and her boyfriend is taking care of her. Her boyfriend is so handsome."

Venus nodded and said nothing.

The nurse put Venus on a drip and walked away with a tray.

When the nurse was gone, Venus removed the drip, and blood squirted out of the hole on her hand. She didn't mind. She only wanted to apologize to Xinyou at that moment.

After surgery, Xinyou was moved to a VIP ward. Venus opened the door, but she was then stopped by what she saw.

Xinyou was sitting on a bed, and her head, being wrapped in a bandage, was resting on Kerry's shoulder. She looked so happy, because Kerry was feeding her carefully.

Venus knew it was not a good time. She looked down, feeling disappointed, and was about to get out, but Xinyou noticed her, and displeasure flickered in her eyes, but she soon concealed it by putting a giant smile on her face. She said gently: "Venus, where are you going? Come in!"

Venus felt awkward. She said flatly: "I'll be here later. You can enjoy your food

first.”

“Did you eat? Kerry bought so much, and I can’t eat all of them.” Xinyou patted on her bed, motioning Venus to sit beside her.

Venus felt sorrowful. She thought Xinyou would heap insults on her for what had happened, but instead, Xinyou was still so nice to her.

“What are you waiting for? You want us to move you here by force?” Kerry shouted impatiently.

Venus then walked into the ward, and she felt even worse because she couldn’t find a flicker of anger in Xinyou’s eyes. She said: “I’m terribly sorry, Xinyou. You can do anything to me! You can even hit me if that makes you feel better.”

Xinyou looked shocked. She smiled warmly and said: “Venus, you should forget about what happened. It was an accident. I was too careless.”

Kerry snorted. He said: “Xinyou, you are always too kind, and that’s why you are always the one who gets hurt.”

Xinyou covered Kerry’s mouth with her hand and said: “I know. I’ll take care of myself in the future. I’m sorry I made you worry.”

Kerry stroked her nose gently and heaved a sigh. He said: “You are such a silly girl.”

Venus’s heart was filled with bitterness when she saw them being so happy together. But her eyes didn’t betray her emotions. She said flatly: “You can keep talking. I’ll go back now.”

“Wait a second.” Kerry said.

No matter how Kerry Ye tried to wake her up, Venus Mu was still asleep. Looking at her lovely sleeping face, Kerry was really annoyed.

Kerry turned around and looked through the glass window at the lights outside. He got more restless inside, with his eyes glowing, like a blazing fire.

Turning back to the bed, he lied beside her and the back of his hand carelessly touched her smooth skin, making Kerry suddenly realized that she was naked. Recalling what he had done two days ago, Kerry thought about something and then he instantly uncovered her blanket and pressed his hot chest against her body.

“Venus, are you sure you want to pretend to be asleep?!” Kerry lowered his head, with his lips delicately rubbing her skin, his voice low, “If you don’t wake up, I will fuck you.”

Staring at her face for a moment, he was sure that she didn’t wake up, so Kerry irritably tugged at his hair and said with a threatening voice, “Venus, wake up. Otherwise, I’ll fuck you.”

But she still had no reaction.

Kerry was sullen, quickly ripping off his clothes and moving forward to hold her in his arms, feeling her skin...

This little bitch...

“Hiss...”

Kerry took a deep breath, gazing deeply into her eyes. Then he slowly lowered his

head to kiss her.

His hot and fierce breath sprayed on Venus's face, and his hot and wet tongue gently fondled her lips.

Then...

He found that Venus inexplicably shivered, so he temporarily slowed down to carefully feel her change.

To his disappointment, she still had no signs of waking up.

This woman was really...

Feeling hot all over, Kerry no longer cared about her reaction, and finally... he didn't know how long it took, but he slowly got off the bed and walked directly to the bathroom...

So, he didn't notice that as he turned around, Venus eyelashes fluttered.

...

Early the next morning, Kerry received a call from Secretary Liu, saying that there was an international conference that needed his presence. Kerry told Mrs. Qin to keep an eye on Venus and then he went to the company.

Xinyou Qiao saw the car leaving through the window and walked out of the room. She felt she needed to see Venus, for it was she who caused her faint.

As soon as she walked into the room, Xinyou immediately sensed that special smell, which made her almost vomit.

Coming to the side of the bed and looking at the messy bed sheets and the bruises on her neck, Xinyou was angry. She glared at the motionless Venus, having the urge to go forward to pull her hair!

"Xinyou, you must calm down! Don't be impulsive!" Xinyou tried to control her anger, so she said to herself.

If Venus was awake, she would absolutely do this!

But she couldn't do so now. Usually, Kerry didn't care about Venus. Even she made a trap for Venus, she had a way to lie because she knew that Kerry favored her!

But in the past two days, Kerry concerned about Venus too much, so she couldn't expose herself.

Once Kerry found this, he would definitely investigate this thoroughly. Then what she had done would definitely be exposed to the public, therefore, the image she maintained would be in vain.

She would never allow this to happen!

Looking at Venus, Xinyou laughed at her inwardly, cursing her never to wake up!

Though she couldn't do something to harm her body, she could still say something, so she was the boss.

Slowly walking to the bed and looking at Venus's clear, yet slightly pale face, Xinyou sneered and said with disdain, "Venus, I really want to rip your face off! Why are you so annoying?!"

Looking at her unresponsive face, she continued, "When, exactly, are you going to

leave the world belonging to me and Kerry? Do you think you can win? Just look at the mess you're in. You're definitely the loser."

"You wouldn't have guessed it," Xinyou turned around slowly, "I prepared that voice recorder especially for you... I'm sure you think I'm despicable, but it doesn't matter to me. I want to kick you out of my world!"

Xinyou looked agitated, not noticing Venus behind her, but her eyelids fluttered and her consciousness returned to her body.

"Don't blame me. why don't you quit? Why don't you leave Kerry?"

Xinyou's voice gradually became clear. Hearing her sarcastic accusations, Venus was uncomfortable, as if a large stone was pressing down on her.

She actually didn't want to wake up. She was so tired of living. She wanted a quiet life.

She knew that as long as she woke up, facing the sluts Kerry and Venus, she wouldn't be able to live a quiet life!

She admitted that she was...cowardly.

Though she was unconscious, she could still feel something. She felt Kerry Ye was pressing against her body last night and his body was quite hot.

At that moment, she suddenly woke up, and when she realized what Kerry was doing, she wanted to push him away.

This fucking man even wanted to fuck her when she was ill.

Venus could hear the mean insults, disturbing her mind. She desperately wanted to open her eyes, but it was as if she didn't have the strength to do so.

"What can you do even if you know all this? You are still a loser!"

Venus didn't want to hear it anymore. She desperately wanted to open her eyes to tell Xinyou Qiao that she hadn't admitted herself a loser!

Finally, a beam of light broke in, so she blinked her eyes, while gradually adapting to the light.

She sat up with difficulty, staring at the slender figure. Her tone was hoarse, "Xinyou, how despicable you are!"

How dare she set her up like that!

Once she thought that Xinyou might have been sitting right behind her at the café, who was holding a voice recorder with a gloating face, she was a little scared.

No matter what Venus did, she could never stop Xinyou from trapping her.

Xinyou was shocked and turned around in a panic. She noticed that she, who had woken up some time ago, was looking at her with a strange look.

Calming down, Xinyou lifted a smug smile and said, "So what? Even so, the one Kerry always believed would all be me!"

Venus couldn't retort. Last time, the staircase incident, including this time, had the same result. Kerry would never suspect her.

"I'm curious how did you notice my brother. Was it Kerry who told you?" Venus looked extremely cold and said solemnly.

"That's right." Xinyou replied with honesty, "You may not know. I don't go downstairs to eat every day at noon. I dine with Kerry."

Xinyou looked extremely gloating and said this with arrogance.

Venus said indifferently, "I knew that."

Since the two had fucked with each other, wasn't a lunch very normal?

"How did you know?"

Mu Venus stretched her back without a care and said slowly, "It's hard for me not to know when you send your friends every day."

"It must be terrible for you to see it, right?"

Terrible? That's ridiculous. Why did she have to feel bad for the two bitches?

"Why should I feel bad?" Venus snickered, "What do you have to feel bad about?"

Xinyou looked at her condescendingly, her dark eyes full of anger. She looked cold and spoke in an unkind tone. "Why don't you understand? You don't fit him at all.

He's so excellent, so the one standing by him are destined to be extraordinary!"

With a mocking grin, Venus asked, "You think you're extraordinary? What a joke."

Xinyou knew she was laughing at her, so she became sullen, getting closer to her with coldness, "Venus, don't think how good you are! If you don't fuck off, you'll end up in an even worse situation next time!"

Venus said with indifference, "Wait and see."

"You!"

Venus no longer paid any attention to her and pulled out the design paper from a drawer. Then she began to focus on drawing as if Xinyou no longer existed, causing Xinyou to throw away the paper furiously.

"Even if you could be the young lady of Ye family, you should know that you will never be qualified enough." Venus was not annoyed, raising her head to continue 'chatting' with her.

Xinyou sneered and said, "Are you talking about yourself?"

Chapter 90: I'm willing to do everything for you (1)

"I refuse to talk to you." Venus Mu said indifferently, "Do you still want me to talk to you after you did something bad to me?"

"I'm afraid that you can't refuse." Kerry said.

Venus was tired, and she even didn't want to look at him. She said coldly, "I'm tired. Now please go out."

"It's a pity that you don't want to. I was going to invite you to see something special." Venus sneered and said.

Then Venus turned over her body and no longer paid attention to him.

Kerry stared at her back for a long time and eventually walked out of the room slowly.

He gently closed the door, and his blue eyes were very cold. After he went down the stairs to the first floor, he said with a low tone, "Henry."

Immediately, Henry Zhang appeared in the doorway. He walked up to Kerry.

"How is everything I ordered you to do?" Kerry's look was indifferent and his tone was emotionless.

"I've already sent people to capture Changrui Mu."

Kerry nodded. A wicked smile played on his lips.

"You bring him here. I will interrogate him." he said coldly.

"Yes." said Henry.

After the black cloth on his eyes was removed, Changrui Mu looked frightened as he observed the surroundings. He found that this place was extremely strange, and there were no other furnishings in the room except for a bed and a chair.

He knew he had been kidnapped. He struggled hard, but his arms were tied very tightly, making it impossible for him to escape.

Suddenly the door was opened. Changrui was startled when he found the person was Kerry.

Kerry looked coldly at him, saying, "Mr. Mu, you're surprised to see me, aren't you?"

Changrui looked stiff. Hearing Kerry speak in a very cold tone, Changrui knew that this time he was in trouble himself.

"Kerry, what is this place? Why do you have me brought here?" Changrui said with some unease.

At that time two tall men walked in holding a leather couch in their hands and placed it behind Kerry's back.

Kerry slowly sat down on the couch, then looked at him and said icily, "Where is Tianye Mu now?"

Changrui was stunned, not reacting for a moment. "He kidnapped me because of Mu Tianno? Why is he looking for him? Are he and Tianye friends or enemies?" he thought.

Changrui thought a lot and asked, confused, "You and TianYe know each other? Did Venus ask you to kidnap me?"

"My patience is limited. You'd better tell me quickly or maybe I'll do something cruel to you." Kerry said coldly.

His voice was too cold, which made Changrui nervous. He knew that Kerry was a successful businessman on the surface and he also had a mysterious identity. Although he wasn't very clear about Kerry's true identity, he knew that Kerry was the one he couldn't mess with.

"I don't know where Tianye is. I haven't seen him for a long time." Changrui was uneasy and said.

"It seems that you Mu family's members like to lie." Kerry scoffed. "I'm going to give you one last chance."

Kerry said icily, "Need I remind you of the money? What did you do with the one million dollars Venus gave you?"

Looking at the dangerous Kerry, Changrui was so uneasy that he couldn't even look at him directly.

"Maybe we can make a deal." Kerry said suddenly.

"What do you mean?" Changrui was confused and asked.

"Mu Group is your brother's company. He's dead, but Tianye Mu is the heir. The thing you're most worried about is Tianye Mu taking back what belongs to his

father, right?"

Changrui was surprised at how easily Kerry guessed what he was thinking.

"What do you mean by making a deal you just mentioned?" Changrui was alert and asked.

"I have a great hatred with Tianye Mu. As long as you tell me where he is hiding, I'll promise that you will be the chairman of Mu Group forever." Kerry said.

Changrui took a deep breath. He understood Kerry's meaning. With Kerry's power, Changrui believed in his promise. But he really didn't know where Tianye was.

Chapter 90: I'm willing to do everything for you (2)

"You haven't thought about it?" Kerry asked coldly, "Don't test my patience, you understand?"

Changrui Mu shuddered and sighed helplessly, "I really don't know where Tianye is. I have the one million dollars in my bank card."

"Are you sure you want to go against me?" Kerry was a little angry.

Changrui was very uneasy and hurriedly said, "Please believe me. You can go and check, I definitely don't dare to lie to you!"

Kerry was silent. He seemed to be considering whether or not to believe him.

Changrui continued, "I dare not go against you. You can send someone to investigate it. If I lie to you, you can do whatever you want to me."

No matter what Kerry's true purpose was, Changrui didn't dare to conceal anything at the moment. He knew exactly how stupid it was to tell a lie in front of this terrifying man.

Kerry stared at him, sensing his panic. He wore a cold smile. He said, "I'll believe you for once. You stay here for the next few days, someone will bring you food."

Changrui's eyebrows furrowed, but he didn't dare to show his displeasure, so he could only nod.

Kerry slowly stood up and left without looking back, and the two men standing behind him closed and locked the door.

Then Changrui finally breathed a sigh of relief and sat limply on the bed.

.....

Venus lay on her bed, staring at the ceiling, her mind full of confusion.

In her mind, she recalled many things from her early childhood. At that time, her parents were still alive and her brother was with her, and she also had a good time in school. She was happy and carefree at that time.

That was when she was still in her second year of high school. She still remembered the day before her brother disappeared, her brother suddenly appeared in front of her classroom, smiled and said to her, "Venus, come out here."

When she saw that it was her brother, a smile played on Venus's lips. She left her seat and followed him.

Her brother seemed to have grown taller. She was pretty tall for a girl, but she was

still short compared to her brother's height.

As she got distracted, her brother suddenly stopped and her head bumped into him.

"Did your head hurt?" Tianye asked gently.

Venus shook her head, then said softly, "Brother, didn't you go to the company today? Why do you suddenly come to school?"

Tianye was a little sad, but Venus didn't notice it then. He reached out his hand and rubbed her hair and said, "The company has some business abroad that I need to handle personally. You have to take good care of yourself during this time."

"So when will you be back?" Venus asked.

A gentle smile played on the corners of Tianye's mouth. He said softly, "I don't know."

Venus nodded and said, "Don't worry. I'll take care of myself."

Tianye looked at her, smiling. Then he let out a relieved breath.

"You take care of yourself abroad. I'll call you." said Venus.

Tianye nodded.

.....

Then it seemed that her brother disappeared from her world forever.

She called him, but she was told that the number was no longer in service. She took her brother's ID card and went to check his trip record, but was told there was no information about the man.

"Brother, when did you come back? I miss you so much." Venus murmured.

Just at this moment, the maid knocked at the door of her room, and then the maid said, "Miss Mu, Mr. Nangong is here to see you."

Chapter 90: I'm willing to do everything for you (3)

Venus quickly wiped away the tears from the corners of her eyes. She took a breath and said softly, "I know. I'll be right down."

Then she quickly got off the bed, walked out of the room, and then came to the living room on the first floor. She saw a familiar figure sitting on the couch immediately.

"Hao, what are you doing here?" Venus smiled faintly and asked.

Hao Nangong was happy to hear her voice, but when he noticed the gauze on her forehead, the smile on his face froze.

"Did Kerry hurt you again?" asked Hao.

The smile on Venus's face disappeared. A lump came into her throat. She faintly said, "Don't worry. I'm used to it."

She didn't want Hao to worry about her. She just wanted to be alone with her pain.

Looking at her gaunt face, Hao's eyebrows furrowed deeply and hugged her tightly. He felt her trembling. He was in pain.

“You can’t live your life like this. Dr. Liu has warned me that you can’t get hurt again, or you’ll.....” Hao paused and then continued, “You have to leave here with me right now.”

Venus’s heart warmed.

Then he pulled on Venus’s arm and was ready to leave. Right at this moment, Kerry appeared in front of the two of them.

His look was indifferent. When he noticed the two of them holding hands together, his look turned cold.

“Hao, where are you taking my wife?” said Kerry.

“Do you take Venus as your wife? She’s been hurting, why are you doing this to her?” Hao’s tone was mixed with obvious anger.

Kerry looked indifferent, but when he saw that Venus was glaring at him with resentment, he was a little sad. He said coldly, “Don’t interfere with my private business.”

“I don’t want to meddle in your affairs, but it’s about Venus.” Hao said indifferently.

Hao was decisive. It was clear that he had to meddle in the thing about Venus.

“Do you have to interfere? Don’t forget my bottom line!” said Kerry.

“That’s my bottom line too!” Hao answered.

Both of their look were cold, as if they were about to fight.

At this time Venus was uneasy inside. She didn’t want Hao to offend Kerry for her and also didn’t want him to get hurt.

Seeing that the two men were bound to fight, Venus hurriedly stood between them and said coldly, “I don’t want to see anyone fighting. Kerry, do you think you need to fight with your best friend for me?”

She said this with a strong sarcasm, as if to say, “Am I that important to you?”

Venus turned sideways. She looked at Hao and smiled, saying calmly, “Hao, thank you for everything you’ve done for me, but I don’t want it to be in this way.”

If he was hurt for her, she would be very sorry.

Hao read her meaning. He smiled and said softly, “Venus, don’t worry, I know.”

Hearing his words, Venus’s eyes misted a little. She said gently, “Thank you.”

Hao shook his head and said gently, “I’m willing to do everything for you.”

Looking at the closeness of the two in front of him, Kerry was in a complicated mood. He didn’t expect Hao to fall in love with Venus. He also didn’t expect that Hao would be willing to turn against him for her.

“Is Venus really that attractive?” Kerry thought.

Kerry had heard earlier that Hao no longer went to bars. Even if he did go there, he wasn’t looking for a woman to accompany him. Kerry felt very strange about his sudden change. “Why does he like Venus?”

Chapter 95 – 96: My Mysterious Husband

0 16 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 95: Fall off the cliff (1)

“I feel the same,” Xiaozhi said, “How great would it be if we didn’t have to face so

much stress and pressure every day. Life would be much easier.”

Faced with Xiaozi’s sudden feelings of life, Venus Mu pursed her lips and said, “What you’re saying isn’t that hard to achieve, is it? Look, aren’t we just standing at the top of the hill enjoying the view now?”

Xiaozi’s looked sullen and even his tone was with some coldness, “That’s not the same.”

Venus asked in confusion, “What’s the difference?”

“The mood.”

Venus looked at him with doubt. In her impression, whether his indifference at the beginning, or his gentleness, wasn’t as much as this moment that made her so... distressed.

There seemed to be some sadness that couldn’t dissolve in his eyes, like the fog in the deep mountains, with despairing confusion.

What was wrong with him? Was something bothering him?

It wasn’t until this moment that Venus had realized that she didn’t seem to really know him, including his past, but she knew it wasn’t a happy ending.

He had a story to tell, and she wanted to be his listener.

“Xiaozi, don’t keep anything to yourself, talk to me about it. I may not be helpful, but it will somewhat relieve your pressure.” Venus said sincerely.

After hearing her words, he looked surprised and said softly, “You won’t want to hear it.”

Venus looked stunned, feeling upset inside. He didn’t trust her after all.

Just at this moment, Xiaozi suddenly stepped forward, whose figure was with loneliness and vulnerability.

Venus instantly came back to her senses and she hurriedly followed him and shouted, “Xiaozi, cliff ahead. It’s very dangerous!”

As soon as she finished speaking, Xiaozi suddenly turned around. His purple eyes were bright, with a hint of obvious exuberance, but his tone was extremely peaceful, “Don’t forget it that I can’t die I this way. I just remembered an old friend...”

For some reason, Venus suddenly felt uneasy and after a moment, she finally said, “He-”

“He’s dead.”

Venus looked startled. As he said so, she could see the extreme coldness in his eyes, causing her to stiffen.

“How did he die?”

Even though she knew it was bad to ask, Venus just wanted to know about his past. She wanted him to be... happy.

Xiaozi sneered, turning around and taking two steps forward again. Obviously, he didn’t care about Venus’s worry. He had reached the end of the cliff, and if he took one more step...

“No!”

Venus looked shocked as she shouted and she hurried forward a few steps to grab

Xiaozi, but he disappeared in an instant.

And then, she tripped over something and stumbled, directly rolling off the cliff!

“Ah!!”

The wind was whistling in her ears and she could feel the speed of her descent, so she finally closed her eyes in despair. Maybe she...

Just when she was in despair, she felt a warm touch and she opened her eyes abruptly, and what she could see was Xiaozi's handsome face!

“Xiaozi, you...” Venus looked surprised.

Xiaozi looked sullen and coldly interrupted her, “Don't speak.”

Venus obediently closed her eyes, a strange sentiment within her. Why did she think she was seeing that demon Kerry the moment she opened her eyes?

But she knew this was absolutely impossible. If it was really him, he would have pushed her off the cliff and watched her die! How could he save her?

By the way, what was that thing that tripped her? She hadn't found any rocks or anything like that before...

Weird... Everything just now was weird...

Chapter 95: Fall off the cliff (2)

While Venus Mu was thinking, she didn't even pay any attention to things around her. Only when she realized did she find that she had returned to her room.

Venus was gently placed on the floor by Xiaozi. She was about to say something when Xiaozi began to say something, whose tone was with some reproach,

“You're too careless. If I'm not able to save you, you'll die!”

Feeling Xiaozi's worry, Venus only began to feel fearful. She then said, “Sorry, I was worried when I saw you walking forward!”

After hearing her say so, Xiaozi suddenly sighed, “I have superpower.”

Venus remembered now and she nodded and said with an apologetic face, “I'm sorry. I don't know what I tripped over. Thank you for saving my life.”

Looking at her mischievous tongue sticking-out face, Xiaozi looked complex, and he said with seriousness, “It was also my fault. I shouldn't take you to such a dangerous place.”

Mu Venus pursed her lips, with a disapproving face and said, “Don't blame yourself. It's not without any benefit. I felt relaxed when I was there.”

“Really?”

Venus nodded, with some yearning, “If there's a chance, I still want you to take me out.”

Xiaozi pondered for a while and said softly, “I will.”

“Thank you.” Venus smiled, suddenly somewhat moved inside, and whispered, “One day, will you leave here?”

Xiaozi heard her tone filled with sadness and he frowned and asked, “Why do you ask?”

“I'm just asking!” Venus blushed and said somewhat unnaturally, “If one day, you

want to leave here, please take me with you.”

Xiaozi looked stunned, his tone full of surprise, “This is your home. Why do you want to leave?”

Venus snorted, “This isn’t my home. I haven’t had a home since my parents died and my brother left me.”

“Well.”

“What do you mean? Do you agree or not?” Venus looked confused and her tone was somewhat dissatisfied.

Xiaozi held his chin for a moment to think, and said some words unable to understand, “If that day comes and you are still willing to leave with me, I will take you away.”

Venus didn’t study his words carefully, thinking that he agreed, so she was extremely happy inside and said brilliantly, “Good, deal. You can’t go back on your word then!”

“OK.”

Venus was in her fantasies at the moment, not realizing that when the day really came to leave and she found out all the truth, all ends were already set. She was not destined to be with him.

They chatted for a while, and Xiaozi said that he was going back. Although Venus was a bit reluctant, she could only accept it. If Xiaozi was found by Ye family, perhaps the situation would be very bad.

She suddenly realized that Xiaozi stayed here all year round, and he hadn’t been discovered by Kerry yet, then Xiaozi must do it on purpose. Would he have anything to do with him?

Did they have a grudge? Was he hiding here alone to wait for the right moment to take revenge?

The more Venus thought, the more certain she became. Kerry was despicable, so there must be quite a few enemies! Otherwise, Xiaozi would not refuse her when she wanted to take him to meet Kerry.

Yes, that’s right.

Venus felt much easier as she figured one thing out, but soon she realized another problem—why did Xiaozi and Kerry look so much alike?

Weren’t they brothers? Fight for inheritance of property...

...

The living room

Kerry looked at the man in front of him with a complex look. Hao Nangong, who was once treated as his best friend, but now, there were less of intimacy, but more confrontation.

Chapter 95: Fall off the cliff (3)

Kerry Ye took a light sip of the red wine in his cup, looking less ridiculed and

colder, "Hao Nangong, for Venus, you really intend to give up our many years of friendship?"

Hao directly picked up the bottle of wine on the table, chugging a lot. His attitude was not as gentle and elegant as before, "Kerry, I didn't mean to do this, but Venus is special to me."

After hearing his explanation, Kerry frowned, "What special? Is she your first girl?" Hao's muscles were somewhat stiff and a coldness rose inside. When he saw Kerry's provocation, he tried to suppress all his emotions and said indifferently, "Of course not!"

"What's that?"

What made you go so far as to fall out with your friend of over a decade for a woman!

No matter what, Venus was still his woman. Even if he didn't like it, he, as a friend, couldn't take her away.

Kerry intended to ask for a reason.

Hao took a deep breath with huskiness, "Do you remember a few years ago, I was almost killed by someone from a family?"

Kerry was stunned and nodded, asking in puzzlement, "But what does this have to do with Venus?"

"She saved me!"

Kerry was startled and asked, "What?"

Hao lowered his head and said in an extremely slow tone, "I fainted in the alley and thought I would die for sure, but when I woke up, I found that I was lying in the hospital and she was sitting next to me."

Kerry was silent and just listened patiently.

"I asked her at the time if she had saved me. She said yes. Actually, it was no big deal, and I thought I'd give her some money. After all, there are no simple good people in this world."

At this point, Hao once again took a mouthful of red wine before continuing, "She asked for my family's contact information, so I told her and she also knew my identity. I asked her what she wanted for saving me, and as a result..."

"What was the result?" Kerry couldn't help but ask.

"In the end, she said she didn't want anything and she just walked away. I sent people to look for her and learned that she was attending Nanhua University. I found myself falling in love with her, and I was going to wait until she graduated, but I didn't expect..."

Listening to his best friend's description, he could feel his last desperation, and when he would soon be able to pursue her, she would be his wife!

Kerry was somewhat upset, and his tone was much lower, "Are you sure you're not grateful or interested in her, but rather feeling?"

Hao looked at him with a look of determination, "Of course I know! Otherwise I wouldn't have abandoned my previous life. Kerry, you should know me, no one can force me if I don't want to do it!"

Kerry naturally knew him. Thinking of his past life, he couldn't help but say, "If you go around like this, aren't you afraid of dying on a woman's bed?"

He still remembered, at that time, he kept seeing with different women, whose tone full of unconcern, "One-night romance with a gorgeous girl, a happy death thus deserves."

After he had almost died, he seemed to have changed into a different person, and even Henry said that Young Master Nangong had totally changed...

So, it was all because he met someone.

That woman turned out to be Venus!

Just as Kerry lost his mind, Hao said, "You know what? How devastated I was when I found out that you had married her, and I was thinking, why was you? If it were anyone else, I would not hesitate to take her away!"

Kerry looked with complexity and said, "No matter what, she is already my wife, so why are you having trouble with yourself? There are plenty of good women!"

Hao said with ridicule, but not at Kerry, but at himself, "Of course I know. I told myself so and for a while, I did intend to let it go."

"Then why..."

"Until I found out the real reason why you married her." Hao raised his voice much higher, "Until I found out that she wasn't happy marrying you and you don't love her at all, so I changed my mind again!"

"Hao, you..."

Not waiting for Kerry to finish his words, Hao interrupted him and continued, "Kerry, even if you hate Tianye, how can you blame Venus? Don't you think that's not fair to her? she didn't do anything wrong."

"And since you married Venus, why let another woman in your house? Honestly, I'm really looking down upon you right now. What's the difference between you and me in the past?"

Faced with Hao's accusations, Kerry obviously couldn't hold back and he finally yelled, "I have nothing to do with Xinyou!"

"Yes, you have nothing to do with her, but I heard that you slept in her room for several nights!"

Kerry stood up and he still looked indifferent. He asked word by word, "Who told you that?! Isn't it Venus?"

This damn woman, how dare she?

Chapter 96: Their confrontation (1)

Hao Nangong snorted, "You're prejudiced against Venus. She isn't the only one in this house. Whenever something bad happens, why do you suspect that she did it?"

Kerry could make sure that people who spread the rumors were definitely not his men, for his man had followed him for many years and knew his temper. They wouldn't dare to do such a thing.

"If it wasn't Venus, it could only be Xinyou." Kerry thought.

Kerry's eyebrows furrowed slightly and quickly dismissed the speculation. In his opinion, Xinyou was kind and she didn't know Hao well, she wouldn't do such a thing. The only possibility was that Venus did this. Besides, Hao liked her and he would definitely speak for her. Thinking of this, Kerry became even angrier.

"Hao, no matter what you do, you can't change the fact that Venus is already married to me. I hope you keep it in mind." Kerry warned.

Hao looked straight at him, silent.

The two seemed to be talking calmly while they were greatly dissatisfied with each other in their heart.

"Hao, why are you here?" Venus said suddenly.

When Hao shifted his gaze, he saw Venus, who just happened to be coming down the stairs.

"Venus." Hao smiled and said softly.

Venus didn't know the confrontation between the two. She felt bored in her room and just happened to come downstairs for a walk.

"You guys go ahead, I won't bother you two." said Venus.

Hao shook his head and said, "We're done with the chat. Where do you want to go? I can drive you there."

Kerry watched the two talking, he felt unhappy inside. Then he said indifferently, "I'm free. I can take you anywhere you want to go. No need to bother Hao. A husband has an obligation to send his wife."

Kerry deliberately emphasized the last few words, and Hao naturally heard what he was saying. He clenched his fists tighter.

"How could he be so kind to me?" Venus thought. She could not believe that he could suddenly become so friendly to her.

However, she also saw that there seemed to be some contradiction between the two, so she pretended to be relaxed and asked, "Hao, what are you doing here?"

Hearing her words, Hao remembered his purpose of today's visit and said,

"Tomorrow is my birthday. I've come to invite you to my birthday party."

"Really?"

It wasn't Venus who said this, but Xinyou Qiao who happened to come down from upstairs.

"Mr. Nangong, do you only invite Venus and not me?" Xinyou asked softly with a gentle smile.

"Of course, I'll also invite Miss Qiao." Hao said gently.

Xinyou smiled softly and then she came to Kerry's side and looked at him with a shy look, asking, "Kerry, I'm quite bored at home every day, so bring me when you go to the birthday party."

"Okay." Kerry's eyebrows furrowed slightly and finally said.

Now Venus were chatting with Hao happily, not caring at all about Xinyou's words. The atmosphere of the four of them was a bit awkward. Hao all sensed this and

quickly left.

After Hao left, Venus went straight upstairs to her room. She opened the closet, pondering which set of clothes she should wear tomorrow. Looking at the closet with nothing but formal professional clothes or just cheap dresses, she was a little frustrated.

Chapter 96: Their confrontation (2)

“I need buy some clothes.” Venus thought.

She suddenly remembered that she used to go shopping with Xinyou Qiao. Back then it was all about Qiao Xinyu shopping while she carried her bags for her, and that was something she felt happy about.

Now she felt like she was a fool herself back then. While she was happily helping Xinyou Qiao carry her shopping bags, Xinyou must have been laughing at her.

Venus sighed softly as she thought about the past. She pulled out her phone, intending to buy a dress online. Just then, there was a knock on the door. Then Mrs Qin said, “Miss Mu, here’s your gift.”

Venus was filled with confusion. She walked to the door and opened it, and saw Mrs Qin holding a brocade box in her arms.

“Mrs. Qin, is this for me?”

Mrs. Qin nodded and spoke, “This is from Mr. Nangong.”

Venus received the package and carefully examined the box for a while before opening it. Venus was touched as she saw what was inside.

On top of the gift box was a pair of silver heels. Venus gently picked them up and tried them on, and the shoes actually fit her feet perfectly.

Then she noticed that there was a white veil neatly placed in the box. It was a long, flowing white gown.

It was covered with silver sequins that formed the shape of a graceful swan and was hemmed with a white veil that was covered with a delicate layer of white lace.

As a fashion designer, Venus could have guessed the value of the gown just by looking at the fabric. Faced with such an expensive gift, Venus was quite flattered, and then she immediately called Hao Nangong.

“Hello? I’m Hao Nangong.” said Hao.

“Hao, the dress you sent me is too expensive, I can’t take it.” said Venus.

Before her words were finished, Hao’s low voice came from the phone, “Venus, this is for you. I want to see you wear it.”

“What kind of gift have you prepared for me? I’m looking forward to it” Hao said excitedly.

When he mentioned the birthday present, Venus asked, “What do you want for your birthday?”

“I like whatever you’ve prepared.” Hao said softly.

Venus blushed and said, “Hao, thank you. You’re so kind to me. I’m happy to be

your friend.”

“Friend?” Hao was a little sad. He sighed softly in his heart, “Venus, I want to be your boyfriend instead of your friend. When exactly will you know my feeling for you?”

“I’m glad to be your friend too, Venus.” Hao said, but he didn’t finish what he wanted to say.

“The luckiest thing in my life is to meet you and fall in love with you.” Hao thought.

“I’ll think about it, bye.” Then she hung up the phone.

Venus pondered what gift she should prepare for him. She was too preoccupied that she didn’t notice Kerry standing behind her.

Kerry looked somber as he glanced coldly at the gown on the bed. Then he wore an ironic smile. “Hao is very generous to you. He sent you the Chanel couture gown.” He said indifferently

Then Kerry snatched the dress out of Venus’ hands and looked at it carefully with a wicked grin on his face.

Venus looked a little nervous and she tried to get the dress back. However, The dress was torn in half by him suddenly.

Venus stepped forward and grabbed the ruined clothes, angry. With tears in her eyes, she growled loudly, “Kerry, you’re a psycho. Why did you ruin my dress?”

“Your dress? You’re so poor, how can you afford such expensive clothes? Maybe the cheap clothes will suit you better.” Kerry scoffed.

Chapter 96: Their confrontation (3)

“Don’t look down on me.” Venus said, “You’re just a beast in a classy suit.”

Kerry squeezed her chin hard, said indifferently, “Venus, you’ve been very dismissive of me lately. You’re thinking that with Hao Nangong helping you, you can do whatever you want.”

Venus raised her head to confront him, and said indifferently, “You can’t compete with Hao. He is gentleman, but you’re the devil.”

Kerry was unhappy to hear her words. His eyes became even colder as if they were trying to devour people’s soul.

He pushed Venus down hard on the bed behind her, and then his body pressed against hers and said, “Venus, you are my wife. If I am the devil, what are you?”

Venus was speechless. She took a deep breath and stared at him without expression. She didn’t see any point in continuing to argue with him.

She had important things to do and couldn’t waste her time arguing with him.

“Whatever you say about me, I don’t care. Now will you get off of me?” said Venus coldly.

“Are you gonna play tricks again?” Kerry didn’t move and asked.

Venus was angry. Not once had he listened to her. She suspected that she really did owe him in her last life.

In fact, Venus didn’t know that she had no credibility in Kerry’s mind, not only for her words, but for her body.

“Trust me just once, okay?” Venus said angrily, “Tomorrow It’s Hao’s birthday. I

have to prepare a present for him.”

Kerry looked downcast when she mentioned Hao again. Instead of standing up, he kissed her directly on the lips.

Venus tried to push him away with her hands, but it didn't work. Sensing her resistance, Kerry just pressed against her.

Suddenly, Kerry felt the pain in his neck and he growled, “Venus, are you a dog? Why did you bite me?”

Venus bit down hard on his flesh until her teeth were sore.

“Kerry, I hate you. I want to eat your flesh and drink your blood, and then I'm going to throw you to the wolves' den.” she said coldly.

“You are so vicious. You are the most vicious woman.” Kerry's tone was indifferent as he said.

Venus gave him a hard stare, “I'm vicious. Then why are you still so close to me?”

Kerry sneered and teased, “I love vicious woman. The more vicious you are, the more lascivious you are, and that's what makes you attractive.”

Venus was speechless again. She struggled to get up, but he held her down with a death grip.

“Kerry, you.....” before Venus could finish her sentence, he kissed her lips again.

The two of them engaged in this fierce battle on the bed again. Kerry, keenly aware of the change in her as they made love, said, “Why don't you make that sound like you did last time?”

Hearing that, Venus quickly gritted her teeth, afraid to make the same kind of sound she made last time. But finally she couldn't stand it and made that sound again.

Kerry was satisfied with the sound that she made. But he was wondering who Venus was thinking about when they were having sex, so he asked suddenly, “Venus, tell me, who am I?”

Venus felt her brain go blank and bit her mouth. She didn't want to answer him.

Kerry looked cold and bit her slim neck, “Say, who am I?”

“It hurts me.” said Venus angrily.

Kerry loosened the mouth that was biting her neck, and then he looked at the marks left by him on her neck with satisfaction.

“Venus, tell me, who am I? Say my name.” he asked again.

Venus glared at him, unable to stand his torment, and finally reluctantly said, “Kerry. You are Kerry!”

Kerry was very happy with her answer. A smile curled up at the corner of his mouth, and then he slowly got up from the bed.

Then Venus was lying on the bed weakly, and suddenly she was pulled from the bed by Kerry.

“What are you doing? I'm so tired. Let me rest for a while.”

Venus felt that she only had the strength to gasp, but it seemed that Kerry would continue to torment her.

Chapter 97 – 98: My Mysterious Husband

0 17 minutes read

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

Chapter 97: Hao Nangong's birthday party (1)

"Aren't you preparing a gift for Hao? Why are you still in bed?" Kerry said.

Venus quickly got up from the bed and asked, "You're taking me to get a present for Hao?"

Kerry wore a mocking smile and said indifferently, "You daydreaming again? I'm just reminding you not to forget to get him a present, but you'll have to buy it yourself."

Venus pursed her lips and said, "Kerry, you're a jerk."

"Don't piss me off or I'll treat you in bed like I just did." Kerry warned.

"You... you are....." Venus was furious, but she didn't dare to curse him again.

.....

The Nangong family is a rather prestigious and powerful family in Sky City, so Hao Nangong's birthday dinner attracted much attention. According to the media, the venue for Nangong Hao's birthday banquet was to be held at a luxurious beach hotel.

Venus arrived at the banquet venue early in the morning in the Ye family's car.

Kerry and Xinyou were also present at the party.

Kerry was dressed in fancy black suit, which set off his handsome and made him look more calm and restrained.

Xinyou in a long and pink gown wore exquisite makeup and lipstick of the same color, which made her look more beautiful.

When Xinyou looked at Venus's dress, she said mockingly, "Which shop did you buy the knockoff Chanel dress you're wearing?"

Venus ignored her. She didn't want to argue with her on this occasion. She looked down at the gown that had been altered by her and she felt angry suddenly.

Yesterday Kerry had torn the gown given to her by Hao in half. When he left, Venus quickly drew a design and mended it overnight. She used lily petals to cover up the torn area and added some faux feathers on top. As for the torn part of the chest, she changed it to a deep v style.

Compared to the previous exquisite and relatively conservative style, the dress was now sexy and elegant.

Seeing Venus ignore her, Xinyou was a little angry. She was about to continue to mock Venus, but she heard Hao's words.

"Venus, did you alter the dress?"

Venus was worried that Hao would get angry, but she couldn't tell him the real reason, so she could only say with an apologetic look, "I'm sorry, Hao. When I have beautiful clothes, I want to alter them myself."

Hao shook his head, smiled gently, and said, "Never mind. It's beautiful, even more beautiful than the previous style."

"Thank you for your appreciation." Venus blushed and said gratefully.

Xinyou looked at the interaction between the two and snorted internally.

“Hao Nangong, your praise is too hypocritical.” Xinyou thought.

But she also wanted Hao to catch up with Venus quickly so Venus could divorce Kerry.

Xinyou looked around for Kerry. Finally she found that Kerry was talking to some men.

But Kerry always paid attention to Venus. When he saw Hao go to Venus, his face darkened and he stopped talking to these men and left.

When Xinyou saw Kerry approach her, she put her arm around him, but she didn't notice that Kerry looked a little reluctant.

Venus saw the scene, but didn't have any expression. She understood Xinyou's purpose of being intimate with Kerry. She wanted to anger Venus and tell the others that Kerry belonged to her.

But Venus wasn't annoyed, simply because she didn't care about Kerry's relationship with her.

“If she wants Kerry so badly, then she needs to win his affection. I don't care.” Venus thought.

At this moment, Hao extended his right hand gentlemanly, saying, “Venus, I wonder if I have the honor to ask you to dance?”

Chapter 97: Hao Nangong's birthday party (2)

As soon as Hao said this, Kerry's face darkened,

“Hao, are you doing this deliberately?” Kerry thought.

Venus hesitated, and then she put her hand on Hao's hand gently, and said, “It's your birthday party. Of course I won't refuse your invitation.”

Hao smiled gently and led Venus's to the dance floor. With the beautiful melody, the two of them started to dance.

Looking at Hao's hand on Venus's waist, Kerry's face was cold.

Apparently, Kerry's expression showed that he cared a lot about Venus.

Xinyou was a little worried inside. She forced herself to calm down and to believe that Kerry didn't like Venus.

“Kerry, let's go dance too, shall we?”

Xinyou raised her coquettish face and looked at Kerry expectantly, desperately praying inside that he wouldn't refuse her.

Kerry looked at her expectant look, then reached out his hand elegantly and grabbed her waist. Then they walked onto the dance floor.

Xinyou was very proud. She knew that the people present today were all from high class. As long as she behaved well, she would definitely become famous and would naturally be related to Kerry in people's eyes.

Xinyou tried her best to match Kerry's footsteps. She could feel more and more attention shifting to them, including Hao and Venus.

After all, Kerry and Hao were the focus of the day, and their female companions beside them naturally attracted these guests' attention.

Venus followed Hao's dance steps and they spun again.

Maybe it was because the floor was too slippery or her heels were too high, Venus felt her feet slipping and her body followed the inertia of the spin, leaving in the opposite direction.

She was a little nervous. Just as she feared she might bump into someone else, a couple of dance partners appeared in front of her.

She tried to stop, but just then she felt an arm around her waist, then one of her hands was grabbed. When Venus was about to express her thanks, she saw Kerry's gleeful look.

Venus then remembered that his dance partner was Xinyou. She looked around, but found that Xinyou kept spinning and ended up in front of Hao.

"Are you very reluctant to dance with me?" Kerry asked her with an indifferent tone when he founded that she looked in the direction of Hao.

"You shut up. I don't want to argue with you right now." Venus retorted coldly.

"You very care about Hao. You want to be with him?" Kerry asked angrily.

Venus glanced at him and said, "Hao and I are just friends."

"Really? Then why did he give you the party dress? And he also chose the same line of women's dresses as the suit he was wearing." Kerry said sarcastically,

"Venus, are you stupid or are you pretending to be friends with him?"

Venus looked stunned. She really didn't know that before she came. Seeing the Hao's Chanel men's suit, she only then realized that she herself and Hao were wearing the lovers' clothes.

"Don't you and Xinyou wear the lovers' clothes too?" Venus said angrily.

She'd noticed that Kerry and Xinyou were wearing the lovers' clothes, but she didn't care. She thought that he and Xinyou had both slept together and it was normal for them to be wearing the same collection of clothes now. However she didn't realize she didn't care about that but Kerry got mad.

Looking at her angry face, Kerry teased, "Are you jealous? Otherwise you have no need to be angry."

Venus immediately rolled his eyes and said dismissively, "No, I'm not."

"Then why are you angry?" Kerry asked.

"No, I'm not angry," Venus said deliberately, "I just hate you."

Chapter 97: Hao's birthday party (3)

Kerry Ye sneered slowly approaching her clear little face and asked softly, "Do you know what I love to eat?"

Venus Mu froze and asked in confusion, "What?"

Kerry smiled, staring at her white chest, and frankly replied, "You."

Hearing his words, Venus flushed and she quickly covered his mouth and said with shame, "Kerry, don't say such thing here. If others hear it, I will die of humiliation!"

Looking at her anxious and angry look, Kerry licked his lips, gloating.

This fucking man...

Xinyou Qiao, at the present, was dancing with Hao Nangong, but her attention was not here, looking full of reluctance.

Seeing Venus in front of her, Xinyou originally wanted to her him, letting her embarrass today, but with the spin, her back was pushed by Kerry and the direction was actually Hao's direction.

When she turned in front of him and was pulled by Hao, she thought about something else... If her dance partner turned out to be Hao, then Venus and Kerry...

As expected, turning her head to look over, she saw Venus being taken by Kerry, and the two of them were dancing waltzing in harmony.

Hao looked cold, looking Xinyou whose mind was no longer on him, and said in a clear and cold tone, "Calm down. Right now, no matter how desperately you want to separate them, Kerry won't give you a look."

Xinyou, who had been saw through, blushed and said with a rather uncomfortable tone, "I had wanted to use this opportunity to create some gossip, but now I can't make it."

Because the two of them had the same purpose, plus they were in a 'partnership', Xinyou didn't hide her true thoughts.

Hao's expression was quite strange, intentionally glancing at the two not far away and said softly, "Don't hurry. I've already arranged today's show and it will be more effective than what you're doing."

Xinyou came to her senses and asked with a pleasantly surprised face, "What did you say? What show exactly? Tell me. I'll cooperate later."

Hao lowered his head and whispered to Xinyou, who became happier while listening to his plan.

The two of them continued to dance as if no one was there, but now Xinyou was a little excited, for she was looking forward to the 'show' and once again, she appreciated Hao's plan.

The media was really unreliable and they said he was mediocre, just relying on the family's honor. If people knew how sophisticated he was, then they would probably slap themselves.

Maybe he was deliberately creating an illusion in front of the media, then what was his purpose?

Xinyou was curious. After thinking for a while, she asked, "The media all say you are a playboy and who knows the true you? I'm curious why you create this illusion in front of the media."

Hao didn't expect her to ask this, so he was stunned. Thinking for a moment, he answered, "I just don't want to scare someone."

It was naturally Venus.

Xinyou was jealous. Venus was really lucky, for two men were crazy for her.

What Hao didn't expect was that no matter how much he meant this, when his true face was exposed, he no longer had any future with her.

Because what could really move her was sincerity, but not despicable means. When the melody got to its end, the crowd on the dance floor made a closing salute, and the song was automatically switched to the next one. Venus felt a little tired and said, "I don't want to dance anymore. I want to find a place to rest." Kerry looked calm and said in a low voice, "Since you don't want to dance, we can have a rest."

We?

Venus frowned as she heard the word. She unintentionally glanced at Xinyou, who was coming here, and snickered, saying, "Miss Qiao is here, and you're not going to ask her opinion?"

As soon as Venus's words were finished, Xinyou inserted herself between the two of them and deliberately kicked her away. She smiled as she said to Kerry, "Kerry, we haven't finished that dance just now, right?"

Venus looked indifferent, no longer paying attention to the interaction between them and directly turned around and left.

Right at this moment...

Chapter 98: Inconclusive evidence (1)

Just at this moment, there was a sudden commotion at the entrance. Then the door was seen to be pushed open instantly, and a group of people with cameras in their hands poured into the hall. The scene got a little out of control.

In the face of the sudden influx of people, the VIPs present frowned. The previous security system was so strict, so how did this group of reporters get in?

Before they could ponder for long, the reporters seemed to have found their way. Instead of scurrying around, they focused on the ballroom, picking up their cameras and rushing over.

Venus looked shocked. Looking at the approaching crowd, she couldn't help but take two steps back, not wanting to bump into a hot chest. She turned around and was about to apologize, but found that he was Hao Nangong.

Hao looked serious and he took two steps forward and hid her behind himself, as if he was worried about her getting hurt.

Xinyou Qiao, who was beside him, also hugged Kerry's arm and looked shocked. The group of reporters instantly surrounded the four people, holding the camera 'click, click, click, click'. They kept shooting, not paying any attention to their embarrassment.

Kerry was acutely aware that this group of people had come for some reason, otherwise they couldn't easily destroy Nangong family's security system, much less had the opportunity to enter the hall!

Someone obviously let them in on purpose...

Hao looked full of dissatisfaction, but he still remained calm. He asked, "Fellow reporters, today is my birthday. If you are here to celebrate my birthday, visitors are guests. I express my gratitude and absolutely try my best to show my hospitality, but please put down your cameras first."

After Hao said so, those reporters didn't act as he said. Only to see one middle-aged man who was the leader of them said, "Young Master Nangong, we are not here to make a scene, but we want to ask you and Mr. Ye a few questions."

Then other reporters also began to ask.

Hao frowned and his tone was much cooler, "If you don't cooperate, then I can only send security to ask you all out."

Venus tugged his shirt and said softly, "Hao, let them ask. It's your birthday today and it's not good if there's a fight."

"Yeah, it's just a few questions, isn't it? But I know these reporters. If you don't satisfy them, they will never stop. There were many VIPs there, so how bad if someone gets hurt!"

Xinyou looked at Kerry, who looked extremely embarrassed, and worried a lot.

After thinking about it, Hao sighed and said helplessly, "I'll give you 10 minutes."

As soon as they heard this, they became excited, as if they were definitely going to dig up something.

This time, the first one to ask was a small female reporter with black-framed glasses. She asked in a straightforward tone, "I would like to ask, what exactly is the relationship between Mr. Nangong and Miss Mu? Miss Mu not too long-ago married Mr. Ye, but now she is seeing Young Master Nangong. May I ask what the truth is?"

Hearing the reporter's words, Venus's small face turned pale and looked shocked. How could they talk nonsense?

Before she could answer, the rest of the reporters also began to ask.

"May I ask Miss Mu, what is your true relationship with Mr. Ye? Is it as the rumor said that you force Mr. Ye to marry you by some means?"

"May I ask Mr. Ye, in response to the rumors about Miss Mu and Mr. Nangong, what exactly do you have in mind?"

"May I ask Miss Qiao, we have received news that you are currently staying at Ye family villa, so may I ask how you and Mr. Ye get along with each other? Will your relationship with Miss Mu be affected?"

...

Facing the ensuing crazy questions, Venus felt a headache and she really wanted to explain, but these people didn't give her the chance.

Kerry looked cold, with his hands clenching together.

'Pong!'

Hearing a sudden loud bang behind them, these reporters were disrupted. People turned around, only to see the colorful glass of the huge floor-to-ceiling windows on the east side, which had been attacked for some unknown reason, bizarrely shattered!

The gentle wind went through the broken void into the hall, driving the curtains to swing left and right...

Venus frowned, for she always felt so weird with the broken glass. The venue's surveillance was so strict that even a fly couldn't get in, and everyone who entered the hall had been checked by security.

Apart from these sudden arrivals of reporters, the ballroom was less than 20 meters away from the floor-to-ceiling windows, and besides, she hadn't seen anyone throwing stones or anything else...

Chapter 98: Inconclusive evidence (2)

That didn't make sense. How big the stone would be that was able to create a hole measuring one person high and three people wide...

Obviously, those reporters were also shocked, and they all shifted their focus to the broken window, quickly forming the headline in their minds—Young Master Nangong's birthday party suffering unidentified object attack...

Hao Nangong waved his hand and Heng Du, who was not far away, quickly arrived. Hao commanded with a heavy look, "Heng Du, go and find out who attacked the window?"

Heng Du nodded respectfully and turned around and hurriedly left.

Hao looked at Venus beside him, asking with worry, "Venus, are you alright?"

Venus came back to her senses, shaking her head.

Something suddenly flashed in her mind and she seemed to experience the same thing before, but she couldn't figure it out...

"I'm fine, I was just shocked." Venus tried to hide her true thoughts.

Hao was relieved and looked at Kerry and said, "Kerry, did you see what happened just now?"

Kerry looked at Venus with a heavy look, smiling and said coldly, "Maybe it's too windy today."

So, he didn't know it either.

Xinyou looked sullen and a little bitter inside. Who the hell did this? Why?

Hao returned to his usual calm, and said in a gentle and elegant manner, "It was just an accident. Don't be panic. Since you guys got the information you wanted, so let's stop here."

A group of reporters who were busy taking pictures of the glass just now, hearing Hao's order, were chagrined, for they almost forgot about the thing they needed to do.

Someone turned around again, pointing the camera at these four people and said, "As for the questions, please Young Master Nangong answer it briefly, so we can have something to write!"

"I think everyone has misunderstood. This is simply a falsehood, so please don't wildly guess." The one who said this was Venus.

She came out from Hao's back, whose attitude was humble and patient.

Regardless of what relationship Kerry and Xinyou actually had, even if he would divorce her in the future, but facing media, she naturally shouldn't tell the truth. She was not caring about Kerry, but Hao and herself.

When those reporters heard Venus's statement, there wasn't the sign of stopping asking. They all pulled out a paper bag from their pockets, reaching out and pulling out the photos inside, and asked solemnly, "Miss Mu, may I ask what do you want to say about these photos?"

Venus looked startled, only to see all the photos of her and Hao. She remembered that time when she was trapped by Xinyou and kicked out of Ye's house and she went to Hao.

She remembered the sad moment when Hao said he was willing to lend her a shoulder. Then she cried on his shoulder.

Since the shot was of her back, it didn't capture her crying in grief at all. Instead, she only saw Hao's caring expression...

She had to say that these paparazzi were really good at filming and knew how to cause a stunt!

Venus was calm and she couldn't admit something that she hadn't done.

"The situation was not like what shows on the photos. I don't want to say more about it. It's all up to you to believe it or not."

But Venus did not know that her overly calm stung Kerry, only to see him glance at her coldly. Then he smiled and indifferently said, "You are quite free today, right? How about sit down and we can talk while eating?"

Though Kerry said in a casual way, it made the reporters frightened. They finally knew that they couldn't enrage Kerry. But the mission was clearly given from above, and if they failed to complete it, they would all be fired...

"Mr. Ye, it's our job and we had no choice. We never meant to offend you."

Kerry looked cold and a touch of inexplicable emotion suddenly rose inside. He said indifferently, "Really? Didn't you guys just say that I, Kerry, was cuckolded by my own wife?"

'My own wife.'

As soon as these words came out, it was as if a few sharp thorns had pierced Xinyou's heart. Was Kerry declaring that Venus was his?

Hao looked a bit complicated, feeling that things were a bit beyond his expectations.

Chapter 98: Inconclusive evidence (3)

Only Venus Mu looked still calm and her dark eyes were like a peaceful deep river. She wouldn't make a fool of herself. That Kerry said so was just to protect his dignity and this had nothing to do with her.

"Since you guys want an answer, then watch!" Kerry suddenly turned around and looked at his wife, in the middle of the gossip, but extremely calm.

Just then, her waist was suddenly hugged, and before she had time to react, she suddenly saw Kerry's handsome face gradually coming close to her until his perfect lips covered on hers.

Venus's eyes widened, and she could hear his breath, as well as the 'click-click-click' sound.

"Kerry, you..." Before she could finish her words, she was interrupted by Kerry.

Kerry looked at somewhere else and Henry Zhang and others who were not far away received orders and moved quickly to come over.

"I think you get what you want. Then thanks for coming today."

Those reporters still wanted to ask questions, but they were dragged away by Henry and others. It was finally quiet again.

"Kerry, you still react quickly. It's my birthday, so why don't you let me do this?"

Hao said so, with a warm smile and his tone was without any discontent.

Kerry looked cold, whose tone couldn't be distinguished from joy or anger,

"Nangong family's security system had been destroyed. I'm afraid you should be busy later. I'll leave first."

Hearing his words, Hao asked in confusion, "What? You're leaving without eating my birthday cake?"

Kerry lowered his head to look at Venus and nodded gently, "After this big mess, Venus and I won't stay here for now, and we'll make it up to you some other day."

Hao looked upset and he unintentionally glanced at her, "It was unexpected, but you don't have to..."

Kerry waved his hand and directly grabbed Venus's arm and walked straight out.

Suddenly he remembered something and said to Xinyou, who looked shocked,

"Xinyou, you can stay. Have fun."

Looking at his back, Xinyou stomped her foot hard. If he wasn't here, what's the point of her staying?

Suddenly noticing Hao beside her, Xinyou steadied her mind and asked, "Hao, the reporter didn't get anything. This time our efforts have been wasted again!"

Hao, however, looked calm and relaxed, and said, "This is just an accident. No matter how it ends, it won't affect the whole game."

Hearing him say so, Xinyou settled down quite a bit, but she was a bit distracted.

She especially wanted to know what Kerry would do to Venus.

...

Kerry took Venus out and sat straight in the car parked at the side of the road before he exploded.

"Venus, shouldn't you explain to me what's going on with those pictures?"

Kerry now was furious, as if he would not hesitate to punish her if she couldn't give him a satisfactory answer.

Venus was so calm that she looked directly at him and said in a clear voice, "We are just friends."

"Friends need to cuddle each other? Then the next step will be sleeping, right?"

Maybe I'm wrong, and you might actually cuckold me!"

During the days when he had kicked her out, Henry's investigation had shown that she was staying at Hao's house.

Going forward and strangling her, he looked extremely terrifying, as if he wanted to swallow her. Just thinking about her being under another man made him want to kill her!

Chapter 99 – 100: My Mysterious Husband

0 16 minutes read

Chapter 99: The mistrust between them (1)

Venus bit her lips, she felt like her arm was going to be ripped off by him. Looking at his furious look, her heart was like dead ashes.

She couldn't help thinking of a saying: if people want to condemn someone, they can always find out a charge.

Since he didn't believe her, what was the point of her answer? Whatever she said would be sophistry in his mind anyway, wouldn't it?

"Now you tell me, is everything that these reporters said true?"

"Since you're asking me that, it means you don't believe me. What's the point of my explanation?" Venus said coldly.

"Whether I believe it or not is one thing, whether you give an explanation or not is another. You'd better give me an explanation."

Looking at him, she no longer wanted to explain this.

"Whether you believe it or not, I have nothing to do with Hao. Is this explanation okay?" Venus asked.

"How did those reporters get on you? And what the hell were you doing then?!" Kerry questioned.

Venus felt he was ridiculous. Why didn't he blame himself for what he did with Xinyou Qiao. Even if she had done something with Hao, he had no right to question her.

"I've explained everything that needs to be explained. If you don't believe me, there's nothing I can do about it." Venus said calmly.

"That's your answer?" Kerry's tone was slightly heavy.

"Or what?"

"Venus, did you make up an excuse to trick me deliberately?" Kerry said coldly.

"You are in contempt of me?"

"You're so mean to me, I hate you. Of course I despise you." Venus thought to herself, but didn't say it.

She rolled her eyes and turned to look out the window, silent.

.....

After the banquet, Hao Nangong sent the guests away. He had just turned around and saw a graceful middle-aged woman. She was his mother, Shuhua Chen.

"Mom." Hao called out. A smile played on his lips.

"Why did the reporters appear just now?" his mother asked.

Hao looked stunned and said calmly, "I've already sent Heng Du to investigate the matter. When the results are out, I will definitely tell you first."

"Our family has never been negligent in the security system, unless someone did it deliberately." his mother said seriously.

The smile on Hao's face disappeared. He sighed, and said, "Those reporters were arranged by me."

"You did this at your own birthday party, what were you thinking?" his mother

said sternly, "Do you want to angry your father?"

"Mom, you just stay out of this." said Hao.

"You are doing this for Venus?" his mother said. "But she's Kerry's wife now."

Hao wasn't surprised to hear her words. With her mother's attention to him, maybe she knew more about him and Venus.

"Mom, I know. Can we not discuss this now?" said Hao.

Chapter 99: The mistrust between them (2)

"Then why are you still doing it?"

"I love her."

Shuhua Chen was shocked, "There are so many pretty girls. Why are you in love with her?"

"You asked me who saved my life a few years ago. I didn't tell you at the time, but now I'm telling you, it's her."

"Why didn't you tell me then?" Shuhua looked startled.

"I'm worried that you'll target her, you're always picky about my girlfriends."

After hearing his words, Shuhua made a decision.

.....

Venus was brought to the company by Kerry.

After a few minutes, Kerry came to attend an important meeting, so Venus was temporarily relieved.

Remembering the punishment he said in the car earlier, Venus was calm on the surface, but she was a little worried. She knew what his perverted torture was. Then Venus turned on her computer. The manager had told her that the samples of the ready-made clothes she designed had been made. The pictures of her work have been sent to her computer and she can give some suggestions.

Venus was thrilled that her clothes would be worn by models. This showed that her hard work had paid off and was an important step for her to become a professional fashion designer.

After confirming that it was correct, Venus sent a text message to the manager. Venus took out the paper again, and inspiration came to her, so she started designing.

Just then, a noise came from beside her. Venus glanced over to see Xinyou sitting in her seat.

Venus didn't want to talk to her and concentrated on the drawing. Apparently, Xinyou wanted to disturb her.

"Venus, you did a good job at Hao's birthday party. Do you know what the people are commenting on you now?" said Xinyou sarcastically.

Venus frowned, still concentrating on the drawing.

Xinyou was annoyed. "They all say you're a slut, you seduce Hao Nangong." She glanced at her, her tone full of disdain.

Venus became angry as she heard Xingyou's words. Her inspiration disappeared and her pen remained on the drawing board, but her minds went a complete blank.

She slowly put down her pen and said, "Don't you feel bored? Insulting others is to show your existence? I can only say that you are really despicable."

"It's better to be despicable than shameless like you. You are a slut." Xinyou said indifferently.

Venus scoffed, "Judging by what you did to seduce my husband, the word slut would be a more apt description of you."

Xinyou glared at her, "But I do admire your patience. You know that Kerry has an affair, but you're not angry."

Actually, Xinyou and Kerry had never even slept together, and Kerry wasn't having an affair. She said this on purpose to anger Venus and get her to divorce Kerry.

However, it seemed that Venus didn't care her words.

"You give your virginity to Kerry and yet you're still just his mistress. Compared to you, I think I'm lucky." said coldly.

Venus now understood that when someone slapped you, you can't just slap them back. You have to rip their faces off.

Now Xinyou stared at Venus hatefully, but she was speechless.

Chapter 99: The mistrust between them (3)

The title 'Mrs. Ye' had become something that Xinyou desperately wanted, but it was got by Venus easily. How could Xinyou accept it?

"And don't get cocky, do you think your life is better than me? Stop daydreaming, Kerry won't even look at you and you don't even have a chance to be liked!"

Xinyou gritted her teeth in sarcasm.

Venus looked cold and said with indifference, "Be liked? Are you still living in the past when women completely relied on men? Xinyou, you're just begging for Kerry's like. Why not live independently?"

"Don't act like you're noble. I think you can't get him, so you can just say something to hide your jealousy." Xinyou snorted coldly, her tone full of disdain.

"I don't care to be liked by him!"

She was unwilling to argue with her and it happened to be lunchtime, so she decided to eat out today to save herself from being disturbed by others. Many people must be curious about what had just happened.

She really wasn't in the mood to explain.

As Venus walked down the street, she came across Lanzhou Noodles and she stopped to walk inside.

The owner of the shop was a couple, both believers in Islam. When they saw Venus, they asked her what she wanted in a hospitable manner.

Venus ordered a beef noodles, and while she was waiting, she suddenly received a call from Kerry. She knew why he called her, so she hung up the phone decisively.

Hot noodles were then served on the table and Venus ate a few bites, suddenly

feeling a little sad. Perhaps it was because of the hot noodles, or her situation at the moment.

Through the kitchen door, she saw the couple tacitly cooperate. The wife was making soup, while the husband was skillfully stretching the noodles, with a small fan on top of his head, whirring and blowing.

Occasionally, the wife would help her husband to wipe his sweat with a towel, and the husband would help his wife try the soup.

Although their life was difficult, they perfectly illustrated what was 'share the joys and sorrows'.

Venus couldn't help but think of her marriage. Though she lived in a quite extravagant life, she felt no love at all.

Whose life was much better?

Venus shook her head, stooping looking at them. She was eating her noodles in silence, but the phone rang again. Venus wanted to ignore it, but it didn't stop ringing.

Eventually, Venus answered the phone, "Hello?"

"Is it Miss Mu?"

A dignified woman's voice came, making her freeze.

"May I know your name?"

"I'm Hao Nangong's mother."

Venus looked shocked, and then she remembered something, so she asked,

"Hello, aunt, what can I do for you?"

Shuhua Chen just said directly, "It's about my son. I want to see you. Are you free now?"

Venus thought for a moment and said, "OK, where do you want to meet?"

"How about Jindu Doulao?"

Venus looked at her half-eaten noodles and said, "No problem."

Hanging up the phone, Venus immediately paid the money. She went out to take a taxi and directly gave the driver the address. In the meantime, she called Kerry back.

"What's up?" Venus asked somewhat carelessly as she looked out the window.

Kerry's mood was hard to judge now, with his index finger tapping on the table.

His tone was low, "Where are you now?"

"I'm not at the office right now. I'll have something to do later and I want to take half a day off."

Kerry asked, "Where exactly are you now?"

Venus thought for a moment and casually said, "I'm at the Shangri-La Café."

Kerry frowned and he looked somewhat gloomy, "What are you doing there? Who are you with now?"

Venus didn't answer, and she didn't want to.

Her silence completely enraged him, whose anger could be felt through the phone, "Venus, answer me. Why didn't you answer me?"

Venus sighed and said in a clear voice, "I just met a classmate and I haven't seen her for a long time, so I plan to sit down and have a good chat."
Kerry didn't reply, and she stopped saying. Just then, the driver turned around and said to her, "Lady, we arrived."
Venus raised her head and saw through the window, finding the name 'Jindu Doulao' written on it. She reached out to pay the money, and hung up the phone before she got off the car.

Looking at the phone that was instantly hung up, Kerry wondered if he had been too indulgent lately!
How dare she hang up his call?
As she entered the lobby, she was greeted by a waitress with a polite smile, who asked gently, "Excuse me, you are Miss Venus, aren't you?"
Venus looked startled and said calmly, "That's right."
"Please follow me, Mrs. Nangong is waiting for you in the room on the second floor."

Chapter 100: Why she loved him? (1)

Venus Mu nodded and followed her straight up to the second floor until she stopped at a VIP room.
The waitress knocked on the door, and only after hearing the response did she open the door. She then turned around and said to Venus, "Please, Mrs. Nangong is waiting for you."
Venus nodded and suddenly asked, "How do you know my name?"
"I've been seeing you in the newspapers a lot lately, and at the same time, I also know that you are Mrs. Ye."
Looking at her thoughtful expression, Venus only smiled softly.
When Venus pushed open the door, she noticed a middle-aged woman in the seat, dressed gracefully and elegantly, showing an elegant and intellectual mature charm.
Seeing Venus, Shuhua Chen quickly glance at her. She smiled to greet Venus and said gently, "Hello, Miss Mu, I'm Hao Nangong's mother. Glad to meet you. Our meeting is a little abrupt and I hope you don't mind."
Venus nodded politely and said, "Aunt, hi. I understand."
Shuhua nodded, pointing to the seat opposite her and said, "Please sit down."
Venus sat directly across from her. Looking at the delicacies on the table, she knew this meeting meant something.
She didn't know, but one thing was certain, it was definitely related to Hao.

Seeing that Venus didn't eat, Shuhua asked softly, "Is it because the food doesn't suit Miss Mu's taste?"
Venus shook her head, answering, "No, I've just eaten something, so I can't eat more at the moment."
Shuhua didn't mind and she gently sipped the red wine, "Miss Mu, I heard that

you are majoring in design?"

"Yes."

"I've always admired talented kids," Shuhua said.

Venus's eyebrows were slightly raised. She wouldn't think that she had come to see her today just to praise her? Mrs. Nangong would not be so boring.

"Mrs. Nangong, what do you want to say to me?" Venus asked straightforwardly.

Shuhua slowly said, "Miss Mu, please allow me to first apologize for my son.

Regarding the trouble he has caused you, I am deeply sorry."

Hearing this, Venus immediately understood her purpose at the moment, and said, "Don't be, Mrs. Nangong. He didn't cause any trouble, so you do not need to apologize."

As soon as Shuhua heard that, she slowly said, "Miss Mu is a smart person. I also know that you are already married to Kerry. In that case, I hope that you can meeting my son less often."

Venus looked calm, but she felt bitter inside. It seemed that she was going to lose her only friend...

"Is it because of the press, Mrs.?"

She shook her head and said, "I know my son. He told me that he does like you very much."

Venus looked startled, so it turned out that Hao was true to her...

"If it was before, I really wouldn't have interfered too much, but now that you're married, I can't let him do such foolish thing, which would not only ruin him, but also damage our Nangong family's reputation."

Venus nodded to show her understanding.

Shuhua picked up the bag and took out a black gold card, slowly handing it over to Venus, "This is at least something I can return and please accept it. The amount inside is not much. Girls, it's always necessary to add more clothes and jewelry."

Looking at the shining black card, Venus was cold inside. Was she trying to use money to get rid of her?

She had already seen how the grand wives to deal with those girls they disliked. They would usually offer a generous chip in exchange for an offer, but she had never expected that this would happen to her.

"Mrs. Nangong, since you knew that I'm Mr. Ye's wife, you shouldn't do this. After all, my husband has his reputation, but what you're doing now shows no respect to him. Your behavior just confirms what those reporters are thinking. How am I going to explain this to my husband?"

Venus said this with solemnity. Even though she was Hao's mother, she couldn't continue to respect her after doing such thing.

Looking at Venus's stubborn look, she eventually took the card back.

Shuhua then changed her tone, with some strangeness, "I'm sorry, Miss Mu. No, I should call you Mrs. Ye. It is undoubtedly best for all of us that you can think so."

Chapter 100: Why she loved him? (2)

Venus Mu nodded, looking much more relaxed, and said, "Now since things have been settled, I'll go back first."

Shuhua Chen looked at her back, just as her hand touched the doorknob and she suddenly said, "Miss Mu, my son is not a good boy. Please talk to him when you're free. I think he will listen to you."

Venus's back stiffened, and without turning her head, she said, "No problem." Her words were too superficial. Actually, she wanted Venus herself to tell this to Hao Nangong.

But she could also understand her. If she was Shuhua, she would definitely do the same thing. After all, she was a married woman.

Out of Jindu Doulao, Venus lowered her head to look at her watch, sighing inwardly. It was already more than 3 pm and it was not appropriate to go back to the company now, so she directly took a taxi back to Ye's house.

When she arrived, she went straight back to her bedroom and lay on the bed, feeling annoyed.

Recently, all she felt was tired. It was quite hard for her to deal with so many things.

First, she was betrayed Xinyou Qiao, and now she even couldn't accept Hao's care, as a friend.

Taking out her phone, she directly dialed Hao's phone number. It was impossible for her to tell him this face to face, so she could only tell him through the phone.

"Venus, is that you?"

Hao's gentle voice came, making Venus bitter inside. She said to herself, "Hao, don't be so nice to me anymore, I'm really not worth it!"

Thinking of this, she forced herself to be cruel and spoke, "Hao, I have something to tell you."

"What is it? Go ahead."

Venus frowned. After getting ready, she said, "We should meet less in the future. Even if we do, you're just Kerry's friend."

As if he didn't expect her to say this, Hao was shocked and his tone was mixed with a tremor, "Venus, you're joking, right?"

"I'm not."

She answered in a cut-and-dried manner, making him heart break.

He tried to control his emotions and he was trying to think of the reason for her sudden change. Suddenly, he thought of it.

Hao became serious, "Venus, my mother has met you, right? What did she say to you?"

It was said that a mother knew her son than anyone else, but Hao knew his mother so well.

Venus pondered and said, "It's not just for this reason."

Hearing her answer, Hao understood that his mother had indeed looked for her.

Learning this, Hao couldn't help but feel relieved. If it was only because of his mother, then he could accept it.

He was afraid that it was she who...

“What did my mother say to you?”

“She didn’t say anything,” Venus said, “Even if she did say something, it was for your own good, Hao.”

“For my own good?! If it was for my own good, she wouldn’t have done such a thing!”

Hao didn’t say this and he took a breath and said gently, “My mother’s thoughts don’t represent mine. Venus, don’t care what she has said to you.”

Venus stared at the ceiling and said in a deep voice, “Hao, it’s a fact that I’m married to Kerry. Please go for other girls.”

“Venus, you...”

Without waiting for him to finish his words, Venus continued, “I’m actually quite envious of you. You at least have your mother to worry about you. If you were me, you would know how wonderful it feels to be cared by your family.”

She had lost her parents, and she even lost her beloved brother’s contact, so she longed for the warmth of a family more than anyone else, also the care and love from a family member.

“Don’t embarrass your parents. Don’t break their hearts.” After saying this, without waiting for Hao’s response, Venus hung up the phone.

Looking at the phone screen that already showed the end of the call, Hao looked sullen and he tossed the phone to the bed.

Chapter 100: Why she loved him? (3)

His mother had got involved in this matter, so it was going to get tricky. He wouldn’t be unaware of his mother, and for the first time, he felt bad about her ‘care’.

In the past, her mother would also do the same thing. Whenever a woman tried to pester him, his mother would take care of everything for him, so he felt his mother had a big role to play and he never saw it as a bad thing.

But now, even though he had told her that Venus was important to him and she still tried to destroy it. That’s what he couldn’t accept!

Thinking of this, he quickly grabbed his jacket and left without looking back.

Venus, as she hung up the phone, she took some time to calm herself, and when she felt she was as normal, she came to her desk to start designing again.

She had been bothered by all sorts of things lately, which made her not draw for a long time. Only by focusing on her work, could she forget those unpleasant things. Feeling almost done, Venus rubbed her sore neck. Then she turned around and inadvertently looked at the sky outside the window and noticed that it was a bit dark.

Just then, the door was instantly opened, and then someone tall was walking in. With a ‘pa’ sound, the room immediately became bright, while she also found it was Kerry.

“Did you go there this afternoon?!” Kerry stepped forward, looking at her in a condescending manner.

Venus was made a little annoyed by his questioning and said with a calm face, “I

went to the Shangri-La Café.”

She used this address to take a leave, so naturally she couldn't say it wrong now. Her neck was strangled by him fiercely and Kerry gritted teeth and asked, “Where the hell did you go?!”

Venus was dizzy from his clutching and her chest was extraordinarily uncomfortable, but it made her more and more conscious.

He was sure that she hadn't gone to Shangri-La. Had he sent someone to follow her?

“You sent someone to follow me!”

It wasn't a question; it was an affirmation.

Kerry still looked cold, sneering, “I don't have so much time. A phone call would do!”

Venus took a breath and because her neck was choked, the air could not enter her chest at all. Her heart was in pain, and she said in a clear and cold voice, “I can't breathe... Even if you want to hear the truth... you have to let me go first! “

Looking at her for a moment, Kerry loosened his hands. Looking at Venus, who was lying on the table gasping for air, he said with a clear and indifferent tone, “Tell the truth, or don't blame me for being rude.”

Hadn't he already been rude to her? Did he think she would appreciate him for saying that?

“I went to Jindu Doulao.”

Kerry frowned and asked, “What were you doing there?!”

“What can I do besides eat?”

Venus couldn't stand him anymore, for he treated her like a criminal. He was not a police man or someone else and it was so irritating!

“Who did you go with?”

“Only me.”

Kerry clearly wasn't satisfied with her answer, and his look revealed danger as he repeated, “Who exactly did you go with?”

“It's true that I went there by myself, because someone called me and asked me to be there.”

“Who? Hao?”

Venus shook her head and told the fact, “His mother.”

Anyway, even if she didn't say it right now, he would definitely be able to find it out. If he found out, she didn't know how much more torture she would have to suffer.

Kerry squinted and he immediately understood why she wanted to see Venus.

“You and Hao has made Mrs. Nangong aware, so it seemed there must be something between you two!” Kerry was wearing a disdainful smile and said indifferently.

Venus looked calm and said, “Kerry, enough! Why not let just let the shit thing go? Well then, please explain to me first, your relationship with Xinyou.”

Obviously, Venus didn't want to know this, but she wanted to divert his attention, otherwise she would inevitably be humiliated and tortured by him then.

Kerry looked startled and said coldly, “What do you want to know? Do you know

how incompetent you are as a wife?!”

Venus smirked and said sarcastically, “Xinyou does indeed do a better job than me. She not only made three loving meals for you every day, but also served you well in other ways. I’m touched!”

“It’s good that you know it.”

Chapter 101 – 102: My Mysterious Husband

0 17 minutes read

Chapter 101: Mad Kerry (1)

Venus Mu looked disapprovingly and said, “What do I have to care about? You give me a gorgeous live, but what a pity to Miss Qiao.”

“If you really think so, from tomorrow, you prepare the family’s meals!”

Venus frowned, feeling remorse.

“I won’t.” She said in a righteous manner.

Kerry said indifferently, “I’ll let Mrs. Qin teach you. You’re right, instead of letting you fight against me, why not let you do something practical for this family?”

Venus was so angry that she had to say, “Aren’t you afraid that I’ll poison you?”

Kerry smiled coldly and said word for word, “If you dare, I’ll let you go to hell!!!”

Venus snorted and said indifferently, “To hell? Don’t you think I’m in hell right now?!”

He was the devil in hell!

Kerry hooked her chin, wearing a cold smile and said wryly, “Venus, you’re getting more and more eloquent. Is it that I haven’t paid enough attention to you lately?”

Venus shook off his hand and headed straight for the door, but suddenly, she was pulled by him and then she ran into his hot chest.

Venus looked pale and struggled desperately to get up, but she didn’t have enough strength, so she could only allow him to toss her down onto the big bed.

Staring at him, Venus shouted angrily, “Kerry, let me go, or I’ll be rude!”

Kerry didn’t care at all about what she was saying and said indifferently, “I advise you not to waste your efforts, or you’ll be the one to suffer later!”

Venus blushed, knowing what was about to happen. She began to tremble, finding he was erecting.

Just when he was about to get her, she felt a sharp pain in her waist. Then in a moment of hesitation, she was already under his control.

“Kerry, you bastard!” Venus roared with resentment.

Kerry seemed to enjoy everything and his tone was low but magnetic, “What can you do to me?!”

“You!”

Venus just wanted to curse, but her mouth was instantly blocked by him. His hot and wild kisses invaded her mouth, making her teeth numb. She suddenly bit his tongue.

Kerry felt the extreme pain from the tip of his tongue, causing him to leave her lips

in an instant. His wonderful lips began to ooze blood, adding an evil charm to him. "Venus, how dare you! Bitch!"

Kerry was rude and Venus instantly fell down to the bed. Venus frowned, and her knee skinned was painful.

Kerry didn't pay any attention to her, directly breaking her legs, then...

Venus looked full of anger and she stretched out her hand to try to stop him, but she couldn't stop him. Instantly, she felt a coldness inside, and suddenly found herself lying... on the floor.

The extreme coldness coming from her back made her body couldn't help but tremble. She noticed the flashlight on the bedside table and she quickly took it over and turned it on, targeting at Kerry's eyes.

The bright light that suddenly appeared caused Kerry's eyes to appear briefly blind, and he roared, "Venus, you fucking woman! Do you want me to be blind?!" Venus took the opportunity to push him away and directly rushed naked into the bathroom. Then she locked the bathroom door, relieved.

Looking at the wound on her knee, Venus couldn't help but curse, "Kerry, you dummy! I hope you go blind!"

After closing his eyes and opening, he gradually could see things clearly. When he saw she disappeared, he was angry to the extreme.

Thinking of her desperate resistance, Kerry was more furious. This bitch could resist him?!

How dare she not let him touch her?

Who was she going to keep herself for? Hao Nangong?

Thinking of this, Kerry couldn't calm himself down. He grabbed the lamp from the bedside table and smashed it on the floor.

Venus, who was hiding in the bathroom, only heard 'bang!', which really scared her. She then cursed inside, "What's wrong with him!"

Kerry glanced at the broken pieces on the ground, turning around and walking towards the door. He slammed the door as he passed by.

Venus, who was always paying attention to the movement outside, was relieved and carefully walked out of the room when she heard that sound of the door and made sure he had left.

Looking at the 'gloriously sacrificed' lamp, Venus felt sorry for it. The first thing she did was not to pick it up, but to go and lock the door first, lest he came back again.

Closing the door, Venus began to clean up the mess. After ostrich-like staying in the room for a long while, Venus then walked out of the room.

Down the stairs, Venus wanted to go for a walk in the garden, and when she passed the living room, she encountered Xinyou, who was watching the entertainment news.

Venus didn't want to pay any attention to her and walked directly past her towards the door, but Xinyou didn't want to ignore her. Just after she passed her,

a gloomy voice came, "Where are you going? You're not going on a date with a lover, are you?"

Venus looked tense, slowly turning around and said in a cold and clear voice, "Xinyou, have you just eaten shit? Why can't you say something nice?"

She laughed coldly, her eyes filled with contempt, and said disdainfully, "It depends. I only say something good to nice people, but not bitches!"

"Oh, really?" Venus retorted, "Aren't you a dumpster? Selective recycling?!"

Xinyou looked pale, quickly walking forward and slapping her. Looking at her gradually red and swollen clear marks, she was gloating, "It seemed that no one has never taught you how to behave yourself. Bitch!"

Chapter 101: Mad Kerry (2)

Venus Mu snorted, without saying anything else. Then she raised her hand and directly gave her a slap. Looking at Xinyou's incredibly angry look, she said indifferently, "You really need someone to teach you how to behave yourself, otherwise, you never know what you're doing!"

Xinyou covered her painful face and yelled in anger, "You bitch, you dare to hit me?!"

"What? Wanna a fight? Come on." Venus stared at her coldly and spoke.

Xinyou showed crazy viciousness on her face. Venus's slap was a shame, for she had never been treated like this before. She wanted to take a revenge as soon as possible.

Just at this moment, Kerry suddenly appeared on the stairs, so Xinyou seized the opportunity and she quickly turned into another one, who looked miserable. Her tone was with some grievance.

"Venus, I know you don't like me. Don't you hate me staying here? OK, I'll leave."

Venus had seen Kerry at the same time, and she knew that Xinyou would make use of this.

As expected, what Xinyou said managed to attract Kerry's attention and he quickly walked to her side, full of concern, "Xinyou, what's happening?"

Xinyou was originally covering her face, but she suddenly took her hand away, making her poor face seen by Kerry, which even oozed out little blood.

Her tears fell down like waterfall, and her breath was a little weak, "Kerry, you'd better let someone send me away. It's not appropriate for me to stay here."

After saying this, she glanced at Venus.

Venus snorted inwardly, for she didn't remember her slap being so powerful that it could actually bleed! But she's obviously targeting her. How hard-working she was.

Compared to the last time she deliberately fell down the stairs, what she did today was not worth mentioning.

But Venus no longer kept her mouth shut as usual and allowed her to complain before she got punished by Kerry.

Although she didn't want to explain to him, it was necessary for now.

With a shocked expression, Venus asked in a loud voice, “Xinyou, don’t say so. Why move out? I always treat you as my dear sister.”

After saying this, she fondled her hair to show her swollen right cheek.

Unexpectedly, Xinyou began to feel panicked.

Kerry looked gloomy, stunned when he saw Venus’s cheeks and asked, “What’s going on?”

Xinyou bit her lower lip and the stinging sensation made her cry even more as she sadly spoke, “Kerry, this has nothing to do with Venus. It’s me... I’m the one who wanted to leave here.”

“Why?”

Xinyou looked full of loss, with a hint of reluctance in her eyes. Then she said, “I never belong to this family. It’s inevitable that people will gossip about me if I keep living here.”

Kerry looked at her fragile and uncomfortable expression, especially her swollen face that was oozing blood. He spoke in a much lower tone, “Tell me, who made your like this?!”

When Xinyou heard this, she burst into more tears, as if she had been wronged, and said weakly, “I did it!”

Kerry grabbed her wrist and ordered, “I want to hear the truth!”

Venus looked indifferent. Her husband, not caring in the slightest about his wife’s swollen face, but caring about another woman in front of her!

She thought that perhaps she couldn’t be as vicious as Xinyou, who was not only cruel to others but even more cruel to herself. What a horrible lunatic!

Xinyou remained silent, making Kerry finally turn around and stare at Venus filled with anger and questioned, “Venus, is that you?”

Venus frowned and sneered, “Can’t you see my face? Or is it because I didn’t cry that I’m so non-existent?”

Kerry frowned and didn’t answer.

Venus smiled and said indifferently, “Since there’s nothing else, I’ll leave first. I won’t disturb the two of you.”

Looking at Venus’s back, Xinyou was filled with helplessness, and she used her trump card—closing her eyes and pretending to faint.

“Xinyou, what happened to you?” Kerry looked stunned, catching her falling body and shouted anxiously, “Henry!”

Henry immediately came to Kerry. When he saw the unconscious Xinyou, he was stunned and spoke, “Young Master .”

“Hurry up and call Doctor Han!”

“Yes.”

Kerry immediately carried her upstairs, and as he passed her room, he told Uncle Wang beside him with a sullen face, “Uncle Wang, from today, young lady is not allowed to leave her room!”

Uncle Wang looked stunned and couldn’t help but ask, “Young Master, are you

sure?"

Kerry stared at him coldly, so Uncle Wang immediately stopped saying anything. He only then spoke up, "You tell her to find out what she had done wrong, otherwise she will never be allowed to come out!"

Uncle Wang nodded, "I got it."

Venus was grounded and the door had been locked from the outside. Uncle Wang said that the key was kept by Kerry, meaning that it was all up to Kerry to decide to release her or not. .

Looking at the ceiling, Venus was wearing an awkward smile. She really felt it was ridiculous and she was more pathetic than ever.

She wanted to cry, but she couldn't.

Xinyou slapped her, and her husband didn't care about her at all.

Well, he hadn't cared about her the entire time, even his marriage to her was like an atonement. How could she get mercy from him?

She blamed no one but herself for being so weak that she couldn't fight against him. She couldn't decide her own destiny!

Just as she was thinking, there was a knock on the door, and then the door was opened.

Venus didn't turn her head back. It was now noon, so it must be Mrs. Qin who came to deliver the food.

"Young lady, the food is on the table. Remember to eat more." Mrs. Qin said with a respectful attitude.

Chapter 101: Mad Kerry (3)

Venus Mu waved her hand and said, "I know."

Mrs. Qin sighed softly and then left.

Venus glanced at the meal on the table, but she didn't have any appetite.

Like a canary in a cage, she had lost not only her freedom, but also her dignity. She has to get out of here.

Venus clenched her hands tightly. She didn't like to compete with anyone about anything, but Xinyou Qiao always troubled her. She had set Venus up over and over again, so Venus had to suffer Kerry's torture over and over again.

Looking at the sky outside the window, Venus had a plan suddenly.

"I have to leave here." Thinking of this, Venus quickly jumped off the bed. She looked around the room for a rope. She was on the second floor and it wouldn't be too hard for her if she climbed down through the window.

But she searched everywhere and she couldn't find any ropes that she could climb down the stairs. She was discouraged and lay back on the bed. When her hands unintentionally touched the soft sheets, she got an idea.

She worked in fashion design, so she always carried some tools with her, like scissors. She used the scissors to cut the sheet into several strips of cloth, and then knotted the edges of the cloth, but found that it still wasn't long enough. She searched around. Finally she focused her attention on the curtains. She

stepped forward and gave the curtains a hard tug, and the plain curtains immediately fell to the floor. Then she quickly cut the curtain into a few strips of cloth.

When the rope was made, she hid it under the bed, waiting for the night to come. With the strict security system of the Ye family's house, she needed to make an escape plan ahead of time.

For now she lay on the bed to nurse her strength and then she soon fell asleep. By the time she opened her eyes, it was already dark, with only the moonlight streamed in through the open window.

Venus got up from the bed quickly and looked at her watch, which showed the time to be 11pm. She took out the bag she had already prepared and carried it on her back. Then she took out the rope from the bed.

She fastened one end of the rope to the bed and threw the other end down the stairs, then moved slowly down the rope.

As her feet touched the ground, Venus sighed with relief. Untying the rope around her waist, she headed straight for the front door.

The house's security system beeped suddenly. Kerry opened his eyes, got up from the bed and walked straight out of the bedroom.

"Henry, what's going on?"

Kerry's eyebrows furrowed in dissatisfaction. He sat on the sofa, waiting for Henry to give him an explanation.

Henry was pondering how to explain. It took a few seconds before he said, "We caught a person who was trying to climb over the wall."

"Who is it?" Kerry raised his eyebrows and said.

"It's Miss Mu. She tried to escape and just happened to be spotted by the bodyguards patrolling tonight."

"Bring her up here." Kerry said coldly,

When she was brought in front of him, Kerry smiled as he looked at Venus.

Venus ignored him and looked elsewhere. She had expected that she would be caught, but she hadn't expected it so soon.

"Where are you going in the middle of the night?" Kerry crossed his arms behind his back and deliberately asked.

Chapter 102: What a bitch! (1)

Venus looked extremely calm and answered with a meticulous answer, "I'll go anywhere, but not here."

Kerry looked slightly shocked and stood up straight. Eventually, he stopped in front of her and asked condescendingly, "You know what I hate most is people that are self-righteous? What do you think I should do to punish you?"

Venus stiffened, a strong ruthlessness appearing on her face, and her tone was indifferent as she roared, "Kerry, don't waste time asking me. Do as you wish. You know I don't have the ability to resist anyway, right?"

In that case, why he always asked her? And instead of appreciating him, she hated

him even more!

Looking at the undisguised hatred on her face, Kerry waved his hand, saying indifferently, "If you know so, then why would you do such a stupid thing?!"

Venus sneered and said coldly, "You treat me like a prisoner, and you still expect me to be grateful to you?"

Kerry frowned, saying indifferently, "This is what you got after such a long time 'prison life'? Instead of reflecting on what you've done wrong, you are still arguing with me?"

"Reflecting?" Venus snorted, "I almost go mad tortured by a maniac and a blind man. The blind man even now wants me to apologize to the maniac?"

Hearing she was satirizing him, Kerry looked a little gloomy and said with an icy tone, "It seems you don't want to admit your fault! In that case, go back to your room. When you figure it out, you can be free!"

Venus stared at him, with both her hands clenching and glanced at him with extreme contempt, "Well, since I'm guilty, do I need to die for my sins? Then you two can live a happy life, right?!"

Looking at her disdainful look, Kerry pulled her hand and questioned with an unpleasant tone, "Venus, are you threatening me?"

"How dare I." Venus said this with seriousness, but she was full of determination, "I'm not confessing."

"Venus, don't think that I'm threatened by you just because you say such things! I, Kerry, have always hated being threatened. Don't return to your room and now I'll give you a chance to gain your freedom."

Then he picked up a knife from the table and threw it to Venus.

Without any hesitation, Venus picked up the knife and directly put it on her wrist, about to cut it.

Just a second before she did so, she saw Kerry appear in front of her in an instant, grabbing the knife directly, with some anger, "Venus, how dare you!"

Venus looked still calm, as if she was not going to slit her wrists just now, but cutting tofu and said without any emotion, "People live only for pleasure, and since I can't be satisfied, what's the point of living?"

She hated to continue paying for Xinyou's lunatic behavior. Not only did she have to deal with her various tricks every day, but it had to end with her being skinned. It was so tired.

She was never just doing it for Kerry and she really did want to do it. It would only end when she died, right?

Kerry looked nervous, recalling her unhesitant look at the time. A strange emotion came from his heart which he could figure it out what exactly it was.

He only knew that he did have some regrets. He shouldn't have tested her with this.

He had long known that though Venus was weak on the surface, there was some stubbornness inside her and if he touched it, she would do something unexpected. As expected, it was close...

“Venus, bravo. How did I never realize before that you are so determined?!”

Venus could hear the sarcasm in his tone, but she didn't care about it at all and just replied, “Thank you.”

“Are you trying not to let me see it? Or I know too little about you?”

Venus didn't want to answer.

Kerry didn't get angry and said with a soft tone, “I hope you keep it and never die too quickly, otherwise it won't be fun anymore, right?”

After saying that, he no longer paid attention to her and went straight up to the second floor.

Looking at his cold and strong back, Venus frowned and could only go upstairs and return to her room again.

...

Waking up the next day, Venus confirmed that Kerry had indeed not restricted her, so she felt relieved.

After all, a heroine act of yesterday wasn't something she had the courage to do anytime.

Chapter 102: What a bitch! (2)

Slowly climbing out of bed, she sighed as she looked at what was still there on the bed— the ‘rope’ made of curtains and sheets.

Venus reached out to unfasten it and then tossed it into the drawer of the bedside table.

She entered the bathroom to freshen up and just at this moment, it suddenly came with Mrs Qin's voice from the outside.

“Come in.” Venus said as she made the bed.

The door was opened from the outside and Mrs. Qin appeared in front of her, only to hear her say with a respectful attitude, “Young lady, young master said that from today, you need to assist me in preparing the three meals.”

Hearing this, Venus looked extremely calm and said, “I don't know how to cook.”

“Young Master said that I will be the one to teach you, and you will start your kitchen life from today.” Mrs. Qin replied very carefully, but she was a little bitter inside.

Looking at Venus's dedicated hands, Mrs. Qin could easily judge that she was someone who had long been living a comfortable life. Kitchen, for most learners, would hurt them, and if young master knew she got hurt, he would definitely blame her.

However, it's young master's order, Mrs. Qin didn't dare to obey it. Then she thought that she could give her some easy tasks, keeping her away from those dangerous work.

When Venus heard Mrs. Qin's words, she didn't retort back, but gently nodded and spoke, “OK.”

Since she still needed to work during the day, Kerry's so-called ‘three meals’ was just dinner. Breakfast was in a rush, lunch was eaten in the company, so she only

needed to assist her to prepare dinner.

Venus went to the company by car, when Xinyou had already arrived at the company. Venus deliberately glanced at her face, thinking of something.

Xinyou was in a good mood, but when she saw the calm face of Venus, she felt irritated.

She had heard from the cleaner this morning that Venus had escaped by climbing over the wall last night because she couldn't stand it any longer and was later found by the security guard, who then brought her back to Kerry.

But what was unexpected was that not only was she not punished, but she was set free.

What the hell was going on?

Xinyou was puzzled, filled with dissatisfaction. She was gloating, "Venus, I heard that you tried to escape last night, but ended up getting caught by the security?"

Venus turned on her computer, entering her password, and began to design, ignoring her obvious provocation.

Xinyou was sullen, her eyes filled with viciousness. She said with resentment inwardly, "Venus, you dare to ignore me? Don't worry, I'll make you regret it soon!"

"I'm rather sorry for you. After all, things would have been much easier for me if you'd left." Xinyou said directly, expressing her dissatisfaction about her not leaving.

Venus looked indifferent and said in a low mood, "I'm not as 'smart' as Miss Qiao. I'm surprised that you can pass out as soon as your eyes close! If I had this ability, I might have thought of a good way to leave here."

Facing Venus's mockery, Xinyou didn't want to care and said with disdain, "Don't talk nonsense. I was indeed sacred by you at the time."

Venus sneered and said in a rude tone, "Xinyou, it's a pity that you don't be an actress. I really admire you!"

At that time, Henry went to call Dr. Han, and just before Dr. Han arrived, Xinyou happened to open her eyes. The first word she remembered to say when she 'woke up' was, "Kerry, my face hurt. What happened to it?"

She looked pitiful and her eyes could easily make men want to protect her. what a bitch.

Venus wanted to clap her hands at the time, and it felt like she'd have no problem to win the Oscar.

Xinyou didn't care at all about Venus's mockery, but instead saying with pride, "Venus, you should have known long ago that you can't win me! I advise you to know this, or I promise you that you'll live every day of yours in the hell!"

Venus was expressionless and said in a clear voice, "Xinyou, I've seen all of your tricks. May I see something new?"

Xinyou clenched her hands, but was still wearing a smile, "Of course. Definitely make you remember forever."

"I do believe that," said Venus mockingly, "Then I'm looking forward to your next show."

After saying that, she didn't pay any more attention to her, and she also didn't see

her viciousness in her eyes.

For Venus, whether it was Xinyou or Kerry, they were nothing to her. Only her dreams mattered.

She knew that Xinyou would be unhappy and she would definitely fight back. However, since she couldn't stop her, why kept thinking to add more trouble to herself?

As the saying goes, 'fight fire with water'.

At the end of the day, the three of them returned to the house. If in the past, Mrs. Qin should have already prepared dinner, just waiting for them to start.

But Venus noticed that Mrs. Qin didn't tell them to go to the dining table to eat today.

She didn't mind and went straight up the stairs, wanting to go back to her room to rest, but was stopped by Kerry.

Looking at him, Venus frowned and asked in a clear voice, "What are you doing?"

Chapter 103 – 104: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 103: Beg me, I'll let you go (1)

Kerry Ye pointed at the kitchen and said, "Didn't Mr. Qin tell you that from today, you will be in charge of the cooking duties."

Hearing this, Venus Mu remembered what Mrs. Qin had said in the morning. She then raised a disdainful smile and said indifferently, "Why should I cook for you? I'm not the babysitter you hired."

Couldn't he really think she would serve him? No way.

Kerry snorted, his tone carrying some sarcasm, "Venus, don't you remember? I bought you, and besides, I'm still your moneylender now. Isn't that enough?"

"Moneylender?"

"Don't forgot. You owe me a million yuan. What, you want to deny it now?!"

Hearing him mention the money, Venus looked startled and inevitably felt a little guilty, so she said, "It's just cooking. What's so hard about that?"

Looking at her walking towards the kitchen, Kerry began to feel gloating inwardly.

If he knew that mentioning the million was so useful, he should have said more times.

Venus walked into the kitchen and found Mrs. Qin washing vegetables, so she walked over to the sink and spoke, "Mrs. Qin, teach me how to cook, OK?"

Mrs. Qin looked up, unexpected that she was so voluntary, so she was relieved, and hurriedly said, "Alright. Young lady, it's your first time in the kitchen, so let's start with simple ones. Today, you will learn how to wash the vegetables."

When Venus heard her words, she quickly answered, "Okay."

In this way, the two of them cooperated with each other to finish today's dinner.

In the living room, Kerry was flipping through today's financial evening news, while Xinyou was watching TV's entertainment information.

Just thinking that Venus was busy in the kitchen, surrounded by fume and dirt, Xinyou was in a super happy mood at the moment. Was there anything better than this feeling? The one she hated was serving her! Kerry, who was relatively much calmer, glanced towards the kitchen several times, and he saw this behavior as surveillance.

In fact, there suddenly emerged a strange feeling, which he couldn't tell it. He was just hoping tonight's dinner could be early on the table.

Venus focused on Mrs. Qin, watching her doing all sort of things and felt grateful. She came to know that what she had eaten every day was not easy to make.

Watching her, Venus tried to remember the steps of cooking.

"Young lady, have you seen it? Every dish has to be added with salt, and some soy sauce, both of which not only make the food look much better, but also make it more delicious.

Hearing Mrs. Qin's explanation, Venus nodded and said, "I got it."

Mrs. Qin was making mushroom & chicken and only to see her skillfully put the cleaned black chicken, mushroom and condiments in a pot, beginning to heat it. About half an hour or so, Mrs. Qin felt that it was almost ready and said to Venus beside her, "Young lady, the only thing left is to put salt. You can have a try." When Venus heard her say that, she was no longer restrained, and went directly to take out some salt with a spoon and slowly put it into the pot.

Mrs. Qin wanted to try it, but she thought she should let young master be the first one, for it's Venus' s first time to cook, so she directly turned off the fire.

Then Venus helped Mrs. Qin to serve, but she was stopped by her and said, "Young lady, the dishes are very hot. Why don't you go and set the chopsticks?" Venus went directly to the table to do it.

Kerry smelled the aroma of food coming from the table, and for the first time, he felt a good appetite, and before waiting for Mrs. Qin to greet him, he said to Xinyou beside him, "Xinyou, it's time for dinner."

Xinyou nodded and directly turned off the TV, following him to the dining table. Looking at the seemingly tasty food, she snorted inside.

She knew Venus and she knew it was her first time to cook, so the dished must be horrible.

Thinking of this, a brilliant trap came to Xinyou...

Seeing Kerry was on the table, Mrs. Qin smiled happily and said softly, "Young Master, this mushroom & chicken, young lady helped a lot. You and Miss Qiao can have a try."

Venus felt shy after hearing this, for she just put some salt and the other credit should go to Mrs. Qin.

Chapter 103: Beg me, I'll let you go (2)

But Mrs. Qin was for some good deeds, so she naturally wouldn't deny her. she was just eating, silently.

Hearing this, Kerry Ye glanced at her and then allowed Mrs. Qin to pick two pieces of chicken for him. He picked up his chopsticks to have a try, chewing for a while, and then put down the chopsticks.

He frowned and his tone carried a hint of unbearable pain, "Water."

Venus Mu froze. Was it too salty?

Mrs. Qin hurriedly handed him a glass of water, looking at him with a nervous face, confused.

"Why is it so sweet?! Venus, you don't think of sugar as salt, do you?"

Xinyou Qiao similarly put down chopsticks and gulped down the milk, with a look of great pain.

She had no doubt at all that Venus was doing it on purpose. Was she expressing her dissatisfaction with cooking? couldn't she tell salt from sugar?!

Her mouth was filled with a sweet and greasy taste, making Xinyou want to vomit.

She quickly drank the glass of milk to ease the taste in her mouth a little.

Venus knew she was wrong and she actually put sugar in it. Imagining the taste of that dish, she couldn't help but frown.

She was glad she hadn't eaten it, otherwise she would have vomited...

Looking into Kerry's eyes, Venus maintained calm and said frankly, "Why are you looking at me like that?"

Kerry looked full of suspicion and said with an annoying tone, "Don't tell me that you can't even tell the difference between sugar and salt."

Venus appeared innocent and said directly, "The jars are not labeled."

Hearing what she said, Kerry immediately said to Mrs. Qin, "Mrs. Qin, after eating, take young lady to label all the jars."

Mrs. Qin directly replied, "Yes, young master."

Venus was upset, but she was unable to resist. For the first time in her life, she could understand what was 'A man standing under the low eave has to lower his head.'

The work of washing dishes after the meal also became Venus's work. Kerry ordered that Venus should do it all by herself. Judging from his look, she knew this was definitely a revenge.

With her work clothes around her and rubber gloves in her hands, Venus stood at the sink pool cleaning the grease-stained plates.

She felt like she was definitely enduring too much. Since she married Kerry, her spirit had suffered a lot and now it was her body.

She wondered if she owed him from her last life! Why she should be treated like this?

After spending about half an hour, she finally cleaned up the half-high plates. She felt a sudden backache and finally sighed, taking off her apron, and walking out of the kitchen listlessly.

She wanted to go straight upstairs, but she didn't expect to pass by the living room, just in time to meet Kerry's thoughtful look.

Venus looked startled and had a bad feeling inside, so she wanted to just ignore him and walk straight away, but he didn't want her to let her go, obviously.

"Have you done?"

Venus stopped and turned around to answer, "Yes."

Kerry nodded and asked again, "Did you make notes on all the jars?"

Venus suddenly trembled and she looked full of frustration, "But Mrs. Qin isn't here and I don't know most of the spices, so I can't do it at all."

She thought she could get away with this, but apparently Venus thought it wrong. Only to see Kerry sip his coffee, he smiled wryly and slowly said, "There is another way."

Venus looked stunned and asked, "What?"

"Taste it all."

After hearing his words, Venus said with incredulity, "Kerry, you're not kidding, are you?! And it's not funny!"

He must be kidding.

Chapter 103: Beg me, I'll let you go (3)

She had just opened the cupboard just now and there were a hundred different kinds of spices there. It was impossible for her to taste all of them.

Kerry Ye looked serious and said with coldness, "I'm not joking."

Venus Mu's mouth pursed and said coldly, "Impossible! Show me, please."

"Do you think you're qualified enough to negotiate? Don't forget, you still owe me a million, and as a moneylender, it's already my great mercy that I don't ask you to pay it back immediately."

Kerry spoke righteously, as if he was the one who suffered.

When Venus heard him talking about another the money, she was furious inside, for she had never met an asshole like him.

He made her life harder. He must do this on purpose.

Venus looked incomparably stiff and expressionless, but her voice was not vulnerable, "I do owe you a million, but we made an agreement that I have three-year time!"

"So?"

"Although you are the moneylender, you can't be so arrogant before the deadline."

Venus finished in one breath and she no longer paid attention to him and walked straight to the second floor.

Looking at her thin but straight back, he somewhat began to get furious.

Well done. She was resisting him now!

Had he been so indulgent lately that she was constantly challenging his bottom line?

Venus returned to her room. She first went to the bathroom, cleaning off the smell of grease on her body. And then she lay on the bed. Before her hair was dry,

she fell asleep.

Looking at her funny sleeping posture, he really despised her. He slowly looked down, stopping at her chest. He was captured by her tits and he wanted her.

Fucking woman...

Venus felt there was a hot stone pressing against her chest, making her uncomfortable. She tried to push it away, but suddenly a sharp pain came from her waist, causing her to regain her consciousness.

Opening her drowsy eyes, she found that it wasn't a big stone, but Kerry!

"Kerry, what are you doing in my room? Why don't you sleep in your own room?"

Venus frowned, and because of her headache, she had enough sleep, and her tone carried some irritation.

Kerry sneered and he didn't care what she was saying, and his tone was low, "Of course I want you to do what a wife should do! Or do you think I came for chatting?"

Venus pursed her lips and she was restless. She was so sleepy right now and she really didn't want to do that with him!

"I'm sleepy, will you let me go today? Or, you can go to Xinyou!" Venus closed her eyes, expecting him to leave quickly.

Hearing her words, Kerry directly leaned down to bite her slender neck.

'Hiss!' Venus couldn't help but take a deep breath. The pain from her neck made her conscious for an instant, making her extremely angry. She roared, "Kerry, are you a dog?! You're insane! Don't you know it hurts!"

Kerry looked much calmer, but he was still thinking what he was doing was righteous, "Venus, how dare you?"

Venus was a bit aggrieved and complained, "You're insane! I advise you to go to the hospital before it's too late!"

What he was doing? He must have bitten through her neck, or it wouldn't have hurt so much!

Kerry looked with annoyance and he stretched out his hand to press on, where he had just bitten. Seeing her in great pain, he was gloating.

"It hurts! Kerry, stop!"

His fingertips kept rubbing, and the pain intensified, making Venus cry hard.

Kerry ignored her and even used his nails to lightly scrape her injured part, causing her to wince in pain.

"Beg me." Kerry looked sullen and said with an indifferent tone, "As long as you beg me, I'll stop."

Why? He's the one who did the wrong thing!

Venus gritted her teeth, unwilling to beg him.

Kerry's movements were so hard that he could clearly feel her trembling, so he spoke again, "Beg me."

Venus looked sullen and with determination, she opened her mouth to bite his arm with endless hatred, as if she wanted to bite his flesh off!

Kerry stiffened, looking at the resentment in her look and sneered. He reached out his hand to clamp down on her jaw to forcefully open her mouth.

Venus's jaw felt so painful, as if her bones were about to be crushed by him, and she tried to ignore this pain, with her eyes staring at him, more like a silent confrontation.

"Venus, I found out that you are naturally disobedient. What you showed to me before was all fake, Have I been so indulgent that you even forget how to behave yourself?"

Chapter 104: He only wants her body (1)

Venus Mu sneered and her tone was disdainful, "Kerry Ye, you think too much of you! Indulge me? Don't you think it's ridiculous?"

Had he ever spoiled her since marrying him?

Every time, she suffered a lot from his torture. Every time, she felt tired.

Kerry was not annoyed, but his tone was indifferent to the extreme, "Venus, don't be ungrateful. You've trapped Xinyou for so many times, but I didn't look into it. You should be grateful to this!"

Hearing him mention Xinyou, Venus was furious.

What Xinyou had done to frame her quickly went through her head.

First, the design paper was torn up by her, making her the laughing stock; then she entered Ye family and was aggressive towards her; next, she deliberately rolled down the stairs, making her get kicked out of the house by Kerry...

Everything she had done was like an arrow coated with deadly poison, shooting at her heart with cruelty.

It caused her wounds to fester, and even after healing, she couldn't forget the pain.

Venus laughed coldly with tears, her tone filled with pity and sorrow, "Kerry, you dummy! You're being fooled and you don't even know it! How pathetic!"

'Pa!'

Venus's face was averted, and the fiery pain from her cheeks came, as if her heart was burning.

Kerry looked gloomy and terrifying, with eyes glowing with horrible cruelty, as if he was going to swallow her.

"Venus, you're really disgusting! Do you know what I hate most? It's women like you who are not only vicious, but also self-righteous!"

Venus curled her lips, which was full of sarcasm and disdain, "If I am so disgusting to you, why are you hesitant to divorce me? You face a woman who disgusts you every day, and you can still eat and sleep with her... You seem to enjoy self-abuse, don't you?"

Kerry sneered and said indifferently, "You don't need to provoke me. As long as I don't catch Tianye Mu, divorce, never!"

Venus looked stunned and said with calm, "Good. Just to get back at my brother, you can even marry someone you don't love at all!"

Kerry didn't take it seriously, with his hands tugging, only to hear a 'Hiss' sound and the soft silk nightgown on Venus's body fell off.

Touching her delicate and beautiful skin, he said in a husky voice, "As long as you can please me, I can continue being with you."

Venus stared at him, with anger inside.

What did he take her for? A prostitute? Damn it.

Venus tried her best to resist, but she was fixed on the bed. He fondled her hair with his hands while getting into her body violently.

"Mm..." Venus gritted her teeth, silently enduring his rude attack without any pity, but only the single getting in and out...

After a while, it was over.

Venus was limp and tired and she even couldn't lift her fingers. Feeling that he had left, she began to sob.

...

Xinyou looked at her watch. Though it was getting late, but Kerry still hadn't returned to his room, which made her somewhat anxious.

She had been waiting in Kerry's room, wearing a sexual nightgown, and she desperately hoped that she could become his woman!

She had thought that Kerry might be in his study office, so she was lying on his soft bed waiting for him. Though she was a little nervous, even wanting to run away because she was too shy, she was always cheering herself up.

"Xinyou, don't be afraid, you can do it! After tonight, Venus can't threaten you anymore!"

But it was already over the middle of the night.

Finally, someone came and she knew it was him.

Xinyou felt nervous, and she wrapped herself in the blanket, full of expectation.

The door was opened and then he came in. The room was immediate as bright as day.

Chapter 104: He only wants her body (2)

Xinyou Qiao looked up with a shy face, but after seeing how he looked at the moment, she was devastated inside.

He was naked and wearing only a pair of underpants, showing off his perfect physique, and if it were a normal day, Xinyou would have blushed.

But when she saw several fresh scratches on his body, Xinyou almost passed out!

As a woman, how could she not know what those represented?

Why?!

He obviously hates that bitch, but why he still slept with her?

She had waited so long for him, but this was something she never expected.

Why?

Kerry returned to his room and turned on the light. He looked stunned when he saw Xinyou lying on her bed.

“Xinyou, why are you here?” Kerry frowned and his tone was full of surprise. He didn’t know that his every move at the moment unintentionally hurt her again. Xinyou’s eyes were red, with her hands clenching and her red nails deeply into her flesh, but she didn’t feel anything. Her tone carried obvious aggravation, “Kerry, I’ve been waiting for you for a long time. Have you gone to Venus’s room?” She felt painful. Intense pain and bitterness was almost about to drown her, and right now all she felt was endless darkness.

Kerry looked startled, but he still wanted to say the truth, “Well, you should quickly go back to your room and sleep. You still have to go to the company tomorrow.”

After saying this, he turned straight around and walked in stride, directly to the bathroom.

Looking at his back without any hesitation, Xinyou was hurt. She jumped out of the bed recklessly, but instead of walking towards the door, she just ran forward and hugged his waist.

Feeling her soft body, Kerry stiffened and only after a long while did he turn around. Looking at her aggrieved face, he said softly, “What?”

Xinyou bit her lower lip, her voice filled with sadness, “Kerry, why don’t you want me? Why would you rather choose Venus?”

Was she not as good as Venus? Why he didn’t touch her?

She was so close success, every time...

Kerry focused on her face, and he knew he really wanted to protect her. He gently wiped away the tears and spoke, “I don’t want to hurt you.”

How could the most intimate state between a man and a woman be called ‘hurt’? Xinyou wanted to ask him, but her sanity told her no. She couldn’t push him too hard, otherwise it would only make him bored with her. Then he would be farther and farther away from her!

Xinyou lowered her head, still wearing a smile of relief and said gently, “It’s okay. I’m already yours anyway. Kerry, I can wait, until you are willing to love me.”

Though she obviously was hurt, but she forced herself to smile. Kerry was a little moved, with his hands fondling her soft hair, and said gently, “Xinyou, why are you so silly?”

So silly that he wanted to cherish her more, so silly that he felt sorry.

Xinyou looked at his gentle look and was very satisfied inside, which was what she wanted. She wanted to be a ‘good wife’, who could endure her ‘husband’s’ occasional mistakes, but would be ‘generous’ in showing understanding.

She knew men too well, and it’s better to get his permanent affection than to get his temporary favor.

Only then would he always remember you, and no matter how he played with other women, he would always remain a place for you...

It had to be said that Xinyou’s EQ was too high, and it was definitely unfortunate for Venus to meet her as an opponent.

...

By the next day, Venus opened her eyes and dragged her sore body into the bathroom, allowing the cold water to wash her entire body. She tasted something

salty and it was only then did she realize that she was crying. Looking at the naked body in the mirror, she could clearly see the bruises. Not only his eyes were cold, but also her heart. She could still recall what Kerry had said last night, making her heart ache. In a few years' time, she has turned into the one she hated. Kerry was right. Her current situation was not much better than a prostitute and the only difference was that a prostitute pleased countless men, but she only pleased one. When she was tired of crying, Venus gently wiped away her tears. Taking a towel next to her to put it on, she moved quickly out of the bathroom. After dressing up, Venus opened the door, not expecting to see a face that made her lose her appetite. "Xinyou, what are you doing standing in my room in the morning?!" Venus frowned and her tone was full of impatience. Xinyou looked at her face and a horrible thought came to her. She really wanted to tear her disgusting face apart, so that other men would hide away when they saw her! "Of course I want to see your hypocritical face!" Xinyou smiled coldly, her tone full of disdain, "It seems that you didn't sleep well last night, huh? The dark circles on your face are just shocking!" Venus sneered and said with an indifferent tone, "Do you think you're better than me? Look at your dark circles. Are you a panda?" Hearing that she compared herself to a panda, Xinyou was mad. She snorted and coldly said, "Venus, don't gloat! It seems that you missed the days, right? Do you still remember my 'special care'?" Venus immediately understood that she was trying to enrage her, so that she could let Kerry punish her.

Chapter 104: He only wants her body (3)

Venus Mu regained her calmness, and she said coldly with a smile, "What you've done is truly unforgettable, but I have to remind you that you will ruin yourself one day!" "Xinyou, you will be punished one day." She believed there was justice, but the time hadn't come yet! Xinyou felt funny about what she said, "Please! Are you still a teenager girl? How can you still believe such saying? Do you think I'd be afraid?" Venus didn't want her to be afraid, for a woman who betrayed her soul, how could she be frightened by her words? She would definitely keep doing wrong. "I'm sure you'll find it out soon!" Venus snorted coldly and said calmly. "I don't know, but it's true that you're about to have a lot of bad luck!" Xinyou raised a smug smile, with her eyes glowing with viciousness. Hearing what she said, Venus clearly knew there was going to happen something. Xinyou never said anything baseless and since she said that, it just meant that she was planning something again. Venus needed to be careful!

“What are you going to do this time? Roll down the stairs, or pretend to be pathetic?” Venus looked cold, but inwardly, she was wry.

Xinyou looked full of sarcasm and her tone was full of disdain, “I never something once again! This one’s going to be a big show and I’m sure it’ll be one you’ll never forget! By the way, don’t forget to prepare the coffin in advance!”

Xinyou’s vicious words, which were laced with curses, making Venus a little frightened.

She hated her to such an extent just because of Kerry?
So how scary was she, and when was she going to do it to her this time?

“Xinyou, you’re just crazy right now! For a man, you sold your soul to the devil, and don’t you ever think about whether it’s worth it or not!”

Venus was trembling, not with fear, but with anger!

How did she end up like this?
Even if she wanted to marry Kerry and become the young lady of Ye family, why didn’t she go for it with her own efforts! Why do something so despicable?
Even if she won in the end, would she be able to face herself? Wasn’t she ashamed?

Xinyou sneered and said indifferently, “Venus, don’t say this! You now dominate everything, and how dare you accuse me?!”

Venus was furious and shouted, “You are unbelievable! I’m telling you, I’m not going to let you do everything you want. No matter what schemes you play in the future, you’ll never get away with it!”

“Oh, really?” Xinyou said with a contemptuous tone full of disapproval, “OK, I’ll see what you can do! Just wait, sooner or later, I’ll make you kneel before me and beg for mercy!”

Xinyou stared at her with a face full of resentment, then turned around and left on her heels.

Venus felt her eyes go black, so she leaned against the door to support herself. The cold and salty liquid flew out of the corners of her eyes once again.

It had all changed, everything had changed.

She missed the old days in school so much. They walked side by side, they read books together and they discussed the problems together.

It seemed like it was still as clear as yesterday, but it was different.

She remembered the rumors she had overheard, when her classmates had warned her that Xinyou had been spreading bad things about her, but she didn’t believe them and had even accused them of bad intentions.

Now when she thought about it, she would feel how stupid she was, not knowing how to judge people. She trusted her for so many years.

“Venus, you are just a tool to embody my values, like a green leaf to set off a red flower...”

Venus lowered her head, bitter inwardly.

Chapter 105 – 106: My Mysterious Husband

0 17 minutes read

Chapter 105: Food poisoning (1)

After more than half a month of practice, Venus was able to cook something basic and she had mastered the steps and essentials of cooking, so she decided to do it today, starting from the easiest one—Eight Treasures Porridge.

Under the guidance of Mrs. Qin, Venus measured the rice into a small pot, poured in the right amount of water, turned on the stove, and started to boil it with medium heat, then switched to low heat.

Fine products came from slow work.

Looking at her increasingly skilled movements, Mrs. Qin was wearing a kind smile and said softly, “Young lady really has the potential to be a great chef. Though it has only been a few days, you almost know how to cook.”

Venus shook her head and said gently, “Actually learning more isn’t a bad thing. If I learn how to cook, I can cook for myself in the future, instead of relying on others.”

Actually, what she didn’t say was that if one day her brother came back, at that time if she could get rid of Kerry, she wanted to be able to make soup for her dear brother.

Mrs. Qin didn’t know what she’s really thinking and she just thought she wants to learn how to cook so she can improve her relationship with Kerry. As the saying went, if you wanted to make a man stay, cook the food he loved.

The two of them chatted as they made it, and soon the heat of the porridge came out through the edges of the lid, and Mu Venus quickly opened the lid and picked up a spoon to gently stir a few times.

According to Mrs. Qin, if she didn’t stir it, the rice inside would stand at the bottom of the pot, affecting the taste of the porridge.

After getting used to the smell of grease in the kitchen, Venus no longer found it unbearable and she did like this mode. At least when she was in the kitchen, it was easy not to see the two disgusting people.

However...

What were they doing now? They must be sitting on the living room sofa, waiting for dinner.

This time Venus was not right. The huge LCD TV in the living room, at the moment as usual, was playing some hot channel, while Xinyou who was sitting on the sofa was watching with interest.

Kerry had gone to the study at the moment, dealing with the company’s documents.

Xinyou took a sip of warm coffee and the white fog blurred her sight, with her fingers in the pocket, thinking about what she should do next.

In the kitchen, both Mrs. Qin and Venus were there, so how was she going to do? Making up a reason to let Mrs. Qin go?

Thinking of this, Xinyou finally made a decision, staring at a figure in the kitchen, and said resentfully to herself, “Venus, this time, you fuck off.”

Xinyou slowly stood up and walked to the kitchen door. Looking at the busy ones

inside, she said, “Mrs. Qin, where did Uncle Wang put the Blue Mountain coffee beans he purchased two days ago? Can you get some for me?”

Mrs. Qin looked at Xinyou, who was leaning on the door with a gentle face, and nodded, saying, “No problem. I’ll go and bring it for you right away.”

After saying that, she took off her uniform, went to the sink to wash her hands, and walked out of the kitchen.

Looking at Mrs. Qin’s back, Venus fixed her eyes on the porridge pot, deliberately ignoring her unkind scrutiny.

The porridge was almost done, so Venus took a spoon to stir it. The aroma of the hot porridge mixed with the white mist came to her, which made her relax a lot.

Being overly concerned, she didn’t even notice that Xinyou was behind her.

“Wow, good. Look delicious. Venus, you really learn a lot from Mrs. Qin, right?”

Xinyou glanced at the porridge in the pot, raising a sarcastic smile.

For her bad tone, Venus had already gotten used to it. she still needed to do lots of things now, so she didn’t want to get entangled with her. Without turning her head back, she said coldly, “I don’t have time to deal with you right now. If you want to fight, find another time!”

Ever since Xinyou said that last time, Venus was always on guard against her. It’s not that she’s afraid of her, it’s just that she’s so cunning that Venus couldn’t let her guard down.

The porridge was ready. Seeing Mrs. Qin was not coming, she directly went to the cupboard, taking out three sets of tableware. Each one had different flower patterns and Xinyou immediately saw the one belonged to her, the one with peony.

Xinyou said in an annoying voice, “I don’t know who owns this set of daisy patterned chopsticks. Bad taste. This kind of petty flower is really annoying!”

A sulk rose inside when she heard that she was purposely picking on her, but she didn’t want to pay attention to her right now, lest she ruined her porridge if she went crazy.

When she was sure that the porridge was ready, Venus turned off the fire and began to serve it into the bowls, but she only served two ones and put on the set of chopsticks with peony pattern on them.

Xinyou knew Venus did it deliberately and she was dissatisfied, “Venus, what do you mean? I think you’re doing it on purpose!”

Looking at Xinyou’s ‘indignant’ face, Venus sneered and said indifferently, “Do it yourself, or you can wait for Mrs. Qin!”

Chapter 105: Food poisoning (2)

Xinyou knew she was retorting her, so she curled her lips and her face was full of dissatisfaction, “How dare you? I’m telling you, since now I’m nice to you, you should be grateful. Serve the porridge for me, or I’ll tell Kerry how incompetent you are as a cook!”

Venus really wasn’t afraid anymore. She pursed her lips, but her tone was calm, “Go ahead. It would be a lot easier for me if he could remove me from this

position.”

Seeing her look like she was dying to be like this, Xinyou was furious and she found that recently Venus was better at arguing with her.

Xinyou should really do something practical to teach her.

“I was just joking, and I’m not going to do something like this that the gain is not worth the loss!” Xinyou looked smug and said with a malicious tone.

Venus wasn’t surprised. She had known her for four years, and she knew her better than anyone else after seeing her true face.

“It’s none of my business.” After serving the porridge, she turned around and took out a tray from the cupboard.

Xinyou focused on her movements, with a grim smile on her face and said, “Even if I were to do it, I would do the best. I want you to die, to disappear in front of me!”

Xinyou’s eyes were a little flickering as she spoke, but Venus didn’t see it because she was back to her, but when Xinyou said that, she felt some unease.

She had a feeling that Xinyou was tactfully telling her that she was about to deal with her again...

Venus stiffened, but she quickly returned to her original state. She turned around with an expressionless face, holding the hot porridge and walking to the dining table.

Looking at her back, Xinyou withdrew her gaze and landed unkindly on her bowl, smiling wryly.

When Kerry came down from the stairs, he saw that Venus was carrying the food to the dining table, and for some reason, when he noticed the cartoon patterned apron on her, he felt warm inwardly.

Passing through the stairs of the living room, he came directly to the dining table and sat down, and when he only saw Venus was busy around, Kerry frowned, “Where is Mrs. Qin?”

Naturally, this was said to Xinyou, who was already seated on the side, and Xinyou replied while picking up his favorite food to him, “Mrs. Qin saw that there is no more coffee beans you usually drink, so she went to get some when she was preparing dinner.”

Kerry heard it and didn’t care, instead he noticed Venus who was tidying up the kitchen and raised his voice, “Stop it. Hurry up and eat.”

When Venus heard his words, she didn’t want to go against him, so she took off the apron and came to the table to sit down and eat.

She didn’t think that Kerry was out of kindness or concern, but as for the reason, she couldn’t figure it out, but she didn’t want to know.

Anyway, he couldn’t think about something good for her.

Xinyou asked with an expectant face, “Kerry, how is it?”

Kerry chewed and nodded, “Not bad.”

The praise was naturally directed to Mrs. Qin, for Venus only cooked porridge this time. As for the dishes, it was Mrs. Qin finished it. Venus knew they would comment on their work, but even if it was praise, she wouldn’t be happy.

They said a woman cooked for the ones she cared about, family or loved ones. Whether it's Kerry or Xinyou, they were nothing to her. Venus drank the porridge, and found that although it wasn't as good as Mrs. Qin, it was already not bad.

Not bad.

Venus cheered herself up.

Xinyou glanced at her unintentionally and picked up the spoon and gently drank some hot porridge, praising her hypocritically, "Venus, your porridge is really good, especially the cinnamon in this and the fragrance is smooth and soft. The taste is really good, Kerry you should drink more."

Kerry was calm and he took some and indifferently said, "Just so-so. Much worse than Mrs. Qin."

Hearing his words, Venus snorted inside. Since it's far worse, why he still drank it? What's wrong with him?

Looking at him as he continued to drink the porridge, Venus really had the urge to throw it away. She had cooked it herself and she definitely didn't want him to drink. Xinyou concentrated on her porridge. Soon she finished half bowl of porridge and she elegantly picked up a napkin to wipe her mouth.

Her fingers gently touched the edge of the bowl and spoke, "Kerry, let's go for a walk in the courtyard later. It's not good for you to sit in your office all day."

Chapter 105: Food Poisoning (3)

"Okay." Kerry said casually.

A smile played on Xinyou Qiao's lips. But within a few seconds, the smile on her face froze. Her face instantly turned pale. There was sweat coming out on her forehead, and her hands covered her stomach.

"It hurts." Xinyou was full of pain and her voice was weak, "Kerry, my stomach hurts."

Kerry hurried to her side, asking nervously, "What's wrong with you?"

Xinyou's brow was furrowed. Her face was constantly oozing sweat.

Kerry stopped asking. He hurriedly picked up Xinyou and walked to the door.

When the man who was already on duty saw Kerry, he hurried to Kerry and said, "Mr. Ye, Will you need the car?"

"Yes, have the car brought around now." Kerry looked full of anxiety and shouted loudly. Then the man hurried to prepare the car.

At this point Kerry looked at the pale face of Xinyou in his arms and said softly, "Just hang on a little longer. We'll be at the hospital soon!"

Xinyou seemed to have fallen into a coma and no longer responded, which made Kerry's heart sink.

The car drove quickly and Kerry got in as fast as he could. They went straight to the hospital.

Kerry guarded the outside of the operating room. He was confused as to why Xinyou had a stomach ache.

There was doubt in his mind as he gradually recalled Xinyou's pained look. He knew that things weren't that simple.

After three hours' rescue, the door of the operating room was finally opened. Soon the doctor came out. Upon seeing the nervous Kerry, he said, "Miss Qiao is out of danger. You don't need to worry too much."

Kerry's sighed with relief and asked, "Dr. Li, what's wrong with her?"

"We tested a large amount of sleeping pills from Miss Qiao's stomach. The initial diagnosis was that she was suffering from food poisoning." Dr. Li said truthfully.

Kerry's brow furrowed and something occurred to him. Then he said, "I see. Thank you, Doctor."

Dr. Li smiled, "If you has something, you can call me anytime." Then he left.

Just then, Xinyou was pushed out of the operating room by the nurse. Looking at her pale face, Kerry's heart ached, as if his heart was pricked.

"Henry, go back to the Ye family right now." He said to Henry suddenly.

Henry nodded respectfully and quickly left.

Xinyou was transferred to the VIP ward. Kerry was just about to step through the door when his cell phone rang in his pocket. He stopped to pull out his phone.

After looking at the number, he answered it.

"Hello?"

Chapter 106: Venus is in trouble (1)

"Mr Ye, is it convenient for you to check the files in your computer now? I have sent the Cooperation Planning with Xinrui Group to your email."

Kerry said flatly, "I have something to deal with now, I'll check it tomorrow."

"I got it. See you!"

"See you!"

Kerry hung up the phone and walked into the ward. He walked gently to the bedside and asked softly, "Xinyou, are you feeling better now?"

Xinyou gently shook her head and said weakly, "What's wrong with me, Kerry? What did the doctor say?"

Kerry did not answer directly, but asked gravely, "Xinyou, why did you have a stomachache?"

Xinyou's eyes opened wide, as if she was trying to recall something, "After having supper, I've got a stomachache."

Supper?

As he caught the word, he was suddenly enlightened.

Kerry touched her cheek gently and comforted her in a soft voice, "The doctor said you ate unhygienic food, you should get more rest, ok?"

Xinyou nodded and said lovely, "I see."

With his soft eyes staring at her, Kerry whispered, "Take a nap now, I need to leave for a while."

With a little bit gloomy mood, she said expectantly, "Kerry, can you stay here with

me? I felt alone...”

With a comforting smile, Kerry said, “I am going to handle the formalities for you. I’ll be right back.”

Xinyou was relieved and smiled, “Ok!”

He didn’t left the ward until he was sure that she has fallen asleep. A complex expression came over his face, then follows a ray of utter coldness.

After walking out of the ward, Kerry was inwardly furious. He clutched his hands tightly, then took the phone out of his pocket and made a call.

“Henry, Did you discover anything?”

With full of gravity, Henry replied, “Lord, it was found that the incident had something to do with your wife.

When Henry said that, actually something snapped inside him.

To his surprise, Venus, who usually seemed well-educated, was so poisonous. And he thought that the lord would definitely not be merciless this time.

“Could you be more specific?”

“Yes.” Henry continued, “Miss Qiao was only poisoned after drinking porridge. It was in that bowl of porridge that we detected a lot of sleeping pills. In addition, I learned from Mrs Qin that it was your wife who cooked the porridge tonight.”

Hearing Henry’s reply, Kerry was not very surprised, because he knew clearly that she was really a ruthless woman.

Once the wicked woman had pushed Xinyou down the stairs cruelly!

She always troubles Xinyou before. But he didn’t expect that she would do such a cruel thing.

Venus, I think I have belittled you before, now I have a new understanding of you!

“Henry, What do you think I should do with her? The doctor said Xinyou was just now out of danger. What is Venus doing now?

He thinks she should be managing to escape, after all she has done such a vicious thing, she can definitely imagine how he would punish her!

But to his surprise, he was wrong again.

Henry replied, “She is having a rest in her bedroom.”

“Having a rest?” Kerry was astonished, shining a cruel smile in his face, and said,

“Well, Venus, you are so ‘great’! Henry!”

“I”m here, lord!”

“Now bring Venus to me at once!”

Henry was stunned for a moment, and then said, “Yes.”

Chapter 106: Venus Is in a Critical Condition (2)

Venus was then brought to Kerry. She knew she would again be blamed for what happened to Xinyou when she saw Kerry’s murderous glare.

And just like she expected, Kerry delivered a hard slap across Venus’s face. So violent was this slap that Venus was sent moving backwards. She then bumped against the glass behind her and broke it into pieces. A sharp fragment stabbed

into her body and she was racked with excruciating pain.

Blood dripped down her back. It was warm and sticky. She went numb because of the pain. She wiped the blood from the corner of her mouth and looked at Kerry blankly.

Kerry's glare got more vicious when he saw Venus was still so calm. Venus felt her heart was pierced by his steady gaze. And then, Kerry asked in a cold voice: "Why did you poison Xinyou's food? Do you know that she almost got killed?"

Venus shuddered, not because she was shocked, but because she found it unbelievable that Xinyou was willing to make Kerry hate her at the cost of her own life! Xinyou is indeed a crazy woman.

Kerry couldn't believe that when her crime was found out, instead of repenting of what she had done or denying her crime, she was thinking about something else. He delivered another two hard slaps across her face, but Venus was still expressionless. Kerry was so irritated by her indifference, and he was seized by a strong desire to strangle her to death.

"Venus! Why didn't I realize you are such a vicious woman! Why don't you say anything! Are you too ashamed of yourself or what!!!" Kerry roared.

Venus felt her face was burning, and a warm liquid trickled down her nose. She rubbed her nose, and found it was blood.

A mirthless smile appeared on her face, and she looked lost and defeated. And then, a sharp pain seared through her chest and she despaired.

She went numb because of the overwhelming pain, and she shouted with great resentment: "Kerry! You are such a bloody fool! You are such a freaking moron! If I poisoned her food, why would I make it so freaking obvious!!!"

Kerry arched his brow, and his anger didn't subside at all. He said: "You are a woman with no moral scruples!! And there is nothing that you can not do!"

"And so, I will poison her food in front of so many people, and then, I'll keep the soup so that you can find the evidence and hit me!!!" Venus laughed dryly.

Kerry found Venus's defense rather reasonable, but he recovered himself and said in a cold voice: "So you are saying that Xinyou poisoned her own food? Don't you think that is ridiculous?"

What Xinyou did was indeed rather ridiculous, but at least she achieved what she wanted. She successfully pushed Venus into a corner, and now Venus stood no chance to prove her innocence.

"I am not going to keep explaining if you don't believe me. It is of no use." Venus's face was blank, and not a tinge of emotion was to be noticed in her voice.

"So, you admit it. You poisoned her food." Kerry stared at her, and his voice was vicious. Venus felt if she said yes, Kerry would choke her to death in an instant.

"If you believe it was me, just call the police. Let them put me in prison." Venus said coldly.

Kerry was obviously surprised by her answer. He laughed suddenly and said: "I'm not going to call the police. It's a domestic affair, and I'll handle it myself."

Then Kerry walked closer and closer to Venus, and Venus was so nervous.

“Kerry, what are you.....No!!!”

An acute pain shot up her arm, and she almost fainted. She looked at her arm, which she could no longer feel, and cried. Tears streamed down her face together with her sweat.

A cruel smile spread across Kerry’s face. He said: “I only teared an arm of yours down, and you screamed hysterically. Then what about Xinyou? She suffered more pain than you did!!”

Venus’s body was quivering. She felt blood was surging through her veins and her chest was about to explode. Then, she puked blood violently and lost her consciousness.

Kerry looked at her, and he felt a pang of regret. He walked up to her and patted her face, but she gave no response. Then he dragged her to bed and went to look for a doctor.

Chapter 106: Venus Is in a Critical Condition (3)

Doctor Li hurried over to help. After checking her condition, he shook his head sadly, which made Kerry rather nervous. He asked: “How is she?”

“She lost too much blood, and we need to give her a surgery right now.” Doctor Li said gravely. “There are glasses on her back, and we need to remove them right now!”

Kerry looked at Venus with mixed feelings. He wasn’t sure whether he wants to help her or not. Because he believed Venus should be severally punished for what she did.

Doctor Li then said: “If we wait any longer, she will die!”

Victor soon changed his mind after hearing what Doctor Li said. He replied determinedly: “You must save her! Whatever the cost maybe!”

Doctor Li wore a grim expression, and he called some other doctors, and they took Venus into a surgery room.

Kerry took out a cigarette and lit it up. He sucked on the cigarette hard, and what Doctor Li said just now echoed in his head.

“If we wait any longer, she will die!”

Kerry suffered from a terrible panic attack when he heard she was gonna die. This kind of feeling was so strange to him and he couldn’t understand why did he feel that way.

He pointed his gun to so many people and pulled the trigger for so many times but he never panicked!

Kerry couldn’t understand. His rationality told him that Venus deserve to die for her wickedness and viciousness, but why did he decide to save her, so determinedly, when he realized she was actually dying?

Kerry walked into Xinyou’s ward, and saw Xinyou was peeling an apple.

“Kerry, you are finally back. I thought you are not coming.” Xinyou smiled sweetly when she saw Kerry, and her voice was filled with excitement.

Kerry sat on her bed, and touched her forehead to feel her temperature, and he

was then reassured that Xinyou was doing alright. He asked: "I told you I'll be back soon. What do you want to eat? I'll buy some for you."

Xinyou flung back her head, as if she was thinking very hard, and a few seconds later, she said: "I want some chicken wings!"

Kerry nodded and said: "Fine. I'll buy them."

Xinyou pouted her mouth sadly when she heard Kerry was leaving again. She begged him: "Please don't go. You can ask someone else to buy them, and you stay here with me."

Kerry found Xinyou warm, nice and comforting. He said: "Fine, I'll ask He Zhang to go later."

Xinyou nodded happily. She then noticed there were big stains on his gray shirt. She reached her hand out and touched his shirt, and found it was blood.

Xinyou was frightened. She asked concernedly: "Kerry, why did you bleed so much? Where are you hurt? How did you get hurt?"

Kerry placed his hand on her shoulder to calm her down, and he said: "Don't worry. This is not my blood." Then he was again seized by sheer panic, because he remembered Venus, and he wondered whether she was out of danger or not.

"Then who got hurt?" Xinyou calmed herself completely when she heard it was not Kerry, because she didn't care anyone else other than Kerry. She asked this question out of curiosity, not concern.

Kerry didn't answer her question. He tucked her in and said: "You take a good rest here. I have something to deal with. And later He Zhang will bring you the food."

Xinyou didn't want him to go, but she knew she couldn't be too clingy. She nodded and said: "Okay, you can go. But come back soon."

Kerry nodded and left the room.

When he walked out of the room, a doctor rushed to him and said in an urgent voice: "Miss Mu is now in a very critical condition, and she desperately needs a blood transfusion, but we don't have the type of blood she needs."

Kerry's expression was grim, and he asked anxiously: "Then what do we do now?"

The doctor wiped his sweat and said: "We need a blood donor! We need to find someone who has the same type of blood with Miss Mu's. Or, Miss Mu will probably...."

"What! Say it!"

"She will probably never wake up again."

Kerry gasped. He said in a hurry: "I'll find the blood donor. How much time does she have?!"

The doctor wiped his sweat again and said: "One hour."

Kerry was shocked. He realized if he failed to find the blood donor within a hour, Venus would never wake up again.

Chapter 107 – 108: My Mysterious Husband

0 16 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 107: A hard choice (1)

Kerry Ye gazed at the sky through the window, unable to say what he felt right now inside. Ever since he heard the male doctor's words, he began to feel some burden on his heart, as if he was strongly trying to stop this from happening. Didn't he extremely hate Venus Mu? She just poisoned Xinyou Qiao last night, so why did he feel bad now hearing that she would die?

Kerry closed his eyes and opened them again, regaining his usual sanity.

He thought that he wasn't caring her, but Venus was his wife. If she died abruptly, the rumors would keep spreading.

But at the moment, he seemed to have forgotten that he, Kerry, had always cared nothing about the opinions of others, but followed his heart.

To some extent, he didn't want Venus to die, but he seemed not to realize it.

"Henry He." Looking at him, Kerry was solemn, whose tone was serious.

Henry walked up to him at a swift pace, bending down respectfully and asking in a steady voice, "Young master, what can I do for you?"

Kerry frowned and he gently lifted his wrist to look at the time, his voice low and dark, "You are now rushing to the company immediately. Send a document to all the staff and tell them whose blood is AB type to rush here immediately!"

Henry looked stunned, but he quickly knew what he meant and immediately answered, "Yes!"

"And..." Kerry looked much more serious and his voice was low, "Remember, you have 40 minutes, because we only have an hour!"

Henry nodded and left the hospital immediately.

Kerry looked complicated, staring at the door of the operating room. Looking at the constantly flashing lights above, he began to worry her.

With time passing by bit by bit, there was less than ten minutes left from the deadline, but still no news came. Were they still in the company, or on the road?

Kerry gradually lost his patience, so he took out his phone and dialed Henry's number.

"Hello? Young Master."

Kerry calmed down and asked, "Where are you now? How much more time do you need?"

At the moment, Henry was on a downtown commercial street. Looking at the long queue, he was anxious and said, "Young master, it's rush hour now. I'm afraid it will be difficult to get there for a while."

Kerry tightened his grip on the phone, "Then what to do? If no one gives blood transfusion to Venus, she'll die soon!"

Kerry didn't want to lose his temper in front of anyone for Venus, but right now he just couldn't help it!

Just thinking of her turning into an ice-cold corpse, he couldn't help but raise an uncontrollable surge of hostility within him, making him want to kill!

Henry never expected that Venus was so important to young master, so he had to re-examine the relationship between the two, but at the moment he couldn't think too much and he needed to think of a solution.

Suddenly, Henry thought about someone.

Thinking of this, Henry first hesitated, and then realized that Venus' s life was more important, so he still had to say it, and it's still up to young master.

"Young Master, Miss Qiao is Ab blood type. Do you still remember the last time, when Miss Qiao fell down the stairs, it was young lady who gave her a blood transfusion? You may..."

Henry didn't finish his sentence, but it made Kerry in a tangle.

He strongly opposed to doing so. Venus was seriously injured this time, which was due to herself. He could only blame her for being too narrow-minded. She was so vicious that she even poisoned Xinyou.

How could he let her make sacrifices for her? Mu Venus doesn't deserve it!

But on the other hand, he knew very well that if Henry still hadn't arrived in 5 minutes, then what was in front of him would be a choice.

One was to agree to Xinyou giving Venus a blood transfusion, then she could live. The second is to oppose Xinyou giving Venus a blood transfusion, then she would die.

It seemed like every choice was tough, and Kerry was hesitating now.

If he agreed, it would be too unfair to Xinyou...

Just as Kerry was thinking, the door of the operating room was opened and out came the male doctor, whose expression was extremely solemn, making Kerry more worried.

Chapter 107: A hard choice (2)

"What happened?"

The doctor was sweating, asking in anxiety, "Mr. Ye, have you found a blood type that matches Miss Mu' s?"

Kerry Ye was nervous inside and calmly said, "Yes."

The male doctor was relieved and immediately said, "You quickly tell them to report to the lab and test the matching degree. We must start the operation immediately!"

Hearing him say so, Kerry became more and more anxious and asked, "How long can Venus Mu hold on at most?"

The male doctor frowned and what he said was quite hopeless, "Ten minutes. If she can't get a blood transfusion, she will be in danger of losing her life!"

"Shouldn't there be 20 minutes?"

The doctor shook his head and said in a serious tone, "She has already in a shock coma early. If we delay any longer, then she..."

Kerry didn't let him continue. He contemplated a little, knowing that there was no time left, so he hurried to Xinyou Qiao' s room door and gently pushed open the door.

Looking at her serene sleeping face, Kerry hesitated once again and he was somewhat unable to speak.

Just at this moment, the conversation coming from the corridor caught his

attention.

“Dr. Li, haven’t you found someone with a matched blood type yet?”

“How’s she?”

“The patient’s vital signs is starting to decline and the director is now trying hard to perform cardiac resuscitation, but it’s too late...”

Kerry looked shocked and all the hesitation within him disappeared. He pushed Xinyou’s shoulder, seeing her confusing eyes.

With determination, he said indifferently, “Xinyou, I want to ask you to do me a favor.”

.....

Operating room

Xinyou looked pale. The white syringe on her arm, inside the red liquid flowing into the medical blood storage bag.

And right in front of her, through the white gauze, under the illumination of the medical light, a few doctors were busy, and lying on the operating table was Venus, who she hated so much.

She suddenly felt extremely funny, yet incomparably sad.

At this moment, she could no longer deceive herself.

Because of her, she was finally lying on the operating table, and as she heard the doctor at the door reporting this to Kerry, she even wanted to clap her hands! The harder situation Venus was in, the happier she was. No one could blame her for being vicious, for it was Venus who had been lording it over and not letting go of what belonged to her!

If she could die, then she didn’t feel any guilt. After all, she wasn’t the one who caused her to be like this!

Xinyou lowered her head, looking at the blood that belonged to her, rapidly flowing away, as if everything that was already hers was once again getting farther and farther away from her.

She couldn’t just accept this!

She especially remembered Kerry’s appearance just now, that man who was always the boss, the god in her eyes, had ‘inquired’ her to give Venus a blood transfusion.

She was so angry at the time that she even wanted to throw away all her hypocrisy and say a firm ‘no’ to him.

She didn’t want and wouldn’t give Venus a blood transfusion. She desperately wanted her to die, then how could she allow herself to save her?

But she held back, for she knew how hard it had been for her to get to this point. She couldn’t admit defeat, even when it was hard, she couldn’t stop here!

“Is Venus sick? Is it serious? You need a blood transfusion, right? Well, I’ll get ready right away...”

She did say so and she still remembered Kerry’s grateful and touched look, and the way he took her hand and said he would make it up to her later.

Chapter 107: A hard choice (3)

She did begin to hesitate, thinking that even if she did give Venus Mu a blood transfusion, what could she lose?

But when she saw her own blood flowing out continuously, the jealousy and resentment in her heart was like a fierce bison, crushing her inner organs. Just then, the white curtain was opened, coming into a young nurse who looked nervous and took away her transfusion bag that was already full. Then she replaced it with an empty one.

Looking at her blood, passing through the same transfusion tube and finally flowing into Venus's body, Xinyou Qiao couldn't tell how resentful she was! Why Venus could get her blood so easily? What did she deserve this?

Xinyou became more and more angry, whose hands contracted uncontrollably, but then she felt a sting at the arm, only to see the blood flow backwards...

Just before she could realize this, the nurse who had just gone returned. Seeing this, she was full of tension and rushed up to help, comforting Xinyou, "Please don't move. It's dangerous."

The arm where the needle was began to bruise, but she didn't feel anything, and soon the nurse removed the needle.

But before she could react, the needle stuck precisely into the blood vessels of her left arm...

"Great, the patient is temporarily out of danger. Quickly go to tell Mr. Ye, so that he won't be anxious."

At this moment, the director's voice came from the operating table and then the sound of the operating room door opening was heard. There were footsteps getting further away.

Xinyou gazed at somewhere, completely losing her mind, but the nurse who removed the needle for her, smiled brightly and said happily, "Miss Qiao, your friend is out of danger. Thank you."

Looking at her eyes filled with admiration, Xinyou's lips slightly hooked, wearing a calm and gentle smile, and said indifferently, "Really? That's good."

Kerry stood in front of the operating room, looking at Xinyou who was being supported, his heart ached.

She looked extremely embarrassed, and just when she saw Kerry, Xinyou suddenly regained her senses.

"Xinyou!"

Kerry quickly caught her falling body, looking at her sweating all over, and gloomily asked, "How is she?"

The doctor beside him, Dr. Li, examined her and said, "Kerry, don't be anxious, Miss Qiao is a bit weak because of the transfusion. I will immediately send someone to give her some nutritional fluid and I believe she will recover soon."

Hearing him saying this, Kerry was relieved and he picked up her and placed her gently on the bed. At the same time, several doctors pushing Venus, who had just

finished the surgery, passed by him.

Kerry didn't move, but he just asked the nurse who came to give Xinyou an infusion, "How is Venus?"

The nurse looked at him, trying to ignore the beat of her heart and spoke, "Mr. Ye, Miss Mu is fine for now, but she will be hospitalized for a period of observation."

Kerry looked indifferent, but lightly nodded. Then he focused on Xinyou again. Venus slowly opened her eyes, but the sunlight made her unable to open her eyes, so she couldn't help but raise her hand to block it, but was stopped by a crisp and agile voice.

"You're getting an infusion, so don't move your arm."

Only then did Venus notice that standing next to the hospital bed was a young girl in a pink nurse's outfit, and said with a cautious face.

Facing her kind reminder, Venus nodded obediently.

She also gave a few instructions before pushing the bed out of the ward.

Once the nurse left, the door was opened again and Venus frowned, clearly unwilling to see the visitor.

Kerry looked at her disgusted expression and a surge of anger rose within him. He was still cold and indifferently spoke, "Don't you want to see me?"

Venus didn't want to pay attention to him, so she just looked out the window. She didn't want to see that face even for a second.

Kerry quickly came to her, lifting her chin and forcing her to look directly at him.

He said wryly, with a sneer, "Venus, is this your way to show your gratitude to me?!"

Gratitude?

Oh, had he forgotten who caused the injury to herself? What an asshole.

Seeing that she still ignored him, Kerry began to laugh. His tone was full of sarcasm, "How nosy I am! If I'd known you were like this, I should have let you die there!"

She remained unconcerned in the face of his evil words and stared straight at him, but this made him pissed off.

It was as if she was telling him that he was just nosy...

Kerry suddenly felt a little weird and he couldn't help but wonder if this operation made her a mute. To verify this answer, Kerry immediately began to test.

"Ah! Kerry, you psychopath!"

Venus rubbed her arm that was red from his pinch and roared.

She realized that meeting him in this life was the most terrible thing in her life.

Why did he keep doing such annoying and shitty things?

Seeing her finally make a sound, Kerry wore a gloating smile, "I thought you were dumb for an operation. I just want to make sure that you're not as what I think."

He'd better have his brain stimulated first! What a nutcase!

"Why aren't you talking again? Do I still need to stimulate you again?" Kerry said, gnashing his teeth.

Chapter 108: Stop seeing each other (1)

“What the hell do you want? Don’t you have to work?” Venus mocked him. She had held her anger for too long and she had to vent it.

She had taken the blame for Xinyou Qiao so many times. Since she woke up, she wouldn’t tolerate Xinyou anymore.

“You’ve recovered well, haven’t you? Now, you dare to meddle in my affairs.” Kerry mocked too.

After hearing that, Venus said coldly, “You know what? Every time you talk, you’re like the

Venus deliberately didn’t finish her sentence.

Kerry’s eyebrows raised and asked coldly, “Like what?”

Kerry’s intuition told him that what she wouldn’t say something good for him, but he was still curious about his image in her heart.

Venus snorted, “Like the devil.”

“So that’s how you see me. Am I that bad in your eyes?” Kerry shouted.

In the face of the angry Kerry, Venus still smiled brightly, “Yes. You’re the devil in my eyes.”

“Then aren’t you the devil yourself?” Kerry blurted. “Aren’t you the one who poisoned Xinyou?”

“Whether I admit it or not, you all think it’s me, don’t you?” Venus said coldly.

By setting her up, Xinyou put the ‘bad guy’ label on her. No matter what she did, she was a bad person in the eyes of others. So she didn’t care what others think of her anymore.

“Henry has investigated it. The porridge you served to Xinyou had a large amount of sleeping pills in it, and you’re still arguing?” Kerry said angrily.

“I’m not the only one in the family. I cooked the porridge, but it can’t prove that I put the sleeping pills in the porridge.” Venus snorted and her tone was full of contempt.

“I also didn’t believe you did it, but Mrs Qin was looking for coffee beans and left. You were the only one in the kitchen.” Kerry said coldly.

“So what, you didn’t see me poison her but you think I was the one who did it?”

“Mrs Qin has no motive for poisoning Xinyou. She’s been in the Ye family for over 10 years and I know what kind of person she is.”

Venus was outraged, “I didn’t say that it’s Mrs. Qin who poisoned her. I think everyone is a suspect, but you just assume I did it?”

“Who do you suspect?” Kerry said indifferently.

“Xinyou Qiao. Can you be sure you know her completely?” Venus’s voice was cold and his tone hid a touch of hatred.

She had just learned from the nurse that she almost died innocently because of this, but it was Xinyou’s blood that saved her. She wouldn’t believe that Xinyou would save her. She must have done it on purpose to show her kindness. She was

trying to use this opportunity to get her kind image out in front of everyone again. Hearing her suspicious words about Xinyou, Kerry wanted to slap her for a moment. He'd seen heartless people, but he'd never seen people who returned someone's favor with hate like Venus.

"You're alive now because of the blood transfusion that Xinyou gave you, otherwise you'd be dead." Kerry stared at her.

Venus said sarcastically, "So should I need to kowtow to her and thank her for saving my life?"

Venus felt it was ironic that she needed to thank Xinyou when it was obvious that Xinyou had set her up.

"Venus...you..." Kerry clenched his fists tightly. "Why would I want Xinyou's blood to save you in the first place?"

Chapter 108: Stop seeing each other (2)

"You really have no shame. If Xinyou didn't give you her blood, you wouldn't have a chance of lying here alive."

"Did I ask her to save me? I would have been better off dead if I had known that she would save me." Venus said indifferently.

Venus felt very sick at the thought of Xinyou's blood flowing through her body.

"Venus, you're actually jealous of Xinyou, right?" Kerry stared at her, but found only mockery in her eyes.

"Why am I jealous of her?" Venus said coldly.

Kerry snorted, "Usually vicious people are jealous of virtuous people, do I still need to explain this?"

"That's ridiculous." Venus said disdainfully.

"I came to find you for something, not to argue with you. You're a patient, so I'm not going to argue with you. When you recover and get out of the hospital, you'll have to apologize to Xinyou in front of everyone in the Ye family."

Hearing him finish, Venus even found it hard to believe. It was Xinyou who had caused her so much trouble. It was impossible for her to apologize to Xinyou.

Venus pondered a little, tried to remain calm and said, "I can apologize to her, but on one condition."

"Name it." Kerry asked.

"You have to agree it first or I won't say anything." Venus smiled coldly.

Kerry pondered a little and spoke slowly, "No, you say it first."

"You'll have to apologize to me in the company first." Venus said coldly.

"Are you kidding me?" Kerry scoffed. "Do you think it's possible? You made a mistake and you want the person you hurt to apologize to you." Kerry said.

He suspected Venus was out of her mind, or she wouldn't have made such an irrational demand.

Venus scoffed, her tone full of sarcasm, "Even if I did hurt someone, it would be Xinyou Qiao, not you."

Kerry looked at her coldly and said disdainfully, "You're not qualified to make a

deal with me.”

Venus said coldly, “You are in no position to make a deal with me, too. I am the victim in our relationship. You’ll have to apologize to me first.”

Kerry felt ridiculous at the look on her face. No woman had ever dared to make a deal with him before. Not only was what Venus was doing crazy right now, but she was unreasonable, or she wouldn’t have dared to make the demand for him.

“Venus, none of the people who made me apologize will get out of my sight alive.”

Kerry said seriously.

“I don’t care. All I know is that if you don’t apologize to me, I won’t be able to apologize to Xingyu Qiao.” Venus ignored his threat and returned coldly.

Chapter 108: Stop seeing each other (3)

Kerry Ye looked at her indifferently. He didn’t understand why she was so ungrateful for being saved, and he was also unhappy that she was so indifferent to him. Thinking of this, he stared at her for a moment, then turned around and left. Seeing him leave, Venus was relieved. No matter how calm she pretended to be, the shadow of being tortured by him could not be erased in her heart.

.....

The glass piece on her back was removed by the doctor, but the unhealed wound still gripped her painfully.

Venus gently touched her right arm. She still remembered that her arm was dislocated due to a misplaced bone.

She hated Xinyou Qiao who caused all this, and even more so, she hated Kerry for treating her like this.

Maybe Xinyou and Kerry were of the same world. They were all selfish, cruel and without mercy.

Just at this moment, a cell phone rang in the room..

Venus looked at the caller and hesitated slightly before answering the phone, “Hao, do you call for something?”

On the other end of the phone, a familiar gentle voice came from the line, gradually soothing Venus’s sadness.

“Venus, are you at work now? How about we meet up sometime?”

Venus took a deep breath and said directly, “I’m sorry. I think what I’ve said is very clear. It’s better if we stop seeing each other.”

Hearing her words, Hao Nangong said softly, “Venus, when you said that, I’m very sad. Why are you so cruel to reject me?”

Suddenly, Venus couldn’t bear to do that to him. Hao was the only friend who was sincere to her, and she didn’t want to hurt his heart.

“Hao, why are you doing this? We cannot be together.” said Venus.

“I just love you. I’m always pestering you now, so you hate me.”

Mavis sighed deeply, rubbed her aching temples, and said, “No. I just need time to calm down. I need to think about our relationship.”

Hao was suddenly relieved. But he couldn’t bear the fact that he couldn’t see her again, which would really break him.

“Okay, Venus, I’ll give you time. A week or a month?” Hao asked.

“A month.” Venus thought about it and said softly.

“Okay, after a month, I want to know your choice.”

Hanging up Hao’s phone, Venus felt a headache all of a sudden and was plagued by all kinds of emotions inside.

She didn’t really want to lose Hao, but he kept forcing her to make a decision.

Venus knew that Hao liked her, but because of that, she had to think about their relationship. She didn’t want him to get hurt one day.

She had some low self-esteem now. She felt that now she wasn’t the simple girl she had been before. She hated her current life and she even felt that she was not good enough for Hao. After all, she had already married to Kerry.

Besides, she thought Hao was just her friend. She didn’t have feelings for him.

“If I refuse Hao’s request, will he still be good friends with me?” Venus thought.

Chapter 109 – 110: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 109: Xiaozi’s superpower (1)

Venus let the nurse to take her needles. She looked at her arm calmly, which was covered with blue Intravenous infusion sites.

Since she married Kerry, she had been injured often, so going to hospital was a regular occurrence for her.

At this moment, the door of the room was pushed open, and then Henry Zhang walked in. He said with a blank expression, “Mr. Ye has asked me to go through the discharge formalities for you. The car is waiting downstairs, so we can go back anytime.”

Venus nodded.

Henry’s brow furrowed and said with a respectful attitude, “I’ll wait for you in the corridor.”

He turned to leave and Venus saw his look of contempt. Now she was vicious, cruel, and ungrateful in anyone’s eyes.

But she didn’t care what anyone thought of her.

When the nurse left, Venus picked up and walked out of the room she had been in for over one week. Then she followed Henry down the stairs and went straight to the car to Ye family.

To be honest, she would rather stay in the hospital than in the Ye family.

Everything in Ye family made her feel sad.

After about 30 minutes, the car finally stopped in the villa of Ye family. Looking at the familiar villa, Venus had mixed emotions.

The only thing that made her happy was that when she got back to the house, the first person she saw was Xiaozi, the one who could brought her surprises.

When she opened her bedroom door, she saw Xiaozi standing in the air, and his appearance made Venus very happy.

“Xiaozi, what are you doing here?” Venus asked.

Venus looked surprised. Everything in the room was floating in the air. Xiaozi turned around slowly, smiling, and asked, "Where have you been the last few days? Why haven't you come home? I thought you'd moved away." "Where can I go?" Thinking of this, Venus sighed softly, "I can't leave here."

Xiaozi was confused. He didn't understand why she said she couldn't go instead of she wouldn't.

It was only one word difference, but it meant something different. Venus nodded. Looking at Xiaozi's confused expression, she said softly, "You don't understand. Let's not talk about this."

Hearing that she didn't seem to want to explain, Xiaozi nodded and said, "Well, my power has increased greatly lately. Now I can move the objects of greater size, do you want me to show you?"

"Yes." Venus instantly nodded.

"So what object do you want me to move?" Xiaozi asked.

Venus thought with his chin in his hands, and then she noticed the bed. She asked curiously, "How about this bed?"

Xiaozi observed the bed carefully, and then nodded, "I'll try."

After saying that, Xiaozi disappeared instantly. He was now located above the bed. He stretched out two fingers and said something at the same time, and then the bed moved slightly.

With a flick of his fingers, the bed rose upwards slowly and rotated continuously. Venus looked stunned. She could even feel the bed's rotation driving the air currents around it to blow her hair around.

After about 10 minutes, Xiaozi waved his hand and the bed in the air began to fall gradually, eventually landing on the ground.

"What's wrong? Why did the bed fall off so quickly?" Venus asked, puzzled.

Chapter 109: Xiaozi's superpower (2)

With moon-white clothes fluttering lightly, Xiaozi instantly came to Venus Mu and gently wiped away the sweat from her head with the cuff of his gown and spoke, "I'm still not very good at manipulating something of this size."

Venus nodded and said in understanding, "It's okay, you're already very good."

Looking at her face, he suddenly noticed the scar on her forehead, frowning and asking, "What happened to your forehead?"

Venus gently shook her head and answered, "It's okay, I accidentally bumped it." Looked at her, who was apparently telling lies, his expression became quite strange.

Venus didn't tell the truth and the scar was actually Kerry's 'masterpiece', but she said so because she didn't want Xiaozi to worry for her.

For her, Xiaozi was like a star. Although he was not as bright as sunshine, it was still warm for Venus.

Xiaozi was with a little bit of mystery, but Venus still had some affection for him.

If one day, she could really leave this place, would there be any chance to meet him again?

What she actually wanted to ask was if he was willing to leave with her...

Thinking of this, Venus suddenly realized that if she had already...

Xiaozi looked at her quietly, with his purple eyes glowing, he sensed that she was lost and could also feel her sadness.

Why was she lost?

“What happened?” He asked gently.

Venus shook her head, trying her best to hide the thoughts in her mind and casually said, “I feel just a bit stuffy.”

When Xiaozi heard her say that, he raised a smile and said, “Feeling stuffy? How would you like to smell the flowers or listen to the birds singing?”

Venus thought he was going to take her to hang out again, so she said happily, “OK.”

However, Xiaozi turned her head and went to open the window of her room, through which she could vaguely see the garden in Ye’s mansion.

Venus looked puzzled and paid attention to his next move.

Only to see the wave of his hand, he then drew a circle in the direction of the garden, muttering, and this movement kept going.

As she stared at the window, Venus was curious at first, and she was surprised when she saw birds flying in from far and near, in line!

To her amazement, each bird was with a brightly colorful flower in their mouths. Amazing! Venus couldn’t help but exclaim in her heart.

The birds entered directly into Venus’s room through the window, hovering around the room, keeping chirping. Venus could also smell the fresh and fragrant aroma of flowers.

Venus was in surprise, staring at what was happening in front of her. She thought that was it, but she didn’t expect that Xiaozi moved his fingers and those birds loosened their mouths in passing.

The flowers fell off one by one, but in the end, they didn’t fall to the ground, but float in the air.

Xiaozi moved his finger again, and then the flowers that were originally lined up began to gather together, as if the flowers were alive. In the end, all the bouquets gathered together.

“What a beautiful garland!!!”

Venus couldn’t help but exclaim, and at that moment, the garland began to move towards her, slowly coming above her head, suddenly falling straight down as if it had lost control.

Before Venus could react, the beautiful garland eventually landed steadily on her head.

“Beautiful.” Xiaozi looked at the flower fairy-like Venus and praised her.

In her eyes, Venus was elegant and simple, not sexy or artistic, as if she was as

gentle and pleasant as the girl next door.

As soon as Venus heard his praise, she blushed, not knowing how to reply.

He pursed his lips and asked, "Now are you happier?"

Venus was stunned, for she didn't expect that Xiaozi could see that she was in a bad mood. It seemed that everything that had just happened was just to cheer her up. Knowing this, she began to feel warm.

Chapter 109: Xiaozi's superpower (3)

Except for her brother, Xiaozi was the only one who cared her feelings.

Venus Mu nodded, truly happy inside and said, "Thank you, I'm much more relaxed now."

"That's good."

Xiaozi slowly came in front of her, touching her finger with white fingers, whose tone was gentle as water, "Whether people can live a happy life, all depends on themselves. You have to learn to regulate your own mood, then you will live a lot more comfortable."

Hearing this, Venus teased, "Xiaozi, I didn't think you were still a philosopher."

Xiaozi smiled and said, "This is my perception of life. Life is short, cherish it!"

Venus's mouth twitched, sighing that Xiaozi had turned into a literary youth.

Xiaozi chuckled, abandoning all his coolness. He was really funny and happy now...

Venus rolled her eyes, but inside she felt happy about his such change. She liked the kind and gentle Xiaozi now more than the original one, who was hard to get close to.

"By the way, do you want to experience what I'm feeling now?" Xiaozi smiled mysteriously and asked slowly.

Venus was a little puzzled and asked, "What do you mean?"

Xiaozi pondered for a little and said, "I mean, do you want to experience the feeling of walking through the clouds?"

After hearing that, Venus first froze and then she spoke, "You mean you're going to use magic to get me up in the air?"

He nodded and said, "Yes, do you want to experience it?"

Venus considered the situation, and finally nodded after she was sure that her life would not be in danger.

Xiaozi clasped his hands together and only the index fingers of both hands were upwards. Then he closed his eyes, muttering something unknown, and suddenly with his eyes open, his purple pupils instantly lit up.

Venus felt as if there was an invisible force that dragged her upwards from her feet, and her body went upwards smoothly until it came to mid-air.

She overlooked the ground beneath her feet, looking at the various pieces of furniture that hovered and swung around her, a thrill of excitement within her. She could fly!

Xiaozi arrived in front of her, and the two of them stood opposite each other.

Looking at her surprised look, he smiled with pleasure and asked, "How are you

feeling?”

Venus stretched her arms and grabbed the floating flower potted plant and let it go, only to see it still floating in the air.

“It’s all like magic! It feels super cool!”

Xiaozi nodded and suddenly waved his hands, only to hear a scream immediately coming from the room. But he had set up a barrier before to prevent people outside the room from hearing it.

Venus looked full of fear and she only saw Xiaozi’s slender legs. Only then did she realize that she was pranked by him, making her upside down!

Venus craned her neck and her tone was with some anger, “Xiaozi, hurry up and turn me back. I’m about to throw up!”

Venus felt like she was doing a handstand against a wall right now, with her head just right to the ground, and as soon as the magic was gone, she’d probably hit her head!

With Xiaozi’s hand waving again, Venus’s body turned rapidly, and when she reacted again, she found that she was ‘lying’ in the mid-air.

Xiaozi was in the same posture, who leisurely elbowed his head, looking calm and relaxed, making Venus very envious.

Venus learned his posture, causing Xiaozi to laugh.

Venus blushed, for what her posture was not as elegant as his...

“What are you laughing at?” She couldn’t help but ask.

Xiaozi shook his head and answered, “It feels like you are just so... cute!”

Cute?

When she heard that word, Venus blushed again, for she thought he’d say ‘ridiculous’!

The two of them played for a while. Xiaozi came up with a prank every now and then, and every time it caused Venus to stop heart beating. She felt that if she kept playing with him, she would probably be scared to death.

Venus was relieved and said, “Xiaozi, that you still... put me down first, I’m feeling a little tired.”

“Tired? Why are you tired when it’s me who’s obviously using mana?” Xiaozi looked wry and spoke.

Venus was guilty, but she had to say, “I’m a little dizzy in mid-air. Maybe I can’t stand to leave the ground for a long time.”

Hearing this, Xiaozi stopped embarrassing her, and with a quick move of her finger, Venus was rapidly descending downwards, frightening Venus!

“Ah!!”

Venus quickly closed her eyes, just when she thought she would fall on the floor, she suddenly felt soft underneath her body, and when she opened her eyes, she was lying on the bed.

Venus was about to speak, but the door was knocked by someone, then the voice of Mrs. Qin came, “Young lady, it’s lunch time.”

"I'm Coming."

Venus replied immediately and, in that instant, Xiaozi disappeared...

Chapter 110: Venus might be pregnant (1)

Venus Mu sighed heavily and crawled out of her bed. Only then did she realize that all the things in the room had fallen in their original positions. If she wasn't 100 percent sure that she had experienced this for real, she would have thought that what had just happened was just a dream.

Opening the door, Venus happened to see Mrs Qing leave. She had sensed the change in Mrs Qin recently. Mrs Qin seemed to have been avoiding her intentionally. Though Venus had noticed it, she didn't blame her.

Instead, she thought this was better for her. Everyone was staying away from her, and then she wouldn't need to care about others' feelings whatever she did.

That was good to her.

Venus walked out of the room and went straight down the stairs to the dining room. She found that the food placed on the table was only enough for her to eat. She got a little confused, weren't Kerry Ye and Xinyou Qiao at home? Why didn't they come down for dinner?

But she didn't care what happened to them, instead, she felt more comfortable without Kerry and Xinyou. Facing them could only make her disgusted!

"Young Mistress, you can have your lunch first. Young Master asked me to stagger your meal times from today onwards." Mrs Qin said in a heavy tone, standing beside her.

Venus was totally unconcerned. She showed a smile and said to Mrs Qin, "I see, Mrs Qin, you can leave and do your own work."

After Mrs Qin left, Venus began to eat. It was not a bad meal. Mrs Qin had prepared two dishes and one soup for her: sauteed tofu in hot and spicy sauce and stir-fired beans and crucian carp soup.

Venus was eating slowly. After taking a sip of the soup, she suddenly felt sick and started retching.

Venus hurriedly put down the spoon and ran straight to the bathroom on the first floor, vomiting violently into the washbasin as if she was about to vomit up everything in her stomach.

Perhaps the noise she made was so loud that it attracted Mrs Qin's attention. Mrs Qin instantly walked into the bathroom and looked stunned when she saw what happened, then stepped forward and patted her on the back.

"Young Mistress, what's wrong with you?"

Mrs Qin frowned. An unbelievable thought flashed through her head as she continued to ask, "Could you tell me where it hurts?"

Venus kept vomiting for a while until she felt her stomach turned empty. She turned on the tap and rinsed out her mouth. Then she said, "I'm fine, Mrs Qin, leave me alone."

She wasn't sure why this happened, thinking that maybe it was because too many

things had happened recently and she was a little anxious.

Mrs Qin followed where Venus went, she was very concerned, "Shall I accompany you to the hospital for a thorough examination? There will be more troubles if you don't take it seriously. It may developed into a long lasting disease."

Venus shook her head, then said weakly, "It's okay, I'll go back to my room and rest for a while, I'll be fine soon."

Mrs Qin sighed again and said sincerely and earnestly, "We are both women, I know what might cause this. You'd better go to the hospital to have a check, what if the vomiting is not caused by illness?"

Hearing Mrs Qin's words, Venus thought about this carefully and suddenly comprehended her implication, breaking out in a cold sweat. She said in a panic, "You're saying..."

"Yes, Young Mistress. I'm glad you realized what I'm saying. I'll immediately ask Uncle Wang to take you to the hospital, there's no harm having a checkup anyway." Mrs Qin explained.

Mrs Qin said to herself, "If Venus is really pregnant, then she's expecting Young Master's child. I must take care of Venus very carefully in the future, or else I'll be in trouble if anything goes wrong!"

"This should be reported to Young Master as soon as possible..."

Venus was helped by Mrs Qin and got into the car arranged by the Ye family, her destination was still Central Hospital.

Venus couldn't help feeling pathetic for herself, she was destined to be tied up with the hospital. She hadn't even left for one day, but stepped into the hospital again. On the other side, after seeing the car leave, Mrs Qin went back to the house and went upstairs to the third floor, she knew that Kerry should be working on the third floor now.

Mrs Qin came to the study and knocked on the door as usual, speaking, "Young Master."

No one answered and the study sounded quiet as if no one was in there. She was wondering maybe Kerry wasn't in the study. But the door suddenly opened when she was about to leave.

Kerry looked cold and asked indifferently, "What's the matter?"

Mrs Qin stood aside cautiously and answered respectfully, "Young Mistress suddenly vomited while having lunch. I'm worried that she might be sick, so I asked the driver, Xiaoliu, to take her to the hospital for a thorough examination."

Chapter 110: Venus might be pregnant (2)

After hearing Mrs. Qin's words, Kerry Ye frowned and his tone carried a hint of coldness, "You said she threw up?"

Mrs. Qin nodded and replied, "She's still throwing up pretty badly, so I asked her what's wrong. She said she wanted to vomit after drinking the seafood soup, so I think..."

Mrs. Qin didn't finish all her words, but Kerry already understood, so he nodded

and said, "OK. Keep an eye on her for the next few days, and if there is anything wrong, tell me immediately."

"Yes."

After saying so, Kerry closed the door, and Mrs. Qin was relieved.

Why did she feel that young master wasn't happy? Is it because he was still not sure if young lady was really pregnant?

The first thing that came to Mrs. Qin was that young lady had been doing some unacceptable things lately. Maybe she pissed off young master, so he was so cold?

Thinking of this, Mrs. Qin quickly went upstairs and said to herself, "No matter what young master was thinking about, it wasn't something she should worry."

But at the moment she opened the door, she seemed to see Miss Qiao...

Kerry closed the door, with a strange expression, so he didn't even notice when Xinyou Qiao came out of the bathroom.

Xinyou was still blushing, recalling the scene just now.

Noticing the marks on her neck, Xinyou smiled. Just now she felt his passion, who seemed to have accepted her. His kiss was so domineering, but gentle...

If Mrs. Qin hadn't interrupted, maybe they'd... Why couldn't she make it happen? Xinyou was depressed.

"Xinyou."

Kerry's call caused Xinyou to come back to her senses. She answered, "Kerry, what happened?"

Kerry didn't look too good and he fondled Xinyou's face, whose tone was low and magnetic, "Xinyou, you go back and rest first. I'll have a remote meeting later."

Hearing him say that, Xinyou felt that he was a bit odd, but she didn't want to ask, so she said with some loss, "Okay."

Looking at her slender and beautiful back, Kerry turned back to his cell phone and quickly dialed Henry He's number.

"Young master?" Henry's voice came from the phone.

Kerry lit a cigarette with some unknown irritation and dense white smoke covered his face, so it was unable to see his expression. Only to hear him coldly said,

"Henry, you go to help me investigate one thing."

Center Hospital

Venus Mu stepped out of the car and looked at the door of the hospital, feeling terrible.

She was really worried and hoped that she was just physically sick. If it was really that result, she absolutely couldn't accept that she, pregnant with Kerry's child! She really hated him and if there were more relations with him, she'd really break down!

Even if it really was...

Venus had already made up her decision that if she was really pregnant, she wouldn't have kept him!

Venus came directly to the outpatient of gynecology and obstetrics and she first came to the registration room. She then was reminded by the staff to go to outpatient room to wait.

The chairs at the entrance of the department are sitting on a number of women, some of whom were accompanied by their husbands. People were chatting with each other to pass the time.

Venus' s number was 36, and the doctor had just called 15, so there were still a lot of people. Venus waited in the corridor, looking at the people here.

Next to her was a young couple and she noticed the wife's bulging abdomen.

The husband was massaging his wife's leg, while looking at her belly, whose eyes was filled with tenderness, and said, "Honey, do you think our son will look like you, or like me?"

The wife's face was piled with a bright smile and she pouted, "Son? Or maybe a girl?"

Hearing her words, the husband answered, "Right. It doesn't matter. It's both of our kids anyway."

Chapter 110: Venus might be pregnant (3)

Hearing her husband's words, the wife smiled happily and then said, "How do I know if he looks like you or me? What do you think?"

The husband pondered for a while and spoke, "I wish to be like you. My wife is beautiful and no matter it's son and girl, it will surely be lovely."

After hearing the husband's words, the wife said, "Of course."

...

Standing beside them, Venus' s eyes became red, feeling bitter inwardly.

The wife was not outstanding, even a little bloated because of her pregnancy, but when her husband talked about wanting the child to look like the mother, she felt envious inside.

Once upon a time, the love she had hoped for, was like this!

She thought that her man didn't have to be too rich and being ordinary was OK, as long as she was treated well, she would feel content.

But now, although Kerry Ye was handsome, talented and wealthy, she was not happy at all.

If others knew, they might laugh at her for being ridiculously ignorant.

Just like Xinyou Qiao had once said, "Venus, you are simply a winner after marrying to Kerry.

So funny....

Venus scoffed; did she win? How she felt like not only hadn't she won, but lost her life completely!

She didn't marry Kerry of her will and Kerry married her for some other purpose.

There was no mutual admiration and love, only the indifference.

She sometimes wondered what her life would be like if she wasn't her brother's sister, or if he didn't have anything to do with Kerry.

Maybe because of the stress of life, she could just find a normal man who appreciated her and get married and live the most normal life.

If that's the case, at least she would be happier than now!

Ever since Xinyou moved into Ye' s mansion, she made the marriage more vulnerable than ever.

No matter how Xinyou sets her up, she would hate her but not blame her. Even though she was the one who interfered in her marriage, if Kerry hadn't given her the chance, how could she have successfully got between them?

If they had no feelings for each other and if Kerry really did like Xinyou, then why couldn't he leave her alone and then just marry her. Wouldn't that be better?

She had never felt more ashamed of Kerry than this moment!

He wouldn't let her go and he didn't give a commitment to the one he liked. He was wasting two women's time at the same time. Was there anything more infuriating than this?

If he wanted to love someone, please care her. If not, please let her go.

As she was thinking, she suddenly heard the doctor call her name, "Number 32, Venus!"

Venus came back to her senses and hurriedly entered the room, finding a young female doctor sitting there. Venus noticed her badge, which read, "Intern doctor Xiaoyan Du."

Perhaps noticing her gaze, Xiaoyan explained, "Hello, lady. Originally the doctor was Dr. Sun, but he had a meeting now, so I can only temporarily replace him."

After hearing her explanation, Venus nodded and said, "It's okay."

Xiaoyan nodded and said, "I'll tell you first, because I'm an intern doctor and I don't have any work experience at the moment, so I'm only responsible for recording your file. The specific results will have to wait until Dr. Sun's diagnosis. Please tell me your contact information, and we'll report the results to you then."

Venus nodded and filled in her contact information from the book she handed over.

When everything was done, Dr. Xiaoyan began to ask, "What kind of problem are you having?"

"I was feeling extremely nauseous this morning, so I want to know if I am pregnant."

After hearing Venus's words, Xiaoyan nodded and said, "It's very likely. Well, I'll do an ultrasound for you later."

When she heard her words, Venus immediately nodded and then the doctor stood up and walked over to the south side of the room. Venus noticed that there was a door with a sign that said "b-ultrasound and color ultrasound".

At that moment, someone was apologizing, "Doctor, I'm sorry, I just went to the bathroom, and I just realized I missed my number when I came back."

Xiaoyan stopped, looking at the young woman and asked, "May I know your number and name?"

The young woman said, "I'm number 32, and my name is Venus!"

Chapter 111 – 112: My Mysterious Husband

0 16 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 111: Is she really pregnant? (1)

After hearing her words, Xiaoyan Du understood. She said to the two of them,

“You two just change your number plates, and I’ll revise your registration records afterwards.”

Both of them agreed. Then Venus followed Xiaoyan Du into the b-ultrasound room.

After the ultrasound, Venus returned to the Ye family. It would take a few days for the results to come out, so Xiaoyan reminded her that she would call her then.

Back in her room, Venus took out her drawings. She wanted to design something to earn money and pay back the one million she owed to Kerry as soon as possible.

For some reason, she suddenly felt dizzy. Her eyelids became a little heavy and her stomach churned in a way that made her almost nauseous.

She put down her pen, poured herself a glass of water and drank it, and then lay down on the bed, falling asleep soon.

When she woke up, she looked at the watch on her hand and saw that it was less than half an hour before she had to go to work.

She got up from her bed immediately, dressed as quickly as she could, and then took the car to get to the office. By the time she got to her seat in the office, it was less than half a minute before work time.

Venus was relieved in her heart. The company had the strictest management system, one of which was that its company employees could not be late for work or leave early. According to the regulations, any employee who was late more than three times in a row in a month would be fined.

The company’s management believes that if people aren’t disciplined, no matter how capable they are, they can’t make achievements.

Venus was told to be in the conference room for a meeting in 10 minutes. She sorted out the files and then arrived at the conference room.

Meiling, who was presiding over the meeting this time, sat at the very front. She swept her eyes over the crowd, saying, “Thank you all for your hard work during this time.”

“Our company has received a planning case about the cooperation with Feng Shang’s magazine. I’ll have secretary send you the details of it later.” Meiling continued.

“Feng Shang has always done business with us. This year they still need to select an excellent fashion designer as the person to be the feature page of next month’s magazine. I hope you will continue to work hard to get this opportunity.”

Meiling knows how to boost morale. Although she is strict with everyone, she doesn’t deny anyone’s ability in any way. She once said that encouraging her staff constantly would they work harder.

By the time the meeting was over, Venus returned to the office and looked over the information about Feng Shang. The Feng Shang magazine was very influential in the city. If she got a chance to be interviewed by it, it would have a profound effect on her career.

Venus made up her mind that she would definitely try her best to get this

opportunity this time.

In addition to achieving her dream, there was another reason. Feng Shang is a famous fashion magazine based in Paris with branches all over the world.

Venus thought that if she was featured in the pages of the magazine, her brother might see her and he might contact her.

Venus was particularly careful with her works this time. The theme was open-ended, which required the designer to create something that expressed their personal style.

Venus thought about it, and then she started drawing on paper. She thought about many elements of the theme. But despite these ideas, she couldn't decide on the theme of her works.

Soon, it was lunchtime. She turned on her computer and bought a delivery of Sichuan noodles.

As she waited for her take-out, she was still pondering the theme of this time. It was then that she smelled seafood and then she felt sick.

Venus looked over her shoulder and saw that Xinyou Qiao just happened to be placing the takeaway on the table. She gently opened the package, and there were five crabs neatly arranged inside.

Watching her skillfully peel the shells of the crabs and eat with relish, Venus felt Venus was feeling nauseous. She ran to the bathroom immediately.

Xinyu looked at Venus with a pained expression, and wore a cold smile. She had overheard Mrs Qin mentioning that Venus was feeling a bit ill after drinking the seafood soup. She thought at the time that Venus was allergic to seafood, so she specially bought seafood today.

Chapter 111: Is she really pregnant? (2)

Xinyou Xiao quickly finished her lunch, and she immediately headed to the bathroom. She had purposely ordered seafood today, but she didn't expect Venus to vomit just from smelling it. She was curious as to what the reason was.

When she arrived at the door of the restroom, she found Venus lying on the washbasin vomiting. Xinyou was shocked." Is she pregnant?"

After vomiting for a while, Venus turned on the faucet of the washbasin and rinsed her mouth with water. Looking at her pale face in the mirror, she cheered up and went out.

She really didn't have any appetite after the take-out was delivered. She ate some, but eventually threw up again.

After a quick lunch break, Venus got back to work. She concentrated on designing her work again.

Just then, the phone on her desk suddenly rang, Venus picked up the phone and asked, "Hello, this is the Fashion Design Department."

Meiling's voice sounded on the other end of the phone, "Venus, come to my office now."

"Okay, I'll be right there,"

Venus got up and went straight to Meiling's office. She knocked on the door as she

was accustomed to doing. She waited until she heard Meiling's permission before she opened the office door.

Meiling heard footsteps, looked up and said, "Venus, I hope you get the chance to work on this design."

"I will work hard on this design." Venus was a little surprised.

Hearing her say so, Meiling gently nodded.

Venus was under a lot of pressure, but was even more determined to work hard.

"What's wrong with you? Your face is pale." Meiling asked.

"I'm fine. It's just some diarrhea." Venus said.

"Take care of yourself." Meiling said coldly.

"Thank you, I will."

.....

Xinyou was a little bored, holding the magazine in her hand, and eventually threw it aside.

She wasn't interested in this magazine interview. Her goal was to marry Kerry Ye.

As long as she could have her wish, she would be very rich in the future.

She wasn't even interested in being a fashion designer. What she needed to do now was to find a way to make Kerry divorce Venus and let Kerry fall in love with her.

Just then, a cell phone rang in her ear, but it wasn't her phone. She followed the direction of the ringing and noticed the phone on Venus's desk.

Xinyou looked around, and then picked up Venus' phone. She looked at the caller ID. It was an unfamiliar number. She pondered for a moment, and finally answered it.

"Hello? Is this Miss Mu?" A man's voice sounded on the phone.

"Yes, I am. Who is this?" Xinyou answered.

"Hello, I'm Doctor Sun from the downtown hospital. You came to our clinic yesterday, do you remember?" The man said.

Hearing him finish, Xinyou frowned and said cautiously, "Yes, I remember."

Dr. Sun paused briefly, then spoke, "Through the ultrasound you did, we have determined that you are more than two months pregnant."

After hearing Dr. Sun's words, Xinyou was shocked. She felt so bad that she almost suffocated

"Venus is pregnant?" Xinyou thought.

"Hello, Miss Mu, are you still listening?" the doctor asked.

Chapter 111: Is she really pregnant? (3)

Xinyou Qiao tried to remain calm and said, "I know. Thank you for calling me."

Then she hung up the phone.

She was very sad now. She thought the doctor's words over and over again. The more she thought about it, the angrier she got.

She looked at Venus's phone and suddenly thought of something, then she

opened the call log and deleted the number she just answered. When Venus returned to her seat, she didn't notice anything wrong and continued to draw, but she felt that there were eyes staring at her, then she gently turning her head to the side just in time to see Xinyou's hateful gaze. Venus's look was cold, and she immediately turned back and ignored her. Now Xinyou was in deep fear that Venus' pregnancy would make Kerry nice to her. "If Kerry knows she's pregnant and won't divorce her, what should I do?" Xinyou thought.

She thought of many possibilities, each of which would do her harm and no good. Although Kerry was cruel to Venus, once this child was born, he might be kind to Venus. "If Venus uses this child to deal with me, then all my efforts will be in vain." Xinyou thought. So no matter what, she couldn't let Venus have this baby.

.....

Kerry was in his office concentrating on the plan in his hand when someone knocked on the door.

"Please come in." Kerry said.

Then Henry Zhang walked in and said respectfully to him, "I've investigated it clearly. According to Dr. Sun, Miss Mu is pregnant."

Hearing the word 'pregnant', Kerry clutched his pen tightly, "You said she's pregnant?"

"Yes." Henry repeated

"How long has she been pregnant?" Kerry asked coldly.

"I heard from the doctor that it's been over two months."

Obviously, Kerry was a bit angry. He said coldly, "I know. You let Secretary Liu to tell Venus to come to my office."

"Yes, sir." Henry nodded and said.

When Henry walked out of the office, Kerry broke the pen in his hand into two halves angrily.

"It's only been almost two months since I married her until now, and she's more than two months pregnant. The father of the child is definitely not me." Kerry thought hatefully.

Kerry had investigated Venus before and knew that the only man she had ever been with was her ex-boyfriend Zihang Lyu. Maybe the child's father was Zihang Lyu.

Chapter 112: Which fucking man? (1)

Kerry Ye looked ruthless to the extreme. At the same time, only to hear a 'Pa' sound, the potted plant on the window, instantly fell to the ground, falling into countless pieces!

The landline on the desk rang again, so Venus Mu picked it up, and the voice of

Secretary Liu came, "Miss Mu, please come to Mr. Ye's office immediately."
As soon as Venus heard this, she frowned and spoke, "Okay, I'll come right away."
"Okay."

After hanging up the phone, Venus was a little annoyed. Why did he want to see her?

Thinking about it, she couldn't figure it out, with unease inside her. Her instinct was telling her that it would not be a good thing...

Looking at Venus's back, Xinyou Qiao looked nervous. Had Kerry already known that Venus was pregnant?

If that was the case, would he let her keep the baby, or would he let her abort it?

...

Taking the elevator directly to the top floor and looking at the heavy iron door panels, Venus hesitated for a while and then knocked the door.

"Please come in."

Hearing the instructions from inside, Venus pushed open the door and walked to him with unhurried steps, asking in a calm tone, "Mr. Ye, are you looking for me?"
Ever since she came in, Kerry kept his eyes on her. Looking at her still calm face, he was tapping heavily on the table, with an indifferent tone, "Guess why I want to see you?"

Feeling his overly stern gaze, Venus felt stiff, thinking he was being an asshole again. Every time he started in this way, then he would be finding fault!

Venus really thought about it carefully, and then she wondered if she had, again, recently upset Xinyou? But after thinking about it for a while, she was sure she hadn't offended her these days.

Unless it was about the food poisoning...

Suddenly Venus thought of something. Could it be that Kerry wanted her to apologize to Xinyou?

Thinking about it, this was the only possibility.

Venus then said, "Are you asking me to apologize to Xinyou for something? I've said it before, unless you give me a public apology first, otherwise it will be impossible!"

Venus said resolutely, but she never imagined, at the moment he was full of anger and her attitude was nothing but pissed him off.

Seeing that she pretended to be a dummy, Kerry was sure that she didn't tell him the truth. He learned from Henry He that Dr. Sun had already informed Venus.

How cunning she was!

Looking at her too calm face, Kerry was a little impressed with her, feeling that she really knew how to act, for he nearly believed her.

Kerry stared at her, with a sneer. His tone was still arrogant, "Venus, don't pretend in front of me. You are not able to do so."

When she heard his arrogant tone, Venus snorted disapprovingly and she coldly said, "Kerry, you don't have too many other things to do, right? Is this your fun to

find fault?"

What? Find fault?

Kerry stood up, with a look as if he wanted to kill her. He then stepped forwards, "I do not have time to listen to your nonsense! Tell me, the baby inside you belongs to which fucking man?"

Venus was unexpected and she looked full of resentment. Staring at his arm, she suddenly had the urge to go forward and bite off his flesh!

Just about to put it into action, she heard his words so suddenly that her brain went blank and looked incredulous, "You said, I'm pregnant?"

Hearing her words, Kerry was a little surprised. didn't she know this? Did the hospital not have time to inform her? Or was she feeling guilty, afraid of his rage? Having figured this out, Kerry viciously twisted her chin, looking at her face, which was getting whiter and whiter due to the pain, his inner anger rising, "Don't give me an excuse! You should know this better than me! Tell me, who?!"

Venus's face changed dramatically, for it was really hard to accept. Was she really pregnant?!

Chapter 112: Which fucking man? (2)

She soon realized that he had said she was having some bastard's baby.

This asshole, even if he didn't want to admit it, he didn't have to insult her! He should know better than anyone else that whose baby she was having.

"Which bastard do you think?" Venus Mu roared.

Looking at her angry face, he felt she was the most hypocritical woman in the world, so he pinched her chin with even more force, his tone with some coldness, "How do I know? Don't you know?"

"You!" Venus felt exasperated, for she didn't expect Kerry Ye to be so dick! Even if how much he despised her, wouldn't he even recognize his own child?

"I don't know the bastard, either!" Venus yelled.

Kerry's tone was full of teasing and what he said was quite hurting, "Right, you whore has been fucked by countless men, so it's possible to not know the father..."

Venus gritted her teeth hard and she turned around resentfully, wanting to leave straight away, but he grabbed her arm and threw her straight to the ground!

There was a pain in her elbow and she clenched her teeth to endure it, her tone full of coldness, "What more do you want?!"

Kerry viciously strangled her neck, yelling, "Tell me, who?!"

Venus felt pain in her chest from lack of oxygen and she stared at him, saying, "I... I don't know..."

Kerry saw that she was not telling him the truth, so he reached out his hand to strangle her hard, "Is it Zihang Lu?!"

Venus's neck was getting red, and the severe lack of oxygen caused her eyes to gradually become blurred and out of focus...

Feeling her stiffness, Kerry finally regained his sanity and he instantly loosened his arm. Looking at the messy look of her desperately gasping for air, he said no

mercy, "Is it Zihang?!"

Venus felt her throat dry up and the large amount of oxygen made her retch. She quickly ran to the washbasin and vomited into the pool and she could even vomit her intestines out.

When she felt she couldn't vomit any more, she reached out to the switch of the washbasin, holding the water and gargling, feeling the violent fluttering in her chest.

She was still alive, and she had truly felt that he was really trying to strangle her to death!

Venus took out her cell phone to check the call records, confirming that there were indeed no missed calls. With a momentary hesitation inside, she turned around and decided to go to the hospital herself.

At that moment, she found Kerry standing behind her, so she looked a bit guarded.

Kerry looked cold, looking at her condescendingly, his tone indifferent, "I learned from your attending doctor that you're already more than 2 months pregnant. What more do you want to tell me?!"

Since she was pretended to be a dummy, he just chose to tell her himself, and he'd see what excuses she could come up with!

As expected, Venus looked shocked and incredulous as she stared at him after hearing his words, her tone filled with anger, "You're lying! How could I be more than 2 months pregnant! Kerry, even if you wanted to frame me, you shouldn't slander me like this!"

Kerry snorted, as if he really wanted to kill her, "You weren't a virgin when I fucked you, so what's impossible about that?"

Venus stiffened and her brain went blank.

Since her marriage, she only had one man, Kerry, and if it was really before her marriage, it would only be that night at the hotel...

Venus turned pale, with dark pupils filled with fear. If it was true, then what would Kerry do to her!

Kerry had already noticed her changed expression, and he suddenly knew everything. He went forward and grabbed Venus's hair, growling, "Now you know it, right? Tell me, who?"

Venus looked terrified and she tried to remain calm as she spoke, "I don't know!"

Kerry grabbed her hair much harder, causing Venus to cry, but he only felt sarcasm and yelled, "Is it Zihang?!"

Venus struggled hard and denied, "No!"

"Who?!"

"I really don't know!"

Chapter 112: Which fucking man? (3)

She really didn't know, and she now regretted very much that she shouldn't have been there! At the time, after that thing had happened, she shouldn't have just

run away. At least, she should remember what he looked like!

However, now, Venus Mu looks calm again, even if she was really pregnant, it's a pre-marriage thing, so why did he say 'cuckolding'?

And could he promise that he hadn't had any other women before marriage?

Besides, the marriage was his plot and it wasn't she who made him marry her?

And did he forget his shitty thing with Xinyou Qiao?

If she did have a child, it wouldn't necessarily be a bad thing for her. For Kerry Ye's temper, he could never allow such thing happen to him, so to speak, she might be able to end the marriage with him!

Venus suddenly felt some happiness, trying to ignore the pain from her scalp, her tone very calm, "I really don't know whose it is. It's not yours anyway, so what's the point of knowing this?"

Looking at her as she regained her calmness, Kerry looked full of scrutiny and his tone carried an obvious sarcasm, "So?"

Venus said coldly, "How can it be considered a cuckold if the pregnancy happened before marriage? You haven't lost anything since we got married anyway, so let's just get divorced!"

'Let's just get a divorce!'

Kerry sneered. She said it so easily and she wanted to leave away after such dishonor?

Kerry grabbed Venus's hair, pulling her to the washbasin. He then filled it with water, directly pressing her head into the water.

The cold water got into her mouth, nose and ears, making her so awful. She was fiercely struggling, but was cruelly stopped by him. Venus felt her eyelids getting heavier and heavier, and finally she lost consciousness.

Kerry completely lost his mind and he kept pressing her head into the water, completely ignoring her struggle. Suddenly feeling that she stopped struggling, he lifted her head out of the water, but found her face pale terribly.

Touching her nose, not feeling the breath, Kerry was shocked, so he immediately picked her up and stepped into the lounge to put her on the bed, and then immediately dialed Dr. Han's number.

"Come to my office within twenty minutes!"

Dr. Han frowned and asked with dissatisfaction, "From my house to your office needs at less than an hour, 20 minutes is simply impossible!"

Kerry looked pale and shouted, "I don't. If you can't get there in 30 minutes, I'll just burn your house!"

Dr. Han quickly picked up the medical kit on the table and sprinted downward at marathon running speed, keeping getting more information, "Who got hurt this time?! Miss Mu again?!"

Kerry said coldly with a frown, "You're right!"

"This time again..." said Dr. Han, with a deep sigh of discontent, "Why keep making me so busy? What happened this time?!"

"You will know when you come."

Dr. Han quickly started the car and the silver-gray sports car immediately sped forward like an arrow. The car increased to its maximum mileage, and he asked

with a heavy tone, "What is the reason? You tell me in advance so I can think of a strategy before I get there!"

After hearing his explanation, Kerry spoke up, "Drowning."

Drowning?

"Shit!" Dr. Han cursed, instantly shifting from the accelerator to the brake, and the car came to a quick stop. A screeching sound occurred as the tires rubbed violently against the ground.

Kerry looked startled, asking, "What happened?"

A car accident?

Dr. Han made a direct U-turn and quickly raced back, his tone full of anger, "I didn't bring my oxygen tank, so I need to go back again. Follow my instructions and try to save her!"

Kerry came to the side of the bed, looking at the unconscious Venus and said, "Then tell me."

"You now take Miss Mu into a supine position, so that her head can be tilted to one side. Place a pillow under her shoulder. Tell me after finishing this." Dr. Han said in an orderly manner as he concentrated on driving.

Kerry spoke, "Okay."

Dr. Han made a quick turn and continued, "Pinch both of her forearms near the elbow joints with both hands and straighten the upper arms over her head and you will see Miss Mu's thoracic cavity passively expand to form an inhalation, and after 2 or 3 seconds, put both her arms to the lower part of the thoracic contour and compress the rib arches in an anterior direction for about 2 seconds..."

Chapter 117 – 118: My Mysterious Husband

0 24 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 117: A Misunderstanding about Pregnancy(1)

After finishing his words, Kerry Ye stood up directly and picked up the coat on the sofa, saying with an indifferent tone, "Xinyou, I will go to the hospital, so after having the meal, you can go down to work."

Xinyou Qiao showed a gloomy look but was soon hidden by her. She said, "Kerry, Venus is my best friend and I am worried about her condition. Can you take me to the hospital?"

Kerry turned around, looking at Xinyou with a shake flashing his eyes, and then he displayed a light smile, and said, "Ok, let's go."

"Well."

Until arrived at operating room doorway, Kerry was informed by Henry Zhang that Venus was still on an operation. Kerry looked unhappy and asked calmly, "How long will the operation last?"

Henry shook his head and said, "There has been no news from inside for the moment. It is said that the illness of Mrs. Venus is not accidental. It must have been going on for some time."

Kerry did not say more, just quietly sitting in the chair in the corridor, just quietly waiting.

An hour later, the door of the operating room was finally opened, and Venus was carried out by several doctors and directly pushed to the VIP ward where she had rested before.

Kerry stood up and came to the chief physician Li in surgical clothes, holding his breath to ask, "Doctor Li, how is she now?"

Doctor Li took off the mask on his face, looking calm and respectful, "Mr. Ye, you can rest assured that Mrs. Mu's operation is very successful. Due to her previous leg injury, she is now extremely weak, so she had better stay in the hospital for more observation."

Hearing Doctor Li say that, Kerry ineffably felt at ease a lot, and nodded at that moment, say with a light tone, "All will obey the arrangement of the hospital."

Doctor Li nodded and continued, "Mrs. Mu couldn't eat anything for the last few days because she has just had an operation on her stomach. She had to rely on nutrient infusion."

Kerry slightly frowned, and his ice blue eyes were flashing the starlight. He said in a low voice, "You can explain more to Henry if there is anything else we need to pay attention to."

"Ok, Mr. Ye, I will go first."

"Ok."

When Doctor Li left, Kerry thought of something, so he turned to Henry and ordered, "You have to hire some nursing workers, responsible for taking care of her during this period. It's not appropriate for a man to take care of her."

Hearing Kerry say so, Henry immediately felt relieved, calmly saying, "Yes, Sir." Xinyou listened to Kerry's command, and she suddenly felt some uncomfortable, but she didn't show it. She directly followed him into the ward.

Lying on hospital bed, Venus looked extremely pale. Her originally round face shrank a lot, and even the chin was also pointed many, which made previously depressed Xinyou feel more comfortable.

Venus, what you suffered today was at the price of going against me!

Xinyou's look concealed a trace of satisfaction, and at the moment Venus was still in a coma, seemingly unaware of everything outside.

Kerry's look turned dark, staring at her haggard face. At that moment he directly turned round to walk out of the door. A slight shake in his heart made him some uncomfortable.

Even as she lay still, it seemed a silent indictment, as if it were he who had made her look so!

Xinyou looked at her with unknown intention, one corner of her mouth slightly raised up, and then she directly turned to leave.

Xinyou didn't go home directly, but came to Doctor Li's office. Seeing him at work, she showed a tender smile and said, "Doctor Li, can I bother you for a few minutes?"

Doctor Li looked up with a kind smile on his lips and said, "Miss Qiao, just say what

you want.”

Xinyou nodded, thinking that when she rolled down the stairs last time, it was also Doctor Li who operated on her, so they have seen each other several times.

She asked directly, “I would like to ask, some time ago Venus showed a symptom of nausea and vomiting, and later after examination, she seemed to be pregnant, so I want to ask whether the operation on her this time would affect her pregnancy.”

Hearing her say so, Doctor Li was suddenly stunned, and then began to speak, “Before we do the operation, Mrs. Mu had a full body examination. Finally we found that she vomited frequently because of gastritis, and did not find any other abnormal.

Xinyou look startled, and then began to ask, “Do you mean to say that Venus is not pregnant?”

Doctor Li nodded. At that moment, Xinyou’s heart suddenly sank a little. She thought for a moment, and said, “Doctor Li, please don’t tell anyone this news, because Kerry and Venus are looking forward to having this child, so if they know the truth, they must be very distressed.”

Hearing that, Doctor Li said, “I understand.”

Chapter 117: A Misunderstanding about Pregnancy (2)

“You first get busy, and I’ll go back.”

“Ok.”

Xinyou Qiao walked on the corridor, and her mood is obscure. If she didn’t hear the quarrel between Venus and Kerry, she will be very happy, because Venus was not pregnant with Chen’s child, which is undoubtedly a blessing for her!

But now, the fact is quite the opposite, She previously thought that Venus was pregnant with the other man. Only because of this, the future of Kerry and Venus would not be everlasting. Even if they didn’t choose to divorce, Venus wouldn’t expect to live well!

But now, all that she had imagined was gone...She was unwilling to accept this...

No, she still had a chance, and at least now Kerry and Venus haven’t known the truth of the matter, so she must seize this opportunity, and completely drove Venus out of the Family Ye!

Unknowingly, Xinyou again walked to the door of the ward, looking at the sickbed Venus with a pale face. She gloated in her heart.

Venus, look at your disgusting face now! I’m telling you this is what you get for pissing me off!

She was just about to leave when in the ward a ringing mobile phone ringtone suddenly rang. Xinyou noticed the white mobile phone on the bedside table. She moved quickly to the front, seeing that the caller ID was a strange number.

“Hello?”

On the other end of the line, a clear female voice came to mind and she said,

“Hello, is that Mrs. Venus?”

Joe frowned and whispered, “Yes, I am. Who’s speaking, please?”

“Well, I’m really sorry that I made a mistake that day, which led to the mistake between your results and that of other patients. I’m really sorry for the mistake...” From the doctor’s explanation, Xinyou learned the truth.

The day when Venus had body examination, there was a woman with the same name Venus. She also went to see a doctor, and because of the same name, the number of the two people hang wrongly. Also later because it was too busy that day, the doctor surnamed Du forgot to change the information, resulting in the mistake— the two women with same name got the wrongly exchanged results. The woman that also called Venus after the event came again to the hospital, and before this, she had been to another hospital to do an examination, making sure that she was really pregnant. Doctor Du just recalled the truth of the matter, so she made a phone call in particular to apologize to Venus.

Xinyou frowned with an obscure expression, watching Venus on the bed, asking, “That is to say, Mu...I’m not pregnant?”

‘Yes, we’re very sorry, but you’re so young. There must be many opportunities to get pregnant later.’

Xinyu had known the truth before, so the call was not unexpected for her. She said, “It doesn’t matter.”

“Thank you very much. Have a nice day.”

Hung up the phone, Xinyou deleted the call record, and she finally confirmed this time that Venus was really not pregnant. Her nausea was really caused by gastritis.

Just the process of this matter made Xinyou sneer, thinking, “Venus you are too unlucky? Registering a number to see a doctor still can encounter this kind of trouble. As expected, if the person was unlucky, even she drinks some cold water will plug a tooth!

What made Xinyou feel lucky was that this phone call was just received by her, otherwise the next drama couldn’t continue.

Xinyou took out her cell phone, quickly dialed a number, and when the phone was connected, his tone was a little anxious, “Nangong, when can we have a meet? I have something very important to discuss with you.

“Well, I’ll see you at the same place as before.” A muffled voice came from the other end of the line.

...

At Red Rose Cafe.

Xinyou pushed open the door and went directly to the familiar seat. She saw that Hao Nangong was enjoying the coffee leisurely on his seat, so came up to him and said, “How are you and Venus doing at present?”

Hao looked dark with fingers elegantly stirring the coffee, and his eyes fell on what was outside the window, seemingly unintentionally saying, “What do you want to see me about?”

See him didn’t want to say, Xinyou also dare not ask again, hence she told him the “false pregnancy” happened a period of time before. And finally she added a

sentence, “What should we do next?”

Hao looked gloomy with his dark eyes shining with condensation, and he suddenly roared to Xinyou, “Venus was so badly hurt. Why didn’t you tell me until now?”

Xinyou felt a shiver in her heart, innocently said, “I thought you have known it, because previously every time Venus injured, you always can rush over to see her immediately.”

Chapter 117: A Misunderstanding about Pregnancy (2)

“You first get busy, and I’ll go back.”

“Ok.”

Xinyou Qiao walked on the corridor, and her mood is obscure. If she didn’t hear the quarrel between Venus and Kerry, she will be very happy, because Venus was not pregnant with Chen’s child, which is undoubtedly a blessing for her!

But now, the fact is quite the opposite, She previously thought that Venus was pregnant with the other man. Only because of this, the future of Kerry and Venus would not be everlasting. Even if they didn’t choose to divorce, Venus wouldn’t expect to live well!

But now, all that she had imagined was gone...She was unwilling to accept this...

No, she still had a chance, and at least now Kerry and Venus haven’t known the truth of the matter, so she must seize this opportunity, and completely drove Venus out of the Family Ye!

Unknowingly, Xinyou again walked to the door of the ward, looking at the sickbed Venus with a pale face. She gloated in her heart.

Venus, look at your disgusting face now! I’m telling you this is what you get for pissing me off!

She was just about to leave when in the ward a ringing mobile phone ringtone suddenly rang. Xinyou noticed the white mobile phone on the bedside table. She moved quickly to the front, seeing that the caller ID was a strange number.

“Hello?”

On the other end of the line, a clear female voice came to mind and she said,

“Hello, is that Mrs. Venus?”

Joe frowned and whispered, “Yes, I am. Who’s speaking, please?”

“Well, I’m really sorry that I made a mistake that day, which led to the mistake between your results and that of other patients. I’m really sorry for the mistake...”

From the doctor’s explanation, Xinyou learned the truth.

The day when Venus had body examination, there was a woman with the same name Venus. She also went to see a doctor, and because of the same name, the number of the two people hang wrongly. Also later because it was too busy that day, the doctor surnamed Du forgot to change the information, resulting in the mistake— the two women with same name got the wrongly exchanged results.

The woman that also called Venus after the event came again to the hospital, and before this, she had been to another hospital to do an examination, making sure that she was really pregnant. Doctor Du just recalled the truth of the matter, so she made a phone call in particular to apologize to Venus.

Xinyou frowned with an obscure expression, watching Venus on the bed, asking, "That is to say, Mu...I'm not pregnant?"

'Yes, we're very sorry, but you're so young. There must be many opportunities to get pregnant later.'

Xinyou had known the truth before, so the call was not unexpected for her. She said, "It doesn't matter."

"Thank you very much. Have a nice day."

Hung up the phone, Xinyou deleted the call record, and she finally confirmed this time that Venus was really not pregnant. Her nausea was really caused by gastritis.

Just the process of this matter made Xinyou sneer, thinking, "Venus you are too unlucky? Registering a number to see a doctor still can encounter this kind of trouble. As expected, if the person was unlucky, even she drinks some cold water will plug a tooth!

What made Xinyou feel lucky was that this phone call was just received by her, otherwise the next drama couldn't continue.

Xinyou took out her cell phone, quickly dialed a number, and when the phone was connected, his tone was a little anxious, "Nangong, when can we have a meet? I have something very important to discuss with you.

"Well, I'll see you at the same place as before." A muffled voice came from the other end of the line.

...

At Red Rose Cafe.

Xinyou pushed open the door and went directly to the familiar seat. She saw that Hao Nangong was enjoying the coffee leisurely on his seat, so came up to him and said, "How are you and Venus doing at present?"

Hao looked dark with fingers elegantly stirring the coffee, and his eyes fell on what was outside the window, seemingly unintentionally saying, "What do you want to see me about?"

See him didn't want to say, Xinyou also dare not ask again, hence she told him the "false pregnancy" happened a period of time before. And finally she added a sentence, "What should we do next?"

Hao looked gloomy with his dark eyes shining with condensation, and he suddenly roared to Xinyou, "Venus was so badly hurt. Why didn't you tell me until now?"

Xinyou felt a shiver in her heart, innocently said, "I thought you have known it, because previously every time Venus injured, you always can rush over to see her immediately."

Chapter 117: A Misunderstanding of Pregnancy(4)

After this, in Kerry Ye's eyes, Venus Mu was affixed another a label— a woman who worships money.

She could take the initiative to learn to seduce him only for one million. Was it not worthy of that label?

...

In the room.

Because of Hao Nangong's company, Venus was relaxed gradually. Every day the doctor did an examination for her in the morning, mainly to see the condition of her leg recovery. A period of time passed, and Venus's right leg recovered pretty well.

Today, as usual, after examining Venus's leg, Dr. Wang said, "Mrs. Mu, your leg is recovering well. Because the damaged area is being repaired, and in order to prevent its muscles atrophy, you can start simple activities from today."

After hearing the doctor's reply, Venus seemed to be in a good mood. She showed a surprised smile on her lips, and asked, "May I get out of bed?"

"Yes, but now strictly control the time and move for half an hour a day to avoid muscle strain."

Venus nodded and said, "Well, I see."

Until the doctor leaves, Venus couldn't wait to get up. She picked up the crutch beside the table, which was specially prepared by Hao. Venus carefully moved her right leg, and then leaned on the head of the bed to stand up.

Perhaps because she hadn't been exercising for so long, she couldn't move at first. After a few minutes of cushioning, she was able to start exercising with the crutch. Walking slowly in the corridor of the hospital, not too long, Venus felt some difficulty.

She had planned to lean on the rest chair beside to take a rest. Suddenly she felt her shoulder was touched by a person, and because of one forceless leg, instantly she swayed and fell straight to one side. "Look out!" She heard a very magnetic male voice, and before she responded to it, she felt herself being lifted up.

Venus was just about to say thanks when she saw the appearance of the man. She looked dazed for a few seconds, and seemed to feel like he was a little familiar.

The man had flaxen hair, delicate features, dark eyes as bright as agate, a high nose, slightly pressed thin lips with a hint of seductive allure.

He is tall and slim, wearing a white shirt and black suit trousers. His shoes are spotless, and his gestures and movements exuded incomparable elegance.

This face was so familiar...

Venus frowned and thought, even forgetting to thank him until the man asked, "Are you ok?"

Looking at his light smile, just like the sun in March whose heat could even infect people, which made Venus feel warm, saying, "I'm fine, thank you for your help."

The man shook his head. Noticing her leg trouble, he said, "Which room are you in, shall I help you back?"

Venus didn't imagine that he was so kind. So in order not to disappoint him, she said, "I'm in the ward on the east end."

Then with the help of the man, Venus returned to the ward. Just as she was about to thank him again, she found that he had been watching the crutch beside her.

She asked curiously, "Is there something wrong with the crutch?"

Chapter 118: An Encounter With a Mysterious Man

The man answered: "Your leg is not fully recovered, so you'd better stop using this kind of crutch with wheels fixed under it. You may slip again, just like what just happened."

Venus looked at the crutch carefully and nodded after hearing what he said. She answered: "Thank you. I will change another one. Are you a doctor? You seem to know this kind of stuff very well."

When she finished, the man's smile faded and his face clouded. He said in a hoarse voice: "It's because I have similar experiences."

For an instant Venus froze. She then said apologetically: "I'm so sorry. What I said was so inappropriate."

She felt sorry for him. She thought he shouldn't have gone through what she was going through because he was such a kind person.

The man seemed to be surprised when he heard her apology. He shook his head gently and said in a tender voice: "Don't worry. I should be thankful for that experience, because it made me able to see the nature of many things."

Venus felt she could really empathize with what he said. She said: "Indeed. We must go through some painful experiences to get more mature."

The man laughed. He looked at his watch and said: "I have something to deal with, and I must go now. Take care."

Venus nodded and said: "I will."

Venus suddenly realized she forgot to ask his name, but he was already gone.

Then She thought they just met by chance, and they wouldn't talk with each other again even though they knew each other's name.

But she was wrong. Life is always full of surprises. You never know who are you going to meet and what kind of experiences are you going to go through. Nobody can predict the future.

The man didn't leave the hospital after saying goodbye to Venus, because he needed to go to the orthopedics department, which was very near to Venus's ward.

He found the department and walked in slowly.

A middle aged doctor was there. When the doctor saw the man, a look of suspended disbelief came across his face. He looked at the man up and down for a few times and then said in surprise: "Mr Ye!!!"

The man looked rather calm. He smiled gently and said playfully: "Uncle Li, I'm so glad you still remember me."

Doctor Li was still in surprise, but he knew he'd better not to overreact. He wiped his sweat and said: "Of course I remember you. You come to me every time you get injured since you were little. Where have you been all these years?"

Kevin Ye raised up his head, thought about it and answered: "I've been traveling around these years, just to make myself fully relaxed and to broaden my horizons."

Doctor Li smiled cheerily when Kevin finished. He sighed softly and said: "When I

heard you were in trouble a few years ago, I was so nervous. Your big brother has been looking for you these years. He will be so happy when he learns you are back!!”

Kevin wore an unreadable expression when he heard about his big brother. He asked: “I heard he is married?”

Doctor Li looked so happy at the mention of the marriage. He said: “Yes. I heard that girl just graduated from college. They love each other very much. Many young girls in this hospital cried so hard when he got married!”

Kevin said: “It seems like he is living a happy life.” He smiled slightly, but his tone betrayed his sadness.

Doctor Li was confused. He nodded and asked: “You haven’t seen him yet since you were back?”

Kevin shook his head and answered casually: “I will call him later. Now I need you to help me with something.”

Kevin then gave the doctor a yellow file and said: “I’ve been seeing doctors because of my right hand and these are my medical records. You are an expert in this field, and can you please have a look of these and tell me does my right hand still have any hope to recover?”

Doctor Li took the file and studied the papers carefully. But the more he learned, the more his brow furrowed.

Kevin got the answer from Doctor Li’s expression, and he felt very disappointed.

He had been traveling around the world, and he told other people that he just wanted to get relaxed, but he was actually trying to find a hospital to cure his hand. But after visiting so many hospitals, the result remained the same.

He then learned that some domestic hospitals achieved great progress in the field of orthopedics, and that’s why he decided to come back and give it a shot, and to visit his big brother. After all, they hadn’t seen each other for a very long time.

“What happened to your hand? How did it get injured so badly.” Doctor Li’s face was grim.

Kevin looked at his right hand which he could no longer feel, smiled, and said in a gentle voice: “Oh, it’s because of an accident. But don’t worry. I’m already used to it after so many years.”

Kevin realized his brother didn’t tell the others what happened to him at all. And he thought it was possible that his brother had already forgotten what happened that year and he had even forgotten about him, after all, his brother was already married.

Doctor Li felt so sad. He said sorrowfully: “You are always like this. You never stopped being considerate of other people’s feelings no matter how much pain you are in.”

Kevin laughed. He asked: “Uncle Li, please be honest with me. Does my right hand stand a chance of recovery?”

Doctor Li arched his brow and said in a subtle way: “There is a slim chance of making a full recovery.”

“I know. I’ll go back now. See you later.”

“See you.”

Kevin’s smile faded rapidly when he walked out of the room, and then his face contorted, as if he was in great agony.

He got similar responses for so many times, and he knew the doctor was basically saying that there is no hope for his hand. Because he once asked a French expert about it, and he was told he had a three percent chance of recovery. Three percent! Can it get any lower!!

What increased his pain was the fact that his big brother had got married. He couldn’t believe his brother was enjoying his life so much when he was still struggling in hell.

Chapter 118: An Encounter With a Mysterious Man(2)

“Has he forgotten what did I do for him?” Kevin thought to himself.

He walked out of the hospital slowly, and he found the city strange and cold, but he recovered himself soon and walked to the street and sopped a cab.

The car zoomed off. Kevin was immersed into deep thoughts, and then he got determined to call his big brother. He took out his phone and dialed the number that he couldn’t be more familiar with, and then, his call was answered. He said: “Big brother. Haven’t seen you for a long time.”

Kevin talked with his big brother for a few minutes, and then he hanged up the phone. So many thoughts were aroused.

The driver looked at his exceptionally handsome face and asked: “Where do you want to go? Sir.”

Without a second’s hesitation, Kevin opened his sensuous lips and answered:

“Feist Restaurant.”

“Got it.”

He soon arrived at his destination. Kevin felt so many feelings were aroused when he saw this restaurant. It was a landmark he was very familiar with, because he and his brother used to come to this place a lot. The food there was perfect, and the atmosphere was lovely, so it was a perfect place for a family gathering.

He walked through the revolving door, and found himself in an extravagantly decorated hall. Elegant crystal chandeliers were hanging from the ceiling, and the floor was covered by expensive woolen carpets. Ornaments were everywhere, which further demonstrated the luxuriousness of this place.

Kevin walked upstairs and found the separate room. He opened the door, and saw a tall man was standing in the room, and his figure was silhouetted against the light. The man turned around when he heard steps, and when he saw Kevin’s face, he said excitedly: “Kevin! It’s really you! You are back!! I thought you were dead. This is so unbelievable!!”

In an instant Kevin froze. His face was calm and when he saw his big brother taking big steps towards him, he called gently: “Hi, big brother.”

Kerry was so shocked. His blue eyes, which were usually cold and icy, turned moist. He held Kevin in his arms and said in a shivering voice: “It’s so good! You are finally back!”

Kerry pulled his little brother towards a seat, and looked at him carefully. He found Kevin was taller than before, and he looked more mature and steady. "Kevin, where have you been? I've been looking for you! I really thought you were dead."

Kevin put a smile on his face. He looked at his handsome and strong brother and said in a voice that betrayed his tiredness: "I was rescued and cured by a kind person after what happened. But I lost my memories for a long time and I got these memories back gradually."

Kerry felt his heart was pierced when he heard Kevin's understatement. He remembered a few years ago Kevin fell down a cliff in order to save him. And he sent numerous people to find Kevin but they never succeeded. He was filled with regret and remorse these days and he wished he was the one who fell down the cliff.

But he never gave up his hope. He kept looking for him. He believed Kevin was must rescued by someone since his body was no where to be found. And it was the hope that sustained him to this day.

"It's all my fault! I made you suffer so much!! Now you are back, please come back home with me, We can live together, just like we used to. What do you think?"

Kerry looked at Kevin expectantly. He wish Kevin could come back so that he can have a chance to make things up to him.

Kevin was shocked. Because he knew very well how proud his big brother is, and the fact that his big brother was talking with him in such a humble tone surprised him a lot. Obviously, everyone changes.

Kevin smiled and said gently: "Sure."

Then, their conversation got much more relaxed. Kevin did most of the talk. He told Kerry what happened to him during these years, but he skipped the part where his life was like hell.

Gradually, the subject was changed to Kerry. Kevin smiled subtly and said: "I heard you are married. What kind of woman is she? I bet she is must beautiful."

Kerry startled when Kevin asked about Venus. He didn't know how much did Kevin know about Venus. "Does he know Venus is Tianye Mu's sister?" He thought to himself.

"Yes, her name is Venus Mu." Kerry answered, while watching Kevin's reaction. Kevin froze for an instant, and then he laughed and changed the subject. "I heard your company is growing larger and larger. When I was abroad, I can often see your branch companies. Mom and dad would be so proud of you if they knew."

Kerry's face set when he heard it. He said in a bitter voice: "Tomorrow we should visit our parents' graves. I once promised them that I will absolutely find you, and today, my dream has finally come true."

Kevin was touched at the mention of his parents. He smiled and said: "Sure."

.....

It was in central hospital, and Venus was lying on a bed. The door to the ward was suddenly opened, and Hao Nangong appeared. A middle aged woman was standing behind him with a beautiful trolley.

Hao walked towards her, and when Venus sat up, he put a pillow behind her back.

He looked very happy and he said gently: "Venus, I asked Mrs Liu to make this. You should eat some."

Venus was recovering very well, and now she could eat some plain food.

Venus nodded and said happily: "Thank you, Hao."

"You don't need to be so polite. Quick, see what did Mrs Liu cook."

Chapter 118: An Encounter With a Mysterious Man(3)

Hao Nangong said, while putting a small table, which was made specially for her, on her bed. Mrs Liu is an able woman. She introduced all the dishes she made to Venus with enthusiasm, and she also told her each of her dishes' function.

Venus salivated when she heard Mrs Liu's introduction. She regained her appetite and began gobbling the food.

Hao looked at the way she gulped her food down, and he finally realized why does he like her so very much.

It is because she is real. She is not pretentious like these rich girls, nor is she interested in intrigues and schemes like some other women. Venus is living an authentic life.

"Why are you staring at me?" Venus blushed a little bit, and asked shyly.

Hao looked at Venus expectantly, and he asked in a nervous voice: "Venus, have you forgiven me now?"

When he finished, Venus found her food no longer tasty. She put the chopsticks down and thought about it and answered: "I'm sorry, Hao."

That incident was a thorn in her side. Every time she remembered it, she was hurt by it. How could she forget about it so easily?

Hao's face darkened. He then smiled self-deprecatingly and said in a casual way: "That's okay, Venus. I can wait. I can wait for you to forgive me."

Venus was speechless when she heard what he said. He was so persistent, and his persistence was placing a huge amount of pressure on her shoulders.

.....

For Ye Family, today was absolutely a day worth celebrating. Because the second young master of Ye Family, who had been missing for a very long time and who was even considered as dead, came back finally. It was such a wonderful surprise for these people who had worked in Ye Family for a long time.

Ye Family prepared an elaborate welcome party for Kevin, but it was only a domestic affair, and they didn't make Kevin's coming back public because Kerry was afraid that his enemies would again use Kevin to deal with him.

Kevin grew up before John's eyes, and when John saw Kevin, young and fair, walking to him, his eyes brimmed with tears.

Mrs Qin had also been working in Ye Family for a long time. When Kevin was little, she was responsible for his meals. So there was a strong bond between her and Kevin. When she saw Kevin came back safe and sound, her heart was filled with excitement. And she called him in a shivering voice: "Second young master....."

Kevin stood straight, and looked at these familiar faces. He smiled warmly and said gently: "John, Mrs Qin. Haven't seen you for such a long time."

"Many years have passed." Kerry said. He looked at his brother's face, and found

his immaturity was replaced by determination and resolve.

“Yes, indeed.”

They chatted casually for a few minutes and then everyone went back to work. Mrs Qin and John were responsible for cooking. They prepared a sumptuous feast for Kevin.

Kerry and Kevin were in the living room. Kerry poured a glass of wine for him. He swirled the wine gently and the aroma of the wine soon wafted through the air.. Kerry looked at Kevin’s handsome face and said in a scratchy voice: “Kevin, you traveled so many places, and you were not just touring, right? So, what was your purpose?”

Kerry froze for an instant, and then he smiled cheerily and said jokingly: “Big brother, you are always thinking too much.”

Kerry didn’t say anything. He just looked at Kevin quietly, and his eyes were prying.

Kevin looked at Kerry. His eyes were glowing. He said softly: “I was only relaxing, and trying to get my memories back.”

“Kevin, since when did you start using your left hand to hold the glass?” Kerry stared at his right hand and asked.

Kevin gave a startle, and smiled mirthlessly. His eyes were soulful, but he still used a soft and tender voice. He said: “I knew I couldn’t keep this secret any longer, but I never expected you would find out so soon.”

He then put down the glass, stroked his right arm with his left hand and said in a calm voice: “It’s not a big deal. Just an arm.”

Kerry’s face contorted. He grabbed Kevin’s right arm up and found Kevin couldn’t feel a thing. He couldn’t believe it, and he said in a sorrowful tone: “Don’t worry. We will heal your arm.”

Kevin nodded, but his face darkened.

[Share](#)[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#)

Chapter 121 – 122: My Mysterious Husband

0 24 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 121: This man was so annoying (1)

Kerry Ye pinched Venus Mu’s chin indifferently. Looking at her pure and elegant face, he said coldly, “Don’t play tricks in front of me. You can’t escape today!”

After saying that, he directly sat on her body and ruthlessly pressed her lips. There was no mercy on her at all.

Venus frowned deeply. She tried her best to push him out, but found that he didn’t move at all. she felt her lips were painful. She couldn’t help but feel a little scared.

Was he serious?

Now her legs were extremely inconvenient. If he really wanted to violate her, she would never be able to resist!

“Kerry, please don’t...”

She only wore a dress today. Venus found that it was better not to provoke him. Kerry was taken aback a little. He felt he had an illusion just now that her tone was so gentle just now, which was completely different from her usual intransigent image.

However, even so, he showed no mercy to her. The only thing he wanted to do now was to vent his desire. That was all!

Kerry smiled evilly. He stretched out his hands and grabbed hold of her arms, and then Venus took a deep breath....

After a long time, it was finally over...

Venus looked at her dirty dress. She was so angry that she frowned deeply and said in a strong dissatisfaction, "Why are you so cruel! My god!"

Kerry smiled and said indifferently, "You cheated on me. You should be glad that I am still willing to touch you..."

Venus retorted coldly, "Since you don't want to touch me, why do you still come to me? Did I force you to touch me?"

Kerry slowly dressed up. He glanced at her indifferently, "Venus, don't forget that I bought you with money. You have no value but your body."

Venus rolled her eyes in anger. Looking at her leg in plaster, she couldn't calm down at all, "Since you're done now, can you leave now?"

After hearing her words, Kerry crossed his arms over his chest and looked down at her, "Venus, don't talk to me in such a tone of order. Who gives you the right to refute me? You are not qualified to do that!"

Venus was so angry that she laughed. She stared at him coldly and said in disdain, "Don't I even have the right to speak? Why are you so annoying?"

"You should have know this. Don't question me, don't refute me, don't provoke me, you'd better remember it. You are just my plaything!"

"Ha ha..." Venus stared at him in disbelief, took a deep breath and asked coldly, "Then what do you allow me to do? What do you want me to do?"

Kerry sneered as usual, "Eat, sleep and go to the bathroom."

Hearing his words, Venus's mouth twitched, "Are you kidding?"

"No kidding." She asked in reply.

Venus felt that she was going crazy. What he said was totally unfair.

This man was so annoying!

"It's not fair at all!"

"So what? It's rule."

Venus said, "Since it's unfair, I won't abide by it."

"OK."

Venus didn't expect him to agree her directly this time.

As expected, he continued, "After you pay back the one million, I won't stop you even if you want to leave here."

How could she pay him back one million now?!

Damn it!!!

Venus decided to close her eyes. She had already seen his shamelessness. She didn't want to continue to humiliate herself, so she directly turned over and lay down. Suddenly she remembered that her dress was dirty, and she could only sit on the bed helplessly.

Chapter 121: This man was so annoying (2)

Seeing that she calmed down, Kerry Ye stopped talking. He tidied up his suit, turned around and left directly. Before leaving the room, he suddenly said, "Stay away from Kevin Ye."

When the door was closed, Venus Mu quickly took off her dress and threw it on the ground. The sticky stuff on her dress made her feel sick.

She really wanted to take a shower at the moment, but considering that her legs were still in plaster, she could only give up. She took out a tissue from her bag, carefully cleaned her body, and then lay on the bed to tightly cover her body.

The air was still filled with that dirty smell, which made her quickly cover her head. Perhaps it was too stuffy, Venus poked her head out of the quilt and found the glass of water on the desk. It was left by Zi Xiao just now.

A second ago she thought she was lucky to know such a good man as violet, but the next second, she was suffering humiliations by Kerry.

Venus jumped off the bed and walked slowly to the desk. She picked up the glass and looked at the clear water drops in it. Tears suddenly streamed down her cheeks.

Her parents, her brother, and many warm memories of the past flashed through her mind, which recorded all her laughter.

Kerry walked out of Venus's room and was about to go downstairs to the living room. However, he saw that Kerry and Xinyou Qiao was chatting happily. Kerry was very gratified.

"What are you talking about?" Kerry walked directly to the sofa next to the two of them.

Kerry glanced at him and said gently, "I'm telling some interesting things on the trip. I don't think you'll be interested in them..."

His brother had always been interested in work. He would never listen to such boring things.

Kerry smiled and said indifferently, "I'm usually very busy and hard to have a holiday. If there is really something interesting, I'm willing to listen."

Kerry was stunned. He smiled and said, "Okay."

It seemed that his brother had become sentimental after so many years.

.....

"Miss Qiao."

A familiar voice came from behind, which made her stop. She turned around gracefully and saw Zihang.

Xinyou frowned and asked in confusion, "Zihang Lu?"

Zihang was not surprised at all. With a strange smile on his face, he said in a meaningful tone, "Miss Qiao still remembers me? Good. Let's talk about our affairs."

After thinking for a while, Xinyou suddenly became impatient when she thought of the past thing. She said coldly, "I have given you one hundred thousand. I think we have nothing unsettled!"

Facing Xinyou's cold face, Zihang didn't feel surprised at all, "I was entangled with Venus according to your instructions, but after that, I was slightly injured by Kerry. Don't you reimburse me for the medical fee and mental damages..."

In the face of Zihang's shameless request, she didn't expect him to be such a shameless person!

He didn't make it, but now he was so brazen to ask for the medical fees. It was really hateful!

Xinyou said in anger, "You haven't completed the thing I told you before! But I still paid you the remaining fifty thousand as promised!"

Zihang smiled evilly. "Miss Qiao, in order to complete your plan, I was punched by Kerry. You saw it at that time. It's for you. Do you want to deny it?"

"Zihang, I've seen lots of people like you who are shameless, but I warn you, I won't give you money! If you dare to badger me again, I'll definitely make you regret!"

Chapter 121: This man was so annoying (3)

Zihang Lyu's face sank. He said coldly, "You're threatening me? If you don't give me money, I will tell Kerry what you did."

Xinyou was suddenly scared, but quickly returned to calm and said disdainfully, "Do you think that with your relationship with Venus, Kerry will believe your words? You're so ridiculous."

"I'll ask you one last time, will you pay me?" Zihang gloomily said.

"No way."

"Fine, I hope you don't regret your choice." Zihang smiled darkly.

Zihang's words caused Xinyou to be worried. When she was thinking how to deal with Zihang, she saw he walking straight behind her. When she noticed that he walked toward Kerry, she was very worried.

But Zihang was already in front of Kerry, so Xinyou couldn't stop him any longer and hurried forward.

Kerry looked indifferently at Zihang, who was blocking his way, and asked, "Mr. Lyu, What's up?"

As Zihang looked at Xinyou, he noticed that she wore a disdainful expression.

"Mr. Ye, I want to take up some of your time. There's something you need to know." he said.

"I'm sorry. I have to go to a meeting soon, so I don't have time to talk to you."

Kerry coldly answered.

Faced with Kerry's reaction, Xinyou disdained Zihang and said, "Mr. Lyu, if there's nothing else, please leave and don't disturb our work!"

Kerry directly overtook him and took a step to leave.

Zihang knew that Kerry couldn't listen to him, so he said loudly, "Does Mr. Ye still remember what happened at the Tingyu Restaurant that time? Aren't you curious what the truth is?"

Before he could finish his sentence, Zihang saw Kerry turn around, but the next Kerry punched him and then he fell to the ground. Zihang felt great pain in his face all of a sudden.

Kerry looked at him condescendingly and said coldly, "Don't try to challenge my patience. Henry takes Mr. Lyu away."

Henry heard the order and quickly had one of the two bodyguards drag Zihang away.

Zihang couldn't escape. He felt like his arm was about to be pulled off by them. He looked back and saw Xinyou's smug look. He was furious, so he shouted at Kerry, "Kerry, It was Xinyou Qiao who paid me to go after Venus."

Hearing his words, Kerry stopped in his tracks. On the side, Xinyou yelled, "Zihang Lu, stop lying."

Zihang continued to yell, "Xinyou Qiao gave me 100,000 yuan. She told me to go to the Tingyu Restaurant, tricked Venus out and raped her. I just didn't expect you to come in time and I got beaten up by you."

Kerry looked gloomy, which made Xinyou try to conceal her panic,

"Kerry, this is all his nonsense. You must never trust him! He used to ask me to be his girlfriend at school, and I never said yes to him, so that's why he slanders me." She made up reasons and cried on purpose as she spoke.

Kerry put a hand on her shoulder and comforted her, "I believe you."

Xinyou gradually calm down. Then she glared at Zihang resentfully.

Kerry turned around, walked up to Zihang and ordered, "Teach him a lesson."

At Kerry's command, the bodyguards who were holding Zihang started beating him.

Zihang kept making screams. Facing the bodyguards, he didn't have any chance to escape and could only let them beat him.

Chapter 125 – 126: My Mysterious Husband

0 26 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

Chapter 125: Xinyou Was Doomed (1)

As Xinyou Qiao got admitted into the family Ye through lying and gaining Kerry's sympathy, what on earth did she want? Why did she got close to him?

Once when the reason came to the public, everything would be overthrown, especially for a man with such a thoughtful mind like Kerry. When he learned that he was cheated, he would figured all the thing out rather than came to question others impulsively.

After doing so, he found that there were many questionable points in it.

Xinyou always grasped the opportunity accurately. Every time when she had a dispute with Venus Mu, Xinyou was coincidentally met by him. It was worthy of pondering at that whether it really happened by chance or not.

Venus didn't know what he was thinking, and even if she knew it, she wouldn't be happy.

As for Kerry, as he had given a helping hand to Xinyou, even if he was suspicious of Xinyou now, Venus couldn't assume that the things he did for Xinyou had never happened before!

The talk with Venus was not pleasant, perhaps it was because he got changed. He suddenly realized that he had never cared about Venus's feelings, so now he could clearly felt her indifference to him. Kerry felt as if a fishbone had been pinched in his neck, making it hard for him to swallow.

At this moment, the phone's ringtone suddenly rang, and Kerry took out the phone from his pocket. It was a strange number. When he was hesitating to answer the call, he found that Venus had already checked out and left.

"Hello?"

It was Zihang Lu.

"Kerry, do you remember what I said last time? Now I have new evidence in my hands, so I want to make a deal with you."

If it was before, Kerry would just hang up the phone, but now he changed his mind, so he asked, "What deal?"

"If you have time to come out for a drink, I think you will definitely be interested about it."

Kerry's look seemed cold and thoughtful with whose fingers tapping the table loudly.

In terms of patience, no one was better than Kerry, and Zihang was no exception.

Soon Zihang continued to said, "Kerry, I hope you will think about it. The last time you gave me such a big gift, now I should return the gift..."

Hearing Zihang's words, the corners of Kerry's mouth turned around indifferently. After a long time passed, he said, "Well, give me your location."

"Shangri-La Cafe."

...

Entering the door of the cafe, the elegant cello sounded, and the room was full of refreshing coffee aroma.

Kerry walked to the pre-arranged position and saw Zihang who seemed to be haggard, sitting opposite him with a flat expression.

Zihang's expression flashed with a faint hatred, and the smile on the corner of his mouth evoked, and his attitude seemed somewhat mysterious.

"Kerry, now we meet again."

Kerry looked unmoved. He took a look at the watch with a calm tone and said, "My time is limited, please turn to the main point of the topic as soon as possible."

Looking at Kerry's invincible attitude, Zihang's was unbearably angry. Finally he restrained himself and said with a cunning smile on his face, "Of course I will." At the point, when he took out a CD-ROM from his pocket, his smile became more bold and said, "Kerry, do you remember what I said last time? This time I am I brought the evidence, I wonder if you are interested in taking it away?"

Kerry looked at Zihang in cold eyes, even the slightest expression on the face of Zihang could not escape his blue eyes. Finally, he turned a smile, too, and said, "Mr. Lu, are you negotiating with me?"

While his intention was seen through, Zihang no longer tried to conceal his purpose and said, "Give me 500,000 dollars, and I will share you a valuable secret."

"Right?" Kerry snorted coldly, his tone was flat, "Do you mean I can't know the truth unless I make a deal with you? To tell the truth, I hate being threatened the most. But now you seem to know that."

It seemed everything was easy for Kerry, and his attitude made Zihang a little anxious.

His tone turned a little unnatural and said, "Kerry, please don't misunderstand me. I'm not threatening you, I am just doing a business with you. If you think the price is high, I can give you a bargain."

Kerry looked at him with a cold shot which made Zihang's heart suddenly went up and down. What Zizhang did was just like pulling teeth from the tiger's mouth. Kerry was the tiger, and if he got angry, he would indeed give Zihang a lesson. But he had to do it. Since being suppressed by the family Mu, his life became terrible. He couldn't even support himself with his poor salary. Now he had to take the risk!

Just when Zihang felt desperate, he suddenly saw Kerry stretch his hand into pocket.

Zihang's heart nearly stopped. Now he did not even dare to take a breath.

Chapter 125: Xinyou Was Doomed (2)

Was he going to pull out a gun...?

Just when he felt it was hard to breathe, a gold card, a symbol of nobility, appeared in front of him, and then Kerry Ye said in a low tone, "Here is one million. For the secret."

Kerry picked up the disc and handed it to Henry He and then stopped paying attention to the dumbfounded Zihang Lu. Then he left the seat, walking to the door.

After leaving the café, Kerry took a car directly to the company. He sat on his desk, first examining the disc in his hand and then put it into the computer mainframe.

The image was very clear and the time in the upper right corner was undoubtedly right. Then it began to play, happening at the public bathroom door of Tingyuxuan Restaurant.

As it was recorded by a camera, so it could only be in the form of images, with no

voice.

The first thing that could be seen in it was Venus Mu going into the bathroom and then a man, sneaking inside, who was none other than Zihang!

Seeing this, Kerry frowned slightly. Although it couldn't tell too much from the video, Zihang purposefully followed Venus. Distracting for a moment, Kerry began to focus on the following parts.

After about 5 minutes, Venus looked panicked, appearing at the door of the toilet, followed by Zihang. Then Venus was pushed by Zihang against the wall. Venus was struggling desperately!

Seeing Venus's tears keeping falling down, helpless and angry, Kerry's heart ached.

He still remembered that night, he cursed me and he even used 'Bitch'. Though she was retorting, he was saying something harsher. At that time, he was impulse, but now, he was wondering what's her attitude towards him.

If in the past, caring about his influence on Venus, he would definitely sneer at it, but now, for some reason, he really wanted to know.

What happened next was no other accident. About 15 minutes later, Kerry showed up, beating Zihang and taking Venus away. He thought the video ended here, but Xinyou's appearance made Kerry frown.

It had been half an hour since the video was recorded and it seemed that Xinyou and Zihang had an argument, but since there's no sound, he couldn't tell what the argument was about. However, it told from another way that Xinyou knew what would happen to Venus.

Then following part revealed the truth.

In the video, Xinyou tried to leave after the argument, but she was immediately stopped by Zihang. Then they argued, but Xinyou seemed to lose patience, so she took out something from her bag and threw it to Zihang before leaving.

The video clearly showed that it was a pile of cash. Then Zihang counted the money, while leaving with that money put to his inner pocket...

The video was completely over here and Zihang did prove that Xinyou couldn't have nothing to do with this matter.

Kerry recalled that Zihang had stated Xinyou's intentions. Xinyou sent him to harass Venus and promised to pay him a amount of money. Now it seemed that he was telling the truth.

But why did Xinyou choose Zihang?

He soon figured out that Zihang's relationship with Venus made it easier to get to the goal, since the two had a story before, but his appearance disrupted their plan!

But Kerry didn't completely believe in Zihang. At the beginning, he suspected that the video was changed by Zihang, but then a detail made him completely stop thinking so.

He still remembered that night, when Venus walked out of the party room, it was Xinyou who reminded him that Venus hadn't returned by now. combining what

she had done after that, it was absolutely impossible for Xinyou to stay out of it! Kerry looked full of indifference and he lit a cigarette and let it burn silently. He had no desire to smoke it. Now he felt very confused, as if what he had always been convinced of, had changed, and now he couldn't deceive himself!

Xinyou was playing tricks on him!

Whether he admitted it or not, he, Kerry, as Zihang said, had indeed been fooled by a woman!

...

Xinyou, lately, has always had a feeling of uneasiness and her intuition had always been very keen, which told her that Kerry was very cold to her, even at work, he deliberately shunned her.

She didn't understand and she also couldn't ask him. Instead, Venus was asked by Kerry to ride in the same car, but his attitude towards Venus was still indifferent. But Xinyou knew that everything was different from before...

Chapter 125: Xinyou Was Doomed (3)

However, Xinyou Qiao had never waited for the arrangement of fate. After analyzing the whole thing, she believed that Kerry Ye's attitude towards Venus was perhaps influenced by Kevin Ye, or perhaps Kevin's attitude towards Venus had indirectly influenced him.

Thinking of this, she decided to take advantage of it and she had to win Kerry's heart before he realized how badly he treated Venus before.

Xinyou couldn't wait until lunch time, because in recent days, when it was lunch time, she would be told by secretary Liu that Kerry had gone to a business dinner and couldn't share the meal with her.

Today, Xinyou decided not to wait until noon. She first went to the tea room to make a cup of coffee and took the elevator directly to the Mr. Ye's office. Arriving at the door, Xinyou took a deep breath before knocking the door.

"Please come in."

The magnetic voice of Kerry came through the door, making Xinyou feel happy, so she pushed the door open and directly walked in.

"Kerry, you've been working hard these days. I've just made a cup of coffee, remember to drink it while it's hot."

Xinyou suppressed the excitement inside and walked to him with an elegant pace, placing the coffee, which was still hot, lightly by his hand.

Kerry gradually shifted his gaze from the document to Xinyou's bright face. Seeing her blushing, he was filled with confusion.

This was the woman he treated with all his heart, but she betrayed his trust.

First, she hid her identity. Kerry had sent Henry to investigate and indeed, her parents came to see her that day, who encountered Venus. According to the security guard who witnessed the whole process, he saw Xinyou arguing with the couple.

This meant that Xinyou indeed knew the couple. Henry had also checked Xinyou's

household registration and found that she was born in a countryside, but she has a temporary city household, so it was not easy to find out if he didn't check carefully.

Xinyou, who was originally kind in his eyes, now seemed to have lost her 'purity', while having a hypocritical face.

Not knowing how long it took, so long that Xinyou was about to be unable to maintain the smile on her face. Then she heard Kerry say, "Thank you. Then go back to work."

Hearing such an obvious eviction order, Xinyou's heart went cold, but she took a deep breath to maintain her calmness, her voice trembling, "Kerry, what happened? Are you unhappy?"

She asked cautiously, with some unhappiness.

If it was in the past, Kerry would have directly comforted her, but now, he looked extremely icy, with sunshine on his body, adding a little solemnity to him.

Xinyou then boldly came to him to stretch out her arm around his neck, in an intimate manner, with a little spoiled tone, "Tell me, who upset you? Please, don't ignore me..."

Kerry was just about to speak, when a petite figure suddenly appeared at the entrance of the room. She immediately turned around and wanted to leave as soon as possible.

Kerry was keenly aware of that figure, suddenly reaching out to shake off Xinyou's hands, saying in a serious tone, "Venus, come back."

Venus, who had originally walked out of the doorway, had to go back when she heard his order.

Noticing the resentment in Xinyou's eyes, Venus directly ignored her and placed a document on Kerry's desk, and spoke, "Mr. Ye, this is the project plan of SA Clothing Group. Manager He asked me to give it to you. Please sign it."

When Venus said this, her eyes happened to meet Kerry's, but she was hurriedly shifting away. Looking at her shoes, she continued to speak.

All of Venus's actions were captured by Kerry. Looking at her, who was with resistance, Kerry's heart tightened.

"Raise your head. Have you been talking to your colleagues with your head down?"

Kerry's voice came from above, forcing Venus to raise her head and look at him.

What she wanted to say was that she was willing to raise her head when facing anyone, except him and Xinyou.

It wasn't that she was afraid, but felt sick.

Of course, she couldn't say this directly. In the company, Kerry was her supervisor, so she naturally had to say something nice, "Mr. Ye, you are right and I will pay attention to it in the future. Then I'll go back first. After you finish it, I will come back up to get it."

After hearing her words, his eyebrows were lightly raised, his tone negligent, "Why bother? Is this your work efficiency? Waste all your time on walking."

Venus pursed her lips, sighing inside, as if no matter what she said or did, he always would find fault with her. She wondered if she doomed to be fooled by God.

Chapter 125: Xinyou Was Doomed (4)

“Fine, I’ll just wait here. If this is what Director Ye wants.” Venus said.

Kerry stopped picking on her and began studying the documents. At that time, Venus could feel Xinyou was glaring at her in a hostile way. She thought if glares could kill people, she would have died a thousand times.

The clock ticked the time away, and the silence in the room was absolute.

Everyone was immersed in his or her own thoughts.

The document has only three pages, but Kerry had already looked at it for ten minutes, which annoyed Venus a lot. Venus thought to herself: “Oh for the love of god!! Be quick!! You freaking loser!!”

Venus had been feeling irritable those days, and of course Kerry was the main reason for her irritability.

She was responsible for designing clothes in the company, but all of a sudden, she was asked to run errands for Kerry, doing things like passing documents and the other mindless jobs which were usually finished by Manager He’s secretary. She asked the secretary about it but she was told that it was Kerry’s idea, and that’s why she felt annoyed and gloomy those days. She hated wasting her time on these mindless errands. But she thought it through very fast. She believed it was another technique applied by Kerry the pervert to torture her.

Kerry finally signed the document after careful study, and Venus signed with huge relief. But then, Kerry said arrogantly: “Miss Mu, make a cup of coffee for me.”

Venus was again seized by bitterness. She hated the way Kerry sent her on errands.

“Director Ye, there is a cup of coffee on your table.” Venus clenched her teeth.

But Kerry didn’t even look at the coffee on his table, which was already cold, and he didn’t seem to notice that Xinyou’s face had already set in grim lines. He said coldly: “I’m your superior, and you should never question my decision. Do you know what is the consequence?”

Venus turned around and was about to go and make coffee because she didn’t want to argue with him, not after hearing his “intelligent” words.

“Wait!” Kerry shouted.

Venus’s anger flared up in an instant. But she took a deep breath, refrained her anger, turned around slowly and asked calmly: “Yes, Director Ye. What’s the matter?”

Kerry didn’t notice her anger. He pointed at the coffee cup on his table, put on a weird smile and said in a low voice: “Miss Mu, you can just use this cup.”

Venus then dragged herself to the table and grabbed the cup. She ignored Xinyou’s long and hard stare, turned around, and was about to leave.

But then, Kerry’s annoying voice was heard again.

“Right, Miss Mu. No sugar, no milk!”

“Fine.” Venus said in an impatient tone of voice. She pulled her hair because Kerry was really driving her crazy. But she knew she had to obey, after all, she was working in his company.

“Screw these blood sucking capitalists!!” She thought to herself.

Venus left. So there were only Xinyou and Kerry in the office. Kerry was back to his work, and Xinyou could no longer put up with his behavior. She asked directly:

“Kerry! What’s the matter with you? Why did you ask Venus to pour my coffee away!!”

Xinyou was filled with bitterness. She realized Kerry was distancing himself from her on purpose, and he was getting closer to Venus. If she wasn’t sure about it earlier, the fact that Kerry asked Venus to pour her coffee away just proved everything.

On the surface, Kerry seemed to be picking on Venus and giving her a hard time on purpose, but Xinyou, who is very observant, noticed that Kerry was actually trying to create more opportunities to be with Venus.

Xinyou knew how efficient Kerry could be, because she once saw Kerry studying the document brought to him by Secretary Liu, and it only took him a minute. She remembered she complimented him on his efficiency. But just now, he spent ten minutes reading a document that has only three pages. Even she wouldn’t need that much time to read it.

Xinyou knew something must had happened, or this wouldn’t happen at all. But she didn’t know what happened.

Kerry looked at her, and saw her eyes were moist. He then opened the screen, and found the file Zihang Lu gave him, and pressed the play button.....

Chapter 126: Kerry finally knew the truth (1)

With time passing by, Xinyou Qiao’s look changed from curiosity, to shock, to incredulity, whose any subtle look was captured by his eyes, and of course, the fleeting fear.

Xinyou’s gaze moved away from the screen, much calmer and her tone was with aggrievance, “Kerry Ye, it’s not true. You have to believe me. I’ve never done this!” After hearing her, Kerry was sure she did do so. Kerry had sent Henry He to make a copy of the disc and take it to a professional expert. The result was—100% original without any modification or alteration.

Facing this, however, she still tried to lie. Was he, Kerry, really so silly?

“I’ve let professionals check this and there’s no trace of PS. What else do you want to say?” Kerry asked with an indifferent look.

After hearing his words, Xinyou was desperate, but she quickly adjusted her mind and answered with a very sincere tone, “Actually, I heard something I shouldn’t have, so Zihang Lu threatened me and told me to give him 50,000 yuan, or he would take revenge on me!”

Looking at that very dramatic face, he might have believed her if he hadn’t done the research beforehand.

“Do you know who gave it to me?”

Kerry looked calm, asking.

After hearing his question, Xinyou suddenly felt a touch of intense unease inside.

She said in a touching voice, “Kerry, you trust someone else but not me?”

Kerry’s bony hands picked up Xinyou’s chin, causing her in great pain, but there was no mercy in Kerry’s eyes, only hatred and indifference after being deceived!

Looking at her painfully bloodless face, Kerry said coldly, “Xinyou, do you know what I hate most? That’s cheating! Tell me, after you implemented your plan, were you very proud of yourself?!”

Xinyou tried to hold back her fear, shaking her head desperately, “No! I don’t! Even if did, it’s because I love you... I want so much to be with you.”

When he heard Xinyou’s cries, Kerry coldly withdrew his hand and pressed her down on the desk, but there was no ambiguity in his look, only endless coldness, “That’s why you do whatever it takes to seduce me? Just trying to let me fuck you?!”

Hearing the obvious sarcasm in his tone, Xinyou’s face burned with pain as if he had mercilessly slapped her!

How could he say this about her? Even if she had done something wrong, it was all because she loved him!

As a matter of fact, she had always heard people say that in the world of relationships, men were always more rational than women. Even if women loved them to death, men chose to ignore it if they had no feelings for women.

“I’m doing it because I love you!”

Xinyou’s tone was filled with sadness as she continued, “Kerry, have you forgotten? You’re my first man and you think it’s just my virginity I’m paying for? And all my hopes and pride!”

Kerry deeply shook inside. He seemed to have forgotten about that. Now in retrospect, he was becoming more and more skeptical of her words, but before it was just a vague notion.

But now, his instinct was becoming more and more genuine, for he felt that the woman that night was really not her, but now he couldn’t refute it...

“Maybe you men don’t care about this and simply treat it as a physical need, but I’m foolish enough to fall in love with you. Kerry, tell me, am I wrong?!”

After Kerry heard her words, his lips pursed, raising a mocking smile and said in a cold tone, “Xinyou, you’re making it impossible for me to trust you at all right now.”

Hearing his words, Xinyou looked stunned and asked dumbfoundedly, “What do you mean?”

“If this was the only thing, I might not really have cared, but your successive deceptions have completely shattered my trust!”

Xinyou’s pupils constricted and she felt as if her heart was being strangled by a pair of invisible hands, deadly, making her about to suffocate!

“Kerry, I didn’t...”

Kerry shook his head with an indifferent look and put his index finger on his lips, signing her to shut up. Then she stopped saying...

Then he said, “Don’t rush to deny, even if I don’t care about this, but how are you going to explain about your background? Is it also a lie that your parents from the countryside?”

After listening to Kerry, Xinyou suddenly took a few steps backwards, with her hands placing on top of her chest, her look filled with despair. Did he even know about this?

She knew Kerry too well and he would never say something he was unsure, so he already had the evidence!

Chapter 126: Kerry finally knew the truth (2)

Xinyou Qiao was in a total mess, but she forced herself to calm down. She kept comforting herself and as long as she was still in Ye family, as long as she’s still Kerry Ye’s ‘first woman’, he wouldn’t abandon her!

Steadying her mind, Xinyou’s brain began to work. Suddenly, a detail was discovered by her, her tone carrying some imperceptible resentment, “Kerry, was it Venus Mu who told you?”

Hearing her words, Kerry was completely disappointed. The kind Xinyou in his heart, as if a bright rose, completely withered and died.

Though her plot was uncovered, her first reaction was not to admit it, but to try to escape, even wanting to drag others down with her!

Seeing that Kerry was silent, Xinyou was even more sure of this thought. She scolded Venus inwardly and said, “Maybe it’s because I live in Ye family and it’s inevitable that she has some prejudice against me in her, which I can understand.” “You know what, Kerry? My family was extremely poor, so poor that I couldn’t eat meat a year or wear new clothes. Ever since I came here, I’ve told myself to be stronger, so why I worked so hard was just to get out of that awful life I had before!”

“I don’t feel wrong at all and maybe you think I’m vain, but you haven’t lived that kind of hard life. If you experience it yourself, you’ll be able to understand me...” Xinyou was crying much harder.

“Not telling you the truth was because I’m working hard in this city and if people know this, it will be difficult for me to find a job and I will even be looked down upon by many people! Kerry, you have to believe me... I really didn’t mean it...”

Kerry chose to face the repentant Xinyou with silence and he really didn’t know what to say at the moment. He hated that she deceived him, but he didn’t want to be so cruel to her.

Anyway, she was his woman, so he really didn’t know what kind of mood he should have to face her. After a long time, he said, “Go back to work.”

Hearing this, Xinyou completely relaxed. She gently wiped away her tears and looked at him with a complex look before turning around.

At least he didn’t punish her for what she had done, nor had he explicitly stated that he wanted her to move out, which meant that he still had some feelings for

him.

Thinking of this, Xinyou began to feel some hope. Although she was a bit dangerous today, she had come to know how much Kerry cared her, which was an unexpected bonus!

It was just that she needed to be more careful in the future. Thinking of this, Xinyou cursed Venus.

If it was Venus who told Kerry, then she should be aware of what was gonna happen to her!

...

Meiye Bar

The bar was in a total darkness, with loud music. Men and women in the dance floor were dancing and flirting. The whole hall was full of wildness and excitement.

There was a hot beauty sitting at the bar, attracting the attention of countless hunters around her, but she seemed to be in a bad mood, drinking the strong spirits one cup after another cup.

“Hey, pretty girl, dance with me?” A man with green hair asked her to dance.

“Fuck off!” The woman wasn’t interested at all, so she just rejected him, making the man have no choice but to walk away.

The woman was still drinking, with the flush on her face becoming more and more obvious. Finally, the drunkenness became stronger and when she struggled to get up, a familiar voice came behind her, catching all her attention.

“Xinyou, why are you drinking alone here?”

Xinyou turned around, drunkenly looking at the man behind him. After a while, she couldn’t tell who the man was, only then did she notice that she was really drunk. She asked, “Who are you?”

Kevin Ye looked at her in a funny way. Seeing that she was really drunk, he went forward to kindly hold her up and said in a gentle tone, “I am Kevin.”

Hearing his name, Xinyou suddenly seemed to be wronged by someone and her tears flowed straight down, whose tone was a little bitter, “Kerry... is that you? Are you coming to take me home?”

Hearing her call out her brother’s name, Kevin helplessly shook his head, originally wanting to tell her, but he found it was meaningless. He only carefully held her waist, taking her out of the bar.

Xinyou put her face directly on Kevin’s chest, sniffing, tone with a little drunkenness, “You are really Kerry. You always smell so good.”

Hearing her words, Kevin felt funny. Then he put her in the passenger seat, and carefully fastened the seat belt for her before starting the car.

Chapter 126: Kerry finally knew the truth (3)

He came here today to meet someone, but he didn’t expect to bump into Xinyou Qiao, who even ridiculously thought of him as his brother. Thinking of this, Kevin Ye laughed.

Compared to his comparably perfect brother, his presence was indeed negligible! Right at this moment, Xinyou beside him looked filled with pain, with tears

instantly wetting her face as she mumbled, “Kerry Ye... don’t leave me... I love you... I love you more than Venus Mu...”

Hearing her talking to herself, Kevin felt really funny, for he didn’t expect Xinyou, who was usually so decent to be so bold after getting drunk.

“Kerry... Do you believe me or not? Do you believe me or not?” Perhaps because she couldn’t hear the response, Xinyou turned her head, gazing at Kevin, with a little accusation in her tone.

Unable to bear her insistence, Kevin could only say helplessly, “I believe you.”

Hearing ‘Kerry’s’ reply, Xinyou finally recovered quite a bit and she was much quieter. Perhaps she was really drunken, keeping talking to him.

“I apologize for what happened today, you must forgive me... Hmph! Venus is really annoying! She is simply trying to destroy our relationship. Kerry... You mustn’t fall for it!”

Hearing her words, Kevin was stunned, showing a thoughtful look and asked with a tentative tone, “You think it’s all because of Venus?”

Hearing Kevin’s words, Xinyou nodded desperately. She was now in a total mess, so her mind wasn’t even as clear as usual. She just wanted to say everything that was on her mind.

“Right! That bitch Venus... She messed it up...” Xinyou hiccupped and kept pounding her forehead with both hands, looking full of pain, “Ah, my head hurts...Kerry... my head hurts...”

Hearing her cry out for a headache, Kevin immediately pulled the car over, reaching out his hand to rub her forehead for her, and asked with a coaxing tone, “Are you feeling better now?”

“Yes...”

“So, tell me, what has Venus done?”

Xinyou enjoyed the massage of his fingers while she couldn’t help but spit out,

“Didn’t I tell you during the day... but I know something that you don’t know!”

Xinyou said solemnly and Kevin looked at her with an obscure look, asking in a gentle tone, “I don’t know?”

“Right.”

“So, tell me.”

Finding ‘Kerry’ want to know, Xinyou just wanted to tell him all. She was slandering Venus to make Kerry divorce her!

So, she said, “Do you know who took Venus’ s virginity?”

Kevin frowned and shook his head, suddenly realizing that she couldn’t see him, so he spoke, “I don’t know.”

“Oh... it’s your best friend Hao Nangong!”

After hearing her words, Kevin looked pale, for he didn’t expect to get such explosive news from Xinyou!

But he was a little skeptical. In his impression, Venus didn’t seem like the one who would do such a thing. Was he wrong in his judgement?

“How did you know that it was Hao?” Taking advantage of Xinyou’ s lack of consciousness, Kevin directly asked.

Xinyou wouldn’t doubt of ‘Kerry’ s’ question and what she wanted to do was to

expose all of Venus's scandals, so that Kerry would hate her and divorce her as soon as possible!

"Of course, it was Hao who told me this."

Hearing her explanation, Kevin was suspicious of her words. He remembered that before the accident, Hao was the best friend of his brother, so how could he do this?

Before Kevin could ask, Xinyou was the first to explain, "Venus saved Hao's life a few years ago and from then on, Venus was the only one that Hao planned to marry, but he didn't expect that Venus, in the end, would marry you..."

"Of course, Hao couldn't accept this result, so he always tried to get Venus. Before Venus's marriage, he used some tactics to sleep with her. That's why I feel sorry for you, marrying a slut! Kerry... you deserve better..."

Kevin tried to digest all the information while knowing more about the current situation, but he soon found a problem and asked, "How did you know what Hao was thinking?"

Chapter 126: Kerry finally knew the truth (4)

"He told me, of course."

"He told you? Why is he telling you these things?" Kevin Ye kept asking, for he even detected the conspiracy, but to his disappointment, Xinyou Qiao, who might have drunk too much wine, after repeating 'because' a few times, fell deeply asleep.

Looking at her tired sleeping face, Kevin was a little disappointed, but still excited because he knew some secrets.

He gently rolled down the window, trying to digest the news he had gotten tonight, while taking out a phone from his pocket and quickly dialed a number, and when it was connected, he said in a solemn tone, "Ajie, investigate something for me..."

After this, he drove Xinyou home and told Kerry Ye that Xinyou was drinking alone while he was looking for a friend, but he didn't tell what happened next. Kerry didn't suspect.

Back to his room, Kevin had a temporary insomnia. Although he got a lot of information, he still felt far from enough. His intuition told him that there must be a more horrible plot that had not yet surfaced and all he needed to do now was to wait and see what happened, so as not to wake the sleeping dog.

...

"Venus, come to my office."

Kerry's voice came from the phone, making Venus frown. She just wanted to refuse, but he seemed to know what she was thinking, so he hung up the phone before she could say it.

Two days ago, she not only needed to send documents and make coffee, but also accompany him for lunch. Despite of her reluctance, he was still arrogant enough not to give her the chance to say 'no', causing Venus to be extremely angry! Lifting her wrist to look at the time, it turned out to be 11:15. Venus sighed helplessly, while standing up from her seat, and took the elevator directly to Mr.

Ye's office.

She didn't notice Xinyou's jealousy and out of anger, Xinyou also left her seat and took another elevator to the 28th floor.

Chapter 127 – 128: My Mysterious Husband

0 34 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 127 Kerry Was Seeking Reconciliation(1)

Kerry's brow furrowed. He asked in an annoyed tone of voice: "When did I say you are the woman I hate the most? If I indeed said it, I take it back. Is that okay?" Venus was displeased by his arrogance. She looked at him with contempt. Then she shook her head and said in a mocking tone: "You can not take what you said back, just like the water poured away is forever poured away. If I slap you and ask you to forgive you in an instant, will you forgive me?"

Kerry had no idea what he did to her. He stripped her of her pride and dignity, and he made her life utterly miserable. How could he expect Venus to forget all the humiliations she was subjected to because of him simply by making an apology? Kerry froze for an instant. He never thought Venus hated him so much. He asked: "Then what do you want?"

"I want nothing!" Venus' eyes were moist. She turned around and looked outside the window. She said in a hoarse voice: "The past is behind us, and I don't want to talk about it anymore. But I really don't want you in my life anymore. If you really feel sorry, please keep your distance."

"That's impossible!" Kerry looked at Venus's face. When he noticed there were tears brimming in her eyes, he felt very shocked. He stood up and held her in his arm. He then cupped her chin with his hand, lifted up her face and said in a grim voice: "You should know you can never get rid of me the day you married to me." Venus was so angry. She didn't know how to get rid of him, and she didn't know what Kerry was insisting for, and why was he trying to please her all of a sudden. She would never believe Kerry would someday change his character and treat her so nicely when he obviously hates her so much.

"Why can't you just leave me alone! I am really exhausted!! I spend every single minute thinking about how to leave this place! This is just a nightmare for me!!"

Venus's breakdown shocked Kerry to the core. He felt a sharp pain in his chest as if someone stabbed his heart with a knife. He felt a giant hole appeared in his heart and he didn't know how to fill it.

At that time, someone knocked the door. Kerry turned around and said in a grim voice: "Come in."

The door was opened. Secretary Liu walked in and asked respectfully: "Director Ye, the lunch you ordered is here. Do you want them now?"

Kerry looked at her and said coldly: "Fine."

"Yes, sir."

Secretary Liu then opened the door, and then a waitress pushed a trolley in. And

she put all the dishes carefully on the table.

Then they all left. So there were only Venus and Kerry in the room. Venus looked at the dishes and was a little bit surprised, because all the dishes were her favorite. She didn't know whether Kerry ordered them on purpose or not. Kerry dragged her to a sofa and explained: "I asked your uncle what are your favorite dishes, and he told me."

Venus was surprised. She couldn't believe Kerry specially inquired about her favorite dishes. She remembered when they first got married, she wanted to take Kerry back to her home, but he declined without hesitation. He would never go to her home had it not been for the fact that he wanted to learn something about her brother.

So she was slightly touched when he asked her family about this kind of thing. But it was Kerry. And she couldn't believe he did that with a noble intention.

Venus picked some food, and asked in a cold voice: "So, why did you do this? Do you want to know my brother's whereabouts? Then you will be disappointed, cause I don't....."

"Even the food can't make you shut up, can it?" Kerry was displeased by Venus's misinterpretation of his kind act.

Venus stopped talking. She looked down and ate her food.

Kerry had no appetite at all, after what happened. Besides, Venus loved food with strong taste, and Kerry didn't like it. He looked at her when she ate the food.

Venus could feel Kerry's long and hard stare on her. She put the chopsticks down, and she wanted to find an excuse and leave.

But Kerry said first: "Are you full?"

Venus nodded and said: "Thank you for this."

Kerry then wore a smile that could mean anything, and said: "How do you want to thank me?"

"What?"

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 127 Kerry Was Seeking Reconciliation(2)

Venus asked in a confused voice, and her brow furrowed.

Then, Kerry walked towards her, and held her up in his arms before she realized what was going on, and walked into the lounge room.

"Kerry!! What the hell are you doing!!"

"What am I doing? You are full now, but I'm still hungry. So you need to feed me!"

"No!! You jerk!! Let me go!!!"

"No. Stop struggling. You are my woman."

.....

At that time, Xinyou was right outside the office. She heard the noise and threw her bags away, and ran into an elevator.

When she got into the elevator, she collapsed on the ground. Tears streamed down her face and ruined her makeup, but she didn't mind at all. She dug her

fingernails into her leg, so deeply, as if it was Venus's leg. Soon, blood oozed out of her leg and became a little stream and flew down her leg, but she didn't feel any pain. She couldn't stop thinking what she just heard.

She couldn't understand it. Why couldn't she get what she wanted no matter how hard she tried. What did she do wrong? She just wanted to be happy, that was all. Why did she always get betrayed? These questions puzzled her completely.

"Venus! I hate you!! You are the reason why I can't be happy! At first I just wanted to get rid of you, but now, I changed my mind! I'll have to destroy you! You won't get away with it!" Xinyou thought to herself.

.....

Some undefinable time later, Venus woke up, feeling sore and pain in her whole body. She noticed her neck was covered by the hickeys, and she blushed. She cursed Kerry inwardly for being such a monster.

She looked at her watch and found she was already one hour late for work. Her brow furrowed and she got dressed very quickly, and walked out of the lounge room.

There was no one in the office. She vaguely remembered after having sex, Kerry got a call and he was asked to attend a meeting. She was too tired that time to pay any attention.

She rushed to her department, greeted Manager He, but the manager told her that Kerry had already asked a day off for her. And she was much relieved.

She went to her seat, and then she felt someone passed her a vicious glance. She looked around, and found Xinyou was looking at her contemptuously. Then she just ignored her.

Xinyou was already very angry, and the fact that Venus ignored her only served to fuel her anger. She soon came up with an idea to take revenge.

Xinyou grabbed her cup, and fetched a cup of coffee. When she passed Venus, she pretended to be tripped and lost her balance, and she spilled the coffee all over Venus's body.

The coffee was very hot, and Venus was only dressed in a very thin shirt. Venus screamed in pain, and everyone looked at them.

"Oh my god, Venus, I'm so sorry. I was tripped. Open your collar. It's very hot coffee!!"

Xinyou's back was to the others, so although she acted to be very concerned with Venus, she put no effort into her expression management, and her mouth curved up, and her eyes were provocative. She seemed to be telling Venus with her eyes that she did it on purpose.

Since everyone was looking, Venus could only refrain her anger. She wanted to open her collar, but she suddenly remembered all these hickeys on her neck. She would be doomed if so many people saw her neck.

So she stood up and said calmly, despite her anger: "It's okay. I know you didn't mean it."

Xinyou didn't expect Venus to be so calm. When Venus was about to go to the

bathroom, Xinyou grabbed her collar and pulled. Two buttons dropped. “Venus, you must open your collar, or you will get hurt!” Xinyou said. Venus finally figured out what was Xinyou trying to do. She covered her collar, held back her anger, and said: “I’m alright.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 127 Kerry Was Seeking Reconciliation (3)

Venus went straight to the bathroom. Looking at the clothes full of coffee in the mirror, she felt angry and hateful. She thought that she couldn’t continue to tolerate Xinyou Qiao any longer. She must learn to fight back.

In order to make her embarrassed, Xinyou had spilt a cup of coffee on her clothes. She didn’t have any other clothes, so she had to borrow clothes from her colleague. But now she didn’t know who would lend her clothes.

Now, Venus could only think of one person. She pulled out her cell phone and dialed a person’s number, anxiously saying, “Kerry, something happened to me. You have to help me.”

“Where are you?” Kerry asked.

Hearing his words, Venus said, “I’m in our department bathroom. My clothes are ruined. Can you bring me a suit now?”

Kerry was in a meeting now. After receiving a call from Venus, he thought a while and said to the board of directors, “The meeting will be suspended for 10 minutes. You guys will discuss the planning proposal about Hongyu International Company.” Then he left.

Now everyone was confused and guessed who called Kerry.

When Kerry took office, there was a rule for the meeting, which was that no one was allowed to make or answer a phone call during the meeting. Kerry always followed the rule. But the board of directors was very confused why he broke the rules today. Looking at his anxious look, they guessed that there was something wrong with the real estate.

If they knew that Kerry was terminating the meeting to deliver clothes to a woman, they would definitely be in shock.

“What’s wrong with you?” Kerry looked at her clothes with coffee all over them and asked.

“Nothing. Just Miss Qiao spilt coffee all over my clothes.” Venus said casually.

After hearing her words, Kerry frowned deeply, and turned around to leave.

Looking at his back, Venus wore an ironic smile.

“What am I expecting? Kerry will go and teach Xinyou a lesson for me?” Venus thought. “In his mind, anyone is more important than me.”

After putting on the new clothes he’d brought, Venus went back to the office, only to find that Xinyou wasn’t here. She didn’t pay attention to her and continued to work.

Suddenly there was a ringing in her ears. She found that the phone on Xinyou’s desk was working. After thinking about it for a moment, she tried to turn it off.

At that time Xinyou returned to the office. When she saw the caller ID on it, she

quickly went straight to the bathroom.

Venus was very confused, “Why did she have to go to the bathroom to answer the phone?”

Looking at her panicked look just now, she guessed Xinyou was hiding something. Thinking of this, Venus stood up and went straight to the bathroom, just in time to hear Xinyou say, “Okay, I’ll be right over. Don’t worry, no one will find out.”

Seeing Xinyou hang up the phone, Venus quickly hid in the next room.

When Venus returned to the office, she found Xinyou picking up her bag and going straight downstairs. Venus felt something strange and asked the manager for leave and then followed Xinyou downstairs.

She took a taxi after Xinyou. She was worried that she would be spotted if she followed Xinyou too closely, so she reminded the driver to keep his distance from the car in front.

After about 40 minutes, Xinyou got off the taxi at a shopping street. She then looked around cautiously before she walked into a cafe called Shangri-La.

Venus waited in the car. She didn’t enter the cafe until she was sure that Xinyou was inside. Since Xinyou’s seat was next to the window, Venus sat down in a corner not far behind her. She was covered by a huge potted plant, so she didn’t have to worry about being spotted by Xinyou.

“Nice to see you again, Mr. Nangong.” said Xinyou.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 127 Kerry Was Seeking Reconciliation (4)

Hearing Xinyou Qiao’s words, Venus stiffened with an incredulous expression on her face. She looked up just in time to see Hao Nangong’s handsome face.

Venus was surprised that Xinyou knew Hao Nangong. And the two of them still met each other, so it was clear that their relationship was not ordinary.

“Mr. Nangong, is there something wrong?” Xinyou looked worried.

“I just want to know how your relationship with Kerry is going.” Hao said.

Then he looked at her sad look and asked, “What’s wrong with you?”

Xinyou sighed, “Recently, Kerry has been cold to me. No matter how I tried to talk to him, he always avoided me.”

Xinyou said this with a bit of grumbling in her tone.

“Does he know something?” Hao asked.

“He knew that I ordered Zihang Lyu to find Venus’s trouble at Tingyu Restaurant. What would I do if Kerry knew more of the truth?” Xinyou said.

Hearing her words, Hao just asked, “Why would Kerry investigate that?”

“Zihang Lyu threatened me for money, but I didn’t give him money. Then he told Kerry about it.” Xinyou said angrily.

She suddenly remembered the scene. It turned out that Kerry’s disbelief in Zihang’s words was just a stopgap measure. He actually investigated the matter in secret. She was the only one who thought Kerry believed her. She suddenly realized that Kerry didn’t have feelings for her.

Although Kerry acted to dislike Venus, he never ignored her no matter how much he hurt or insulted her. Xinyou used to think she was special to Kerry, but now she felt she was so naive herself.

“I’m afraid Kerry won’t believe you anymore.” Hao looked at her frustrated look, and then he said. “You have to find another way to regain his trust.”

Xinyu looked startled and said, “Then what should I do?”

“You can’t give up. Don’t forget your trump card.” Hao continued.

“Trump card?” Xinyu was confused.

“As long as Kerry thinks you’re the woman from that night, he won’t ignore you.” Hao said.

After hearing Hao’s words, Xinyu calmed down. Hao had mentioned that Kerry had special feelings for the woman from that night. As long as she let Kerry think she was the woman from that night she would definitely have a chance to gain Kerry’s trust again.

“But you need to have sex with Kerry soon, and then he’ll love you.” Hao continued.

Listening to Hao’s advice, Xinyu nodded.

Soon Hao received a call and they left the cafe. Then Xinyu took a taxi back to the office

Venus gulped her coffee to ease the shock in her heart. Everything she just heard was like a punch hitting her fragile heart.

She didn’t expect that Hao knew all the things Xinyu did to her. From their conversation just now, Venus deduced that Hao was the one who planned the plan. It turned out that Hao was the one who ordered Zihang to rape her and taught Xinyu to do these horrible things.

Venus thought she was stupid herself. First she was used by Xinyu, and then she was cheated by the man who said he loved her.

Tears flowed down her cheeks into her mouth. “Who can I trust now?” Venus laughed bitterly.

After venting fiercely, Venus gradually calmed down. She had already been heartbroken once because of Xinyu’s backstabbing of her. Now she knew what Hao had done to her, she was calm and not as sad as she was when she was betrayed before.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 127 Kerry Was Seeking Reconciliation (5)

Since she was hurt already, she forced herself to accept the fact as soon as possible. The two had just mentioned the design, so could the design they mentioned be the one that was an impostor?

They said it had a big impact on Kerry Ye, so what exactly was the impact?

The more she thought about it, the more alarmed she became. She felt as if there was a conspiracy that she didn’t know and she had to find it out as soon as possible!

Now she knew the reason why Xinyu Qiao was afraid of nothing was that she was

supported by Hao Nangong. She had already become passive, and if she allowed this to go on, it was unlikely that her situation would be not very optimistic...

...

On her way back to the office, Xinyou began to think about a plan and suddenly, she remembered that today was her birthday and maybe she could use this opportunity to make them closer.

Back to the office, Xinyou suddenly noticed that Venus Mu was not there. Did she go for Kerry again? Thinking of this one possibility, she was so jealous that she couldn't wait to go up and kick her out!

If she didn't inform against her in the morning, she wouldn't have been warned by Kerry, but now thinking about it, she and Venus seemed to have switched places.

This was what Venus could do?

Taking out her phone, Xinyou thought for a moment and sent a text message to Kerry ...

"Kerry, no matter how you think about me, today is my birthday, so could you please spend a meaningful birthday with me? Just two of us, I have a lot to say to you."

Then she sent it and she received a reply soon. Though a few simple words, it made her extremely excited.

"Okay, where?"

Xinyou thought for a while and smiled.

"CK international hotel room 1026, 8 pm. I'll wait for you."

Looking at the address that Xinyou sent, Kerry felt a sudden shock inside. After a long time before sending back, with just one word.

"OK."

...

CK International Hotel

Opening the door, Kerry had a sudden sense of lost time. Looking at the familiar furnishings, that night came to his mind, feeling a deep vibration inside.

Xinyou was in a red sexy dress, showing her great figure. She went up to hug Kerry, flirting with him, "Kerry, do you still remember this place?"

Looking at her bright face and gently asked, "Why did you choose this place?"

"Because it's my birthday... Of course, I wanted to pick a special place... It's such a beautiful night and it's just too much of a bummer not to have wine to celebrate! I'm going out to get a bottle. Wait for me..."

Hearing her proposal, Kerry didn't object, lightly shaking his head.

Having his promise, Xinyou went out to the front desk for the wine. However, she didn't return back immediately, but go to a nearby toilet.

After making sure that there was no surveillance facility around, she used the wine opener to open the cork, and then took out a paper bag from her pocket, only to see some white powder and she directly added it into the bottle...

After finishing everything, Xinyou went to the bar to order another glass of

champagne before returning to the room, but found the room was dark, nervously asking, "Kerry? Are you there?"

After calling for a few times, there was no response at all. Xinyou got desperate immediately. Checking around. she found no one.

Just at this moment, a small fire suddenly lit up on the balcony, so Xinyou hurried to the balcony. To her surprise, she was full of happiness.

Oh, god, candles!

Through the dark shadows of the candles, Xinyou found a three-tiered birthday cake!

Xinyou looked up and found Kerry standing right in front of the cake with a drunken smile, "Xinyou, happy birthday..."

"When did you prepare it?"

Xinyou's face was surprised and moved. Since she was born, it was the first time she had spent a birthday with a man, and he was the one she cared about the most, so it meant a lot.

Kerry wasn't going to answer, but asked, "Do you like it?"

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 127 Kerry Was Seeking Reconciliation (6)

Xinyou Qiao's eyes grew red and she looked full of contentment, "I like it."

"As long as it's what you have prepared for me, I like it. Kerry Ye, you know? It's not the gift that's important, it's about you care about me."

Kerry was not very professional in this kind of thing, so he thought about it and said, "Make a wish, and then blow out the candle."

Hearing his words, Xinyou was quite cooperative. With her palms putting together, she did as he said.

After eating the birthday cake, Xinyou once again remembered the plan for tonight. With the surprise just now, she had a little more confidence of tonight. After uncorking the wine bottle, Xinyou took out two tall glasses from the cabinet, and poured a glass of red wine for Kerry, and a glass of champagne for herself. Worried about being suspected by him, Xinyou explained, "I'm not feeling well these days, so I'm not quite fit to drink. I'll replace it with champagne, is that okay?"

Kerry didn't mind at all and slowly said, "Sure."

The two clinked glasses. When Kerry was about to drink it, suddenly the phone in his pocket rang, so he took out his phone. Seeing the caller ID, he directly put down the glass, stood up and said, "I'll take a call first."

Xinyou was annoyed, complaining the caller at the moment, but she appeared very calm, softly saying, "Okay, I'll wait for you."

Kerry went straight to the balcony to answer the phone, looking out the window at the deep night, and said in a low voice, "Kevin Ye."

"Brother, why aren't you back yet? Are you still working now?"

"Well, I've got some papers to do. You guys go ahead and eat your dinner. No need to wait for me."

“OK then.”

“By the way, has Venus... your sister-in-law come home yet?”

After he asked this, he suddenly felt Kevin hesitated for a moment and replied, “I just asked Mrs. Qin. She is resting in her room.”

Hearing that she was home, for some reason, Kerry felt relieved and spoke, “Don’t worry about me, I’ll be home in a moment.”

“OK.”

Kerry hung up the phone and returned to the room. He saw Xinyou watching the TV. Seeing him coming back, she handed the wine to her, his tone with some wryness, “You promised to accompany me on my birthday, but you still answered the phone without my permission. No, you have to drink this first.”

Hearing her words, Kerry thought today was her birthday and he didn’t want to spoil her good mood, so he received the wine to drink. The she poured one after another glass, together three glasses.

Seeing the red liquid disappeared in the glass, Xinyou was filled with excitement. She had already added drugs in it, so what she needed to do was to wait for it to take effect. Tonight, he would definitely not be able to push her away!

As long as they had a sex, then she would definitely have an extra bargaining chip in her hand, and then she would definitely kick Venus Mu out of the house.

After all, she was Kerry’s ‘first’ woman. Compared to the second-hand Venus, Kerry would definitely choose her.

Xinyou completely immersed in her giant plan. She had read the instructions before, which wrote that the effect was going to show within half an hour. She only needed to make Kerry stay here to avoid any mistakes.

“Kerry, how about a dance?”

Xinyou just found that the room was equipped with sound equipment, so she went forward to turn it on and a melodious violin song was sounded.

Kerry lifted his hand to look at his watch and found that it was around nine o’clock in the evening at the moment, and inside, he was thinking that he had to rush back at ten o’clock, but somehow, after thinking that Venus was at home, his desire of going back was getting stronger.

“Alright.”

Kerry hugged Xinyou’s waist and they spun started to dance with the melody.

With the gentle moonlight shining in, it added a bit of tranquility to the room.

The reason why she didn’t turn on the lights was because Xinyou had gotten to know that when Kerry and Venus was having sex, the room was dark too, so she was afraid that turning on the lights would arouse his suspicion...

My Mysterious Husband –

Chapter 128 Kerry’s only antidote and the truth of Xiaozi (1)

Xinyou Qiao’s heart filled with jealousy as she thought of how he had once treated Venus tenderly in this room!

No matter how the process went, as long as she reached her goal, she could endure the displeasure and shame that Venus had brought to her!

After about two dances, Kerry gradually felt something wrong, for he felt a wave of heat rising in his abdomen and strong desire instantly surrounded him, making Kerry acutely aware that he was drugged!

Kerry pushed Xinyou away abruptly and the fierce effects of the drug caused his breathing to quicken. A deep desire was raising from the depths of his body. He stared at Xinyou, his tone hoarse, "You drugged me?"

Hearing him say so, she rejoiced, which meant he could feel the effect, so he couldn't resist long.

Of course, she wouldn't just admit what she had done. She tried to be panicked and asked with puzzlement, "Drugged? I don't understand what are saying."

Kerry turned around and walked towards the door, but was hugged by Xinyou, whose tone was filled with lust, "Kerry, have you been drugged? I've heard that only a woman can help you. I'm already your girl, so I don't care if you use me as an antidote..."

Hearing her bold invitation, Kerry was in awe, feeling her delicate and soft body behind him. If he didn't have any self-control like other men, he might have slept with her.

However, thinking the one who drugged him was her, he...

Kerry forcefully broke her hands and staggered towards the door. Xinyou, however, wouldn't let him leave so easily, for it's a rare chance for her.

Anyway, she had added a very strong dose of drug, believing that he couldn't last much longer, so she ran to stop him, looking determined, "Kerry... Please don't go..."

"Fuck off!" Kerry was extremely painful by the effects of the drug. His tone was hoarse and weak as he tried to suppress the desire inside.

"Don't! Kerry...why don't you want me? I love you so much and although I don't know who drugged you, you could have wanted me, so why not now?"

Kerry felt a little dizzy and he knew he could only last 10 minutes at most, so he pushed her hard away and rushed out.

"Kerry!!!"

She hurriedly pushed open the door to go after him, but there was no one in the long hallway. She was filled with incredulity. Had he left already?

In such a short time?

Thinking of this, Xinyou sat on the floor desperately with great confusion—how could it be? This hallway was at least a hundred meters, so how could he disappear in less than a minute...

...

Kerry left the hotel in a panic and he immediately drove home, all the way of 200 miles per hour.

In the car, his breath was getting faster and faster and his whole body was about to explode. What he had in mind now was all about Venus' s body...

It should take half an hour to get back to the house, but after just ten minutes, Kerry parked his car in front of the villa.

Stumbling down from the car, John was shocked, "Young Master, what happened to you?"

Kerry pushed his hand away and was supported by the banister to get to the second floor. His antidote was there...

In the evening back to the villa, Venus found Kerry and Xinyou didn't come back, which made her very happy, so she took a comfortable bath and got early to bed.

Today noon, she was tortured by Kerry that bastard, so she was quite tired.

As soon as she fell asleep, she felt a hot body was on the top of her. Before she could open her eyes, someone had roughly and rudely ripped off her skirt, and then came a wave of pain...

Opening her eyes, she saw Kerry.

"Kerry, stop!" Venus shoved his chest hard. Wasn't this bastard having a tryst with Xinyou?

How could he show up here?

Kerry had no time for her, whose senses were completely replaced by lust and now he couldn't wait for another second.

"Kerry, you're hurting me!" Venus yelled at him. How much of a hurry was he in, for he was still wearing his pants and shirt...?

"Does it hurt? Shout out if it hurts." His voice was hoarse, but he didn't slow down because of her resistance. He was about to explode and he desperately needed to release. He cared nothing about her feelings in the past, so how could he care for now?

My Mysterious Husband –

Chapter 128 Kerry's only antidote and the truth of Xiaozi (2)

Venus Mu felt sick at the thought that he might have just gotten out of Xinyou Qiao's bed.

"Kerry Ye, can't Xinyou satisfy you? Isn't she very good at this? So bad at bed?"

Hearing her say that name, Kerry began to recall what had happened tonight and he couldn't help but feel angry, "Don't talk about her!"

Maybe Kerry's was too aggressive, Venus burst into tears because of the pain. She turned her head away to bite hard on his exposed arm, which instantly stimulated his nerves. This made him even more excited.

"Kerry, you bastard!" Venus scolded while enduring his roughness.

Kerry felt she was too noisy, so he directly gagged her with his mouth...

Venus didn't know that he had been drugged and she only felt that tonight he was very crazy and rarely spoke, just keeping torturing her, who made her change into countless poses. In the end, Venus was so tired that she just passed out.

By the time had the effects almost gone, the sky was already turning white...

...

Waking up, Venus was thirsty. She turned back to see a man sleeping with his back to her in his pajamas, broad shoulders and narrow waist.

When Venus remembered what he did last night, she was so angry that she lifted her foot and kicked his buttocks, trying to kick him off the bed, but Kerry didn't fall, but slowly sit up.

Venus crawled up from the bed in fear, he...

The man flipped over in the air and then opened his eyes, which were a pair of purple pupils.

“Xiaozi?” Venus stared at him, “No way. Why are you in my room?”

Xiaozi smiled, stretching his waist and said, “What a comfortable sleep.”

Venus now was in a total mess. Last night she clearly felt that person was Kerry, so why did it turn into Xiaozi now?

“You come down first...” said Venus, pointing at him, “I’m a little dizzy, you come down.”

Xiaozi then got to the ground, “Do you want to wear something first?”

With head down, she found herself naked, whose body was full of ambiguous kisses, marks and scratches, marks. She quickly dressed, while saying, “Tell me, why are you in my room? Last night you...”

With a move of his finger, Venus’s jacket flew up from the floor and spun in the air, “I was sleepwalking and I ran to your room without any notice.” After saying that, the jacket dropped on her head.

“Sleepwalking?” Venus pulled her jacket off, incredulously asking, “You? Sleepwalking? Come on!”

“You’re not a ghost, so how do you know ghosts don’t sleepwalk?” Xiaozi retorted. Venus was stunned. Though what he said made sense, but that’s too ridiculous.

“Then last night did you and I... “Venus was too shy to say that.

Xiaozi seemed to read her mind, “Venus, how could I, an immortal, have anything to do with you? It will be condemned by God.”

“Condemn? Can you let God strike a thunder down on me?” Suddenly thinking of something, Venus said to him, “Come here.”

Xiaozi walked slowly, What?”

Venus grabbed his arm and removed the sleeves of his pajamas, but the arm was smooth and unmarked, and she then checked another arm, it was clean too.

Venus didn’t believe it and she got up and unbuttoned his collar, and there were no scratch either...

That’s impossible. She remembered that she was so angry that she bit him. Even if he recovered quickly, it’s impossible to leave no trace at all, so was it really like what he said that he was just sleepwalking?

Xiaozi dressed and said with his face near to Venus, “I told you it was sleepwalking and you still don’t believe me? Forget it, I’m leaving!”

Then he disappeared.

Venus was confused. Last night, the person was Kerry which she was sure, but in the morning, it was Xiaozi. They looked the same, so could they be one person?

As soon as this idea popped up, Venus herself vetoed it.

Xiaozi was a kind and lovely angel, but Kerry was a demon crawling out of hell.

Except they looked alike, there were no similarity between the two, so they couldn’t be the same one.

My Mysterious Husband –

Chapter 128 Kerry’s only antidote and the truth of Xiaozi (3)

But her instincts told her that there must be the most direct or close relationship between the two.

Dragging her exhausted body, Venus Mu moved into the bathroom. When she was showering, she only to find that her private part had been worn out and even water made her hurt.

“What a fucking asshole!” Venus cursed. Although Kerry Ye didn’t like her cursing him, in private Venus felt that only in this way could she release her anger.

At this time, Kerry was sitting in the living room reading a newspaper. With his sleeve pulled up, he could clearly see the teeth marks.

Xinyou Qiao ran back early in the morning, planning to snuggle up to Kerry and say something nice to please him, but he avoided her while maintaining his composure.

Xinyou gritted her teeth and asked carefully, “Kerry, I was really worried about you when you suddenly ran out last night. Where did you go?”

Kerry glanced at her and said indifferently, “Of course I went home. Do you think I went for a whore?”

Home?

He’s back... for Venus?

Her gaze suddenly fell on his small arm, stirring her anger inside—What was so good about that bitch? He didn’t want her, but he instead came back to Venus? Just then, Venus came down from the second floor. Despite she used a lot foundation to cover the marks, Xinyou still saw those hickeys on her white neck.

“Venus, you’re finally up. Kerry and I are waiting for you to go to work.” Xinyou stood up, with a warm smile, but her eyes were like a viper’s.

Venus calmly walked by her side. Going to work? She couldn’t go to work today for she had been tortured by this bastard.

“I’m taking a day off today, so I won’t bother you, so please go.”

When Kerry heard this, he turned sullen and said, “Taking a day off? Did I approve it?”

Venus turned to look at him condescendingly, her tone cold, “So I’m asking now, is that okay? Mr. Ye?”

If it was before, Kerry would have definitely scolded her without any mercy, but now when he saw her haggard face, he couldn’t say ‘no’.

“Venus, we’ve been waiting for you for so long. How can you treat Kerry this way without saying ‘thank you’?” Xinyou provoked her by saying this, which was her trick.

Venus sneered, “Xinyou, isn’t it an excellent opportunity for you if I’m not going to the company? Why are you mad at me now?”

“Enough!” Kerry interrupted her, throwing the newspaper on the table, stood up and walked out.

Since Kerry didn’t say yes or no, Venus took it as ‘yes’.

Xinyou was following him. while waiting for the car at the door, she wanted to ease the atmosphere between the two, so she said, “Kerry, you left in a hurry last night and I just ran out, but you disappeared. I was worried if something had happened to you and searched for you for a long time in the hotel.”

On the way to the garden, Venus heard this. She was planning to go for a walk there, with a glass of milk in hand.

Kerry suddenly disappeared?

She suddenly remembered that Xiaozi had a superpower of instant transfer.

Without answering her question, Kerry got into the car when a servant opened the door for him.

“Wait a minute... “Venus ran over, holding the door with her hand, staring at Kerry’s blue pupils and asked, “Do you know Xiaozi?”

Kerry looked at her indifferently, his blue eyes unable to make a single ripple, “Who?”

Venus didn’t miss him any expression, “Don’t you know him? He looks exactly like you, but his eyes are purple.”

Kerry looked at her mockingly, “Venus, are you mad? How can there be anyone in the world who looks exactly like me?”

“What if he’s not a man?”

Xinyou puffed out a laugh, “Venus, what else can it be if it’s not a person? A ghost? Or a demon?”

Venus really wanted to throw the glass of milk to her. Ghosts were fine, but she said that he was a demon?

My Mysterious Husband –

Chapter 128 Kerry’ s only antidote and the truth of Xiaozi (4)

“Xinyou Qiao, the world is so big and colorful, so why do you always see the ugly things, but not the beautiful things?”

It was hard to tell Kerry Ye’ s expression for now.

“Venus Mu, how could you say this? I didn’t say anything.” Xinyou looked hurt. even tugging lightly on Kerry’ s sleeve to act like a spoiled child, “Kerry, she...”

If it were the past, Kerry would have stood up for Xinyou to teach Venus a lesson, but today he just wanted to stand aside without getting into it.

Venus didn’t want to talk any nonsense with her, so she directly asked Kerry again, “You really don’t know Xiaozi?”

“What Xiaozi? I don’t know him, but... “Kerry grabbed Venus’s collar, a ferocious light in his eyes, “You’d better behave yourself. I’ll kill you if I find out you’re having an affair with him!”

Venus looked straight into his blue pupils, in which was only coldness and brutality in, without any warmth.

She was really stupid to think for a moment that Xiaozi was Kerry. This was simply an insult to Xiaozi.

As the car left the villa, Xinyou observed Kerry’s face. Now he was visibly distant from her, so she couldn’t let him believe Venus’s words anymore.

“Kerry, you’ve become more and more cold towards me lately. Did I do something wrong?” Xinyou squeezed out a few tears.

Kerry was cold, without saying anything.

Xinyou was panicked and cried with a bit of sincerity, “Yesterday was my birthday

and my wish was that you would stay with me for one night in that house, where my best memories were, but in the end, it was ruined by..."

Kerry was no longer the fool who had been cheated by her and he knew for sure it was she who drugged him, but at this time, seeing her crying so hard, he didn't want to further hurt her.

Reaching out his arm to hug her, he comforted, "You think too much, I'm just busy with work lately."

Xinyou looked up at him with tears, "Really?"

"Sure."

Xinyou was then quietly staying in Kerry's chest, thinking that she regained his trust.

As long as he still cared about her, she still had a chance.

...

Without two disgusting guys in the room, Venus had an outburst of inspiration and sat in the garden drawing. Her phone buzzed, so she picked it up and looked at it, which was from Hao Nangong.

Venus hung up without any hesitation!

He called again and she continued to hang up.

Since she knew that all of her encounters were arranged by Hao, all of her good feelings had vanished, leaving only disappointment.

"Why don't you answer it?" Kevin Ye came over languidly with his hands in his pockets.

"I just don't want to."

Kevin sat down beside her and he had a look when the phone rang— Hao Nangong.

Oh...so that's it. It seemed that he knew something.

"If you don't want to answer it, just blacklist it." Kevin said with a smile.

That's right. Why didn't she think of this before? So, she immediately blacklisted him.

"Well, the world is quiet now." Venus exhaled a breath of dirty breath.

Kevin picked up her design and looked at it, exclaiming, "Nice drawing."

"Thank you. This is just a preliminary idea. Look here, I always feel here's too empty, so I have to think about what pattern to add." As soon as Venus talked about her design, she rambled on and on, glowing with confidence.

My Mysterious Husband –

Chapter 128 Kerry's only antidote and the truth of Xiaozi (5)

The next day, Venus Mu went to work as usual and she didn't see Xinyou Qiao, so no one would say something annoying, making Venus feel the air was much better.

When it was near lunch time, unwilling to be asked to eat with someone, Venus went downstairs to eat before Kerry Ye's secretary came, but unexpectedly, a white Ferrari stopped in front of her once she got of the company building. Venus was shocked, recognizing it was Hao Nangong's car, who was the last

person she wanted to see, so she walked quickly away from behind the car, but he still stopped her.

“Venus,” Hao ran over and tried to grab her wrist, but she was quick to dodge.

“Venus! I have something to say to you.” Hao blocked her way, not letting her leave.

Venus stood still and calmly looked at him and said, “Okay, say it.”

Hao didn’t know why she suddenly changed and was worried, “Venus, I’ve called you many times, so why didn’t you answer?”

“Didn’t I say last time? We’d better never contact each other again.” Venus said coldly.

“Even if you want me to forget you, just give me some time, okay? Giving up on you just like this, I really can’t do it.”

Venus originally didn’t want to pierce his ugly face, which was a way to leave some respect for each other, but looking at his hypocritical attitude, she couldn’t bear it anymore.

“Hao, stop saying these lies. Are you lying to me or to yourself?”

Hao was stunned and surprised as he looked at her, “What lie? Venus, I mean every word I said.”

Venus smiled sarcastically, “Really, Hao? Oh... I know, your sincerity is to join hands with Xinyou to frame me and put me in a place of doom.”

Hao was completely dumbfounded. She already knew this?

How? They’re obviously very secretive, so how did she know?

Since things had come to this point, there was no need for him to hide it, “Venus, let me explain...”

“Explain what? Hao, stop lying, I won’t believe even a word you say!” Venus was a bit agitated.

“Hao, I’ve always treated you as a friend, but I didn’t expect you to be so selfish. I’m curious, when you teamed up with Xinyou to set me up again and again, don’t you think it’s shameful that you pretended to be kind to comfort me?!”

Faced with Venus’s cruel accusation, Hao looked full of pain. He stepped forward to grab Venus’s arm, forcing her to lock eyes with him, his tone filled with deep helplessness.

“Venus, I beg you to calm down! I’m working with her, but I didn’t ask her to hurt you! We just get what we want, she wants Kerry and I want you!”

“Oh...” smirked Venus, looking at Hao with a look of disappointment, “But you know that, don’t you? Knowing the consequences of what Xinyou have done, you used my mess to achieve your ulterior aim!”

Seeing that Venus was getting more and more agitated, Hao noticed that there were more and more people attracted, so Hao tried to remain calm and said sensibly, “Venus, let’s find a quiet place and let me explain, okay?”

Venus moved stiffly to draw back her arm, looking at him with a serious look, her tone indifferent and gloomy, “No need. Hao, I, Venus, officially cut off from you! Don’t ever pester me again!”

Looking at her words without any mercy, Hao began to fear, so he grabbed her hard, begging, “Venus, you can’t be so cruel.”

“It’s me who’s cruel, or you! Let me go! Hao, even if I do divorce Kerry one day, I won’t be with you!”

Venus roared, while struggling to escape from Hao’s entanglement, but she was too weak to escape.

“Hao, let me go!”

“I won’t! Unless you give me a chance to explain!” Saying that, Hao took Venus in the opposite direction of the company. He had to explain immediately, otherwise he knew that the longer he delayed, the longer it would be impossible between them.

“No way! Let me go! Or I’ll call the police!”

“Just do it...”

Faced with Hao’s paranoid look, Venus gritted her teeth. Since things had come to this point, what he was doing would only make her hate him more!

My Mysterious Husband –

Chapter 128 Kerry’s only antidote and the truth of Xiaozi (6)

As they were arguing, there was a sudden sound of tires rubbing against the ground. Then a Lamborghini pulled up beside them. After the car door was opened, Kevin slowly stepped out of the car.

“Kevin.” Venus was slightly stunned. She took the opportunity to get rid of Hao Nangong, and then she quickly walked to Kevin and asked in confusion, “Where are you going?”

“Of course I’m here to save you.” Kevin thought to himself and didn’t say it.

Chapter 129: My Mysterious Husband

0 19 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 129 Xinyou’s final try (1)

One day at noon, Xinyou Qiao had arranged everything, so she walked up to Venus Mu and said, “Are you free this afternoon?”

Venus was revising the design and was surprised for a few seconds at what she said, then she directly refused, “No.”

Xinyou pressed down the anger inside and continued to lower her posture and said, “I want to talk to you.”

Venus threw her pen on the desk, with her legs crossed and sneered with her arms folding in front of her chest, “Xinyou, do you think we need a talk?”

“Are you afraid?” Xinyou raised her eyebrows, using an irritating method.

Venus shook her head, “Of course not. I think it’s a waste of time and there’s no need. Also, it’s useful for you to focus more on Kerry Ye instead of me.”

Talking to her? It was nothing more than clichés and Venus had better use the time to finish more drawings.

Xinyou looked at this face, eager to tear it apart, but for her own purposes, she still held back and said in a low voice, “Venus, this time I really want to talk to you.

5:30 pm, Shangri-La Café. I’ll be waiting for you.”

Since the two had fallen out, Venus hadn't seen Xinyou in such a low profile.

"Xinyou, what do you want again? Why don't you just say it and I can save the time."

With her hands clenching together, she told herself to control.

"Venus, see you then." After saying this, Xinyou left the office. She didn't want to argue with her in the office. After all, Venus was still Kerry's wife in the eyes of her colleagues now.

Sitting in her chair for a moment to consider, Venus decided to go? She'd like to see what else could she do. She wasn't the little rabbit she used to be and wouldn't be at the mercy of her.

At four o'clock, Meiling He placed a stack of documents in front of her, "Send these to Mr. Ye. Ask him to sign them. We need them tomorrow."

Venus was in a bit of a dilemma, for she had been avoiding to see Kerry for the past few days. So, in addition to having some simple contacts every day at work and eating at home, she basically didn't say more than three words to him a day, and to her surprise, he didn't bother her.

"Manager He, could you please let someone else send them?"

Meiling was expressionless and she knew that Kerry and Venus seemed to have some problems, but as a loyal subordinate, she just needed to go about her job.

"Venus, this is work." Meiling said indifferently, "You're a very talented and spiritual designer, so I also want you to separate your private affairs from work."

Hearing this, Venus couldn't say more excuses, so she had to force herself to go to his office.

Knocking the door

"Come in."

With documents in hands, Venus found he was sitting behind a huge desk in a white shirt. Undeniably, he was a very good corporate manager.

"Mr. Ye, these papers need your signature."

"Leave them there." He didn't look up.

"Mr. Ye, these documents will be needed tomorrow, so could you please sign them now..."

"Do I need you to tell me what to do?" Kerry raised his head, looking at her unhappily.

Venus lowered her head to apologize, "I'm sorry, Mr. Ye."

Kerry stared at the top of her black hair, somewhat irritated, but he took the pile of documents she had put down and turned them over one by one.

"Mr. Ye, I'll come over later to pick them up." Venus said.

"Stand here and wait."

"Okay, I want to do my job, but you're the boss, you're in charge." Venus said to herself.

Ten minutes, twenty minutes, half an hour had passed, but he hadn't started.

Venus's feet were almost numb from standing.

Looking down at her watch, she found it was already 4:40 and in twenty minutes, she should leave. Half an hour was enough to arrive at the Café.

Kerry saw she still got something to do after work, so he was a little upset, "You're in a hurry?"

"It's fine." Venus said simply.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 129 Xinyou's final try (2)

After waiting for another twenty minutes, it was time to go and Venus Mu knew that he was deliberately screwing her, making her stand here for almost an hour for no reason, but she was not angry, coldly saying, "Mr. Ye, it's time to go and I'll take these documents tomorrow."

Kerry threw the documents on the table, a little angry, "The boss doesn't even leave and you want to leave?"

"Mr. Ye, employees also have private time."

Kerry stretched his hand on the table and smirked, "Okay, now it's your private time, but have you forgotten that your private time also belongs to me." Saying this, he cleared the table and turned off the computer.

Venus had a bad feeling, "What are you doing?"

Kerry came over and said unkindly, "Of course we're going home."

Venus took a step back, for she was too familiar with the luster in his eyes. She wouldn't be able to escape if she went home.

"I have an appointment, so I can't go back for now."

Kerry paused and stared back at her, "Who?"

Venus sneered, "My good friend, your mistress, Xinyou Qiao. Do you wanna join us?"

The word 'mistress' made Kerry uncomfortable, so he clasped her chin and said, "Watch your mouth."

"Well, isn't she a mistress? Kerry, you have slept with her and you even want to deny it?" Venus mocked him.

Kerry fiercely lowered his head to bite her on the lips, making the taste of blood spread in her mouth. Venus pushed him away, pressing her lips with her finger, scolding, "Kerry, are you mad?"

"If you say one more word, I'll fuck you right here." Kerry took a step forward and threatened her, "Trying to provoke me into letting you go? No way. I'm telling you, as long as your brother doesn't show up, you won't be able to escape from me for a day."

Venus knew she could get no good results if she kept fighting with him, so she changed her attitude, "It really is Xinyou who asked me out, if you don't believe me, you can come with me."

Kerry looked at her, believing her words, "What did she ask you out on a date for?"

Venus used a tissue to wipe away the blood on her lips and said, "How should I

know? Maybe she wants to kill me.”

Kerry didn't agree with what she was saying, “Venus, do you think everyone is as ruthless as you?”

“Yes, I'm a witch of all evils, so now may I go meet your Snow White?”

Kerry loosened his hand. He really couldn't figure out the woman in front of him.

When exactly did she become so unpredictable? Why was she so cruel now?

The car stopped in front of Shangri-La Café. Venus turned her head to ask Kerry, “Aren't you going up to watch the fight? What if I get into a fight with your Snow White?”

“Get out of the car!” Kerry shouted.

Venus slowly got off the car and the car sped away.

In the café, the waiter led Venus to the seat, where two cups of coffee had been placed on the table. Xinyou was sitting there.

“Excuse me, may I ask for a cup of Blue Mountain?” Venus said then sat down.

Xinyou looked at her coldly, “What do you mean, Venus?”

Venus smiled at her, “Nothing. I'm just afraid that someone didn't succeed in dying herself and wanted to let me die.”

“You... “Xinyou's vicious words were about to be said, when she found the wound on her lip, asking, “What happened to your lips?”

Venus touched the wound and said, “This, it was just bitten by someone.”

Though Venus didn't say it was Kerry who did this, Xinyou could figure it out, thus making her more jealous. She had only left a few hours earlier and Kerry had asked her up again. It seemed that she had to kill her.

“So, tell me, why ask me out today? I don't have too much time to waste.” Venus looked at her indifferently and got to the point.

Xinyou forced herself to act guilty and said in a low voice, “Venus, today, I want to apologize to you.”

“Seriously?” Venus was indeed stunned for a moment, and then laughed, drawing the attention of many people around her, for it was the funniest joke she had ever heard in her life.

“Xinyou, are you mad? Apologize to me?”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 129 Xinyou's final try (3)

Xinyou Qiao resisted the urge to splash coffee at her and sincerely apologized,

“Venus Mu, I really want to say sorry to you. I've been thinking a lot about our old days, remembering how happy we were at school...”

“Wait,” Venus raised her hand to stop her and correct her, “Reminiscing about the past? No. I really don't want to remember the past at all right now because I feel like a big fool when I think of all the times I used to be with you.”

“Venus, don't be like this.” Xinyou seemed a bit sentimental, “Let me finish first.”

“Okay.” She was also curious to what she's gonna say to show her regret.

“I know I've done a lot of bad things and hurt you during this time. It's all my fault.”

I've figured out now that Kerry Ye won't like me and I don't want to live like this anymore, so I will leave and chase after my own happiness. If you don't believe me, I will move out of the villa tomorrow."

Of course she didn't believe her. She wasn't a three-year-old child anymore.

"That's all what you want to say?" Venus asked.

Seeing that Venus didn't trust her, she said anxiously, "Venus, I was really wrong. I sacrificed our friendship for an unattainable love and I've been regretting it for the past few days. Today I finally have the courage to apologize to you and I hope you can forgive me and still treat me as a friend. I sincerely wish you and Kerry to live a happy life."

Gazing into her incomparably vicious eyes, she wondered what was the reason that made her grovel.

"Venus, can't you just trust me?" Xinyou said rather sadly.

The coffee that the waiter re-served emitted a strong bitter taste, and before drinking it, Venus felt a faint bitter taste on her tongue.

"Xinyou, after all you've done, I was almost killed by you, so do you think I would still believe you?"

Xinyou got anxious, "Venus, if you don't believe me, I can swear."

Venus snorted, "Go ahead."

Xinyou just said that, but she didn't think that Venus took it seriously, so she cursed her inwardly, but in order to make her believe, she had to put up her palm and said, "I, Xinyou, swear to God, if there is any lie, I will be in hell. How about this? Do you believe me now?"

Venus hadn't expected her to actually swear and she even had believed her for a moment, but on the other hand, she didn't care her parents anymore, so how would she care the vow?

Since she's working so hard on her acting, how could Venus not cooperate?

Taking a sip of warm coffee, Venus found it was quite bitter.

"Well, since you say so, I'll believe you for once." Venus's expression was somewhat helpless.

Xinyou immediately became happy, "Venus, you're so nice. I knew you'd still treat me as a good friend. Don't worry, I'll move out tomorrow."

She was so happy on the surface, but she was gloating inside, "Tomorrow? I'm afraid you won't even be able to see the sun tomorrow, Venus."

"Good, then I'll be waiting for you to move out of the villa." Venus smiled.

Xinyou saw it was the time and said affectionately, "It's still early, why don't we go shopping? We haven't been shopping for a long time and I miss it so much."

With fingers fondling her coffee cup, Venus said, "I don't have anything to buy."

"Shopping doesn't mean buying things, right? I want to buy some new clothes, so you can give me some advice."

Venus scoffed. Advice? She remembered when they went shopping for clothes at school, Xinyou would always tell her that she had a bad taste and that she had to buy the clothes she recommended. Now she thought about it, she was really

stupid to listen to her and the clothes she bought were black, white or grey.
“Come on, please.” Xinyou was keeping begging her. With everything arranged, if Venus didn’t go, Xinyou would be in vain.

Venus put down the small spoon and finally spoke, “OK, I’ll go.”

Xinyou shouted a big ‘YES’ inwardly!

She really paid a lot to lie to her. After this was done, she would have to give herself a treat.

The lights were on and the streets were crowded.

“Venus, the clothes in that store are particularly good. Let’s go.” Xinyou then held Venus’ s hand, like a pair of good friends.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 129 Xinyou’ s final try (4)

Venus Mu allowed her to take her forward, and when they reached somewhere quiet, Xinyou Qiao looked around and suddenly and violently pushed Venus away. Venus stumbled a few steps and fell in the center of the road.

“Xinyou!” Venus shouted at her, before she could finish it, a speeding car appeared in her sight. Till now, Venus finally got to know what she planned to do. She anxiously tried to get up from the ground, but she found that her ankle hurt, unable to support her to stand up.

Suddenly, she recalled what she had said in Kerry Ye’ s office, “Maybe she wants to kill me”.

Venus was right.

The car was approaching fast, while Xinyou on the side of the road was laughing wryly. Venus was in despair. This time she was really killed by her own curiosity. Brother, where were you? couldn’t I see you?

When the car was about to run over her body, Venus closed her eyes, “Just do it. I don’t have to face Kerry’ s torture anymore.”

Just when she thought death was coming, she was pounced by someone and rolled forward several times. Then the sound of screeching came to her ears. With her head hitting the edge of the road, she lost her consciousness.

Xinyou was stunned for a second and then ran forward to see. It turned out to be Kevin Ye, who was holding her tightly in his arms, and both of them were unconscious.

A crazy thought grew in her mind. She couldn’t let them wake up, otherwise she would be completely exposed herself.

Just as she took out her phone to tell the killer to drive the car back and run over again, the people passing by were already calling the police, “Hello, is this 911? Here’s a crash, the location is...”

It was too late...

No, she still had a chance to turn the tables, as long as Venus and Kevin hadn’t woken up.

Quickly organizing some words, she took out her phone and dialed Kerry’ s

number, “Kerry, come here quickly... Something happened...”

After Kerry just drove into the villa, he received a call, so he told the driver to turn back and immediately run to the hospital.

“Kevin, I couldn’t lose you.”

Venus was meeting with Xingyou, so why would Kevin be involved in this?

What’s going on here?

...

Ten minutes later, Central Hospital

Kerry raced to the hospital and met Xinyou at the door of the ward.

“Where’s Kevin? Where is he?” Kerry was in a state of anxiety.

Xinyou grabbed his hand to calm him, “Kerry, don’t worry. The doctor just said that he is fine. Just a mild concussion. He is now resting inside and he will probably wake up later.”

Kerry pushed the door straight in and saw his brother sleeping quietly on the bed, so he relieved. Thanks God.

Remembering that there was someone else, Kerry asked, “Where is Venus?”

Xinyou said coldly, “In the next ward, she’s fine, too.”

He still worried about Venus at this time. If it wasn’t for the fear of being discovered, Xinyou really wanted to strangle that bitch.

Hearing that Venus was also fine, Kerry was relieved for no reason, frowning and asking, “What happened? Why did Kevin get injured?”

Xinyou snorted, beginning to make up a lie, “I asked Venus to go shopping and when we were at the corner, we met Kevin, so Venus went up to talk to him. Not knowing what they were talking about, I only saw they get into an argument. I was about to stop them, but I saw Venus pushed Kevin onto the ground, but she fell down too, because of losing her balance. At this time, a car came and Kevin tried to save her, so both of them hit the side of the road.”

Kerry got furious after hearing Xinyou’s lie. It was her again! She harmed Xinyou, but now she even tried to hurt his brother.

He absolutely couldn’t tolerate it.

Turning back to the next ward, he was going to kill this woman with his own hands!

Xinyou didn’t stop him, for she was eager to push Kerry into Venus’s room so that he could help her torture Venus.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 129 Xinyou’s final try (5)

But Kerry stopped the moment he opened the door to the ward. Because he remembered Venus once jumped into a swimming pool to save Kevin who was drowning, despite her leg was wounded at that time. So, if she really wanted Kevin to die, why would she save him, why couldn’t she just stand by and watch?

Kerry was suspicious of what Xinyou said because of what had happened. Xinyou had been blaming Venus for everything bad that had happened, and was that

really the case? Kerry thought.

At that time, Kevin's guard's voice was heard. "Young master, you are finally awake."

Kerry felt happy. He walked in rapidly and saw Kevin had finally opened his eyes.

"Kevin, how are you feeling? Are you alright?" Kerry asked concernedly.

Kevin sat up from the bed, relaxed his neck and said: "I think I'm fine."

"Really? Do we need another checkup?"

Kevin grabbed his arm and said: "No, big brother. That's not necessary."

"Good, good. I was so worried when I got Xinyou's call. I thought you....." Kerry didn't finish his sentence.

Kevin seemed indifferent. He remembered another person, and asked: "Where is Venus?"

"She is still in a coma. What happened? Kevin. How did you get injured?"

Xinyou froze when she heard what Kerry said. She thought Kerry would trust her completely, and she never expected Kerry would ask Kevin this question.

She was so nervous. She held her breath, clenched her fingers tightly on a corner of her clothes, and thought about how she would explain herself if Kevin told the truth.

Kevin glanced at Xinyou with a half smile that could mean anything, and he knew what Xinyou was concerned with. He said: "Nothing happened. I met Venus on the street, and we talked. But then a car charged towards us and Venus was almost hit, so I pulled her and we both fell. That was all."

Xinyou sighed inwardly with relief. Although Kevin's version of the story was slightly different from hers, but he didn't rat her out, and that was enough.

Kerry had absolute trust in what Kevin said. He turned around and stared at Xinyou and asked: "Why did you say Venus pushed him down?"

Xinyou was frightened by his cold stare. She explained in a hurry: "Maybe it was because I was standing far away from them and I didn't see it clearly."

Kerry walked towards her and asked: "Then why would you blame Venus when you are not even sure yourself? Why would you do that?"

Kerry was looking murderous, which frightened Xinyou greatly. She had never seen this side of the man before. She said: "No, no. Kerry, I didn't mean it. I really didn't see it clearly and you must trust me!"

Kevin defended Xinyou all of a sudden by saying: "Big brother, it was dark at that time, so she couldn't see clearly. Besides, Miss Qiao and Venus are very good friends, and why would she frame Venus?"

Kerry's suspicion was basically dispelled after hearing what Kevin said. He said: "Fine. I will trust you again."

Xinyou sighed inwardly when Kerry turned around. Kerry was indeed an intimidating person.

But what surprised her greatly was that Kevin helped her. She wanted Kevin to work with her earlier but Kevin didn't make his attitude clear. From what happened today, Kevin was obviously on her side. It would be so easy to destroy Venus when she got Kevin's help.

And then, a nurse appeared at the door and said: “Venus is awake. Who is her family?”

.....

Venus opened her eyes. She found everything so surreal. Obviously god still didn't want her to die, so, she would continue the struggle.

Kerry walked in, followed by Xinyou. Xinyou wasn't afraid of Venus telling the truth because Kerry wouldn't believe her after hearing what Kevin had said.

Venus' face set into grim lines when she saw Xinyou.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 129 Xinyou' s final try (6)

“How are you feeling?” Kerry asked concernedly, which was pretty rare.

Venus's anger flared up in an instant when she saw Xinyou's smile. She grabbed a medicine bottle and threw it at Xinyou.

Xinyou startled. She stood behind Kerry in an instant, and the bottle hit the wall and smashed into pieces.

Kerry held Xinyou in his arms and shouted: “Venus! Are you insane?”

“Am I insane? This woman is trying to kill me!! She is insane!!” Venus shouted.

Xinyou acted to be hurt. She rested her head against Kerry's chest and said in a low voice: “Venus. I don't understand what you are saying.”

Venus laughed coldly. She pointed at Venus and said: “You asked me to drink coffee with you, and said you wanted me to forgive you, and when I met you, you pushed me to the street so that I can get killed by a car. Have you forgotten all this? Xinyou Qiao! I could never imagine that you are willing to kill me to get what you want! I have really underestimated your shamelessness!”

A sharp pain shot up her liver because of her anger, and what made it worse was that her injured ankle was also torturing her nonstop.

Kerry found Venus's narration a little bit convincing. But he would rather trust Kevin.

“Venus, why would I do that? You can't just sling mud at me like that.”

“Xinyou! What kind of person are you! If you have the courage to do that, you should also have the courage to acknowledge it!”

“I didn't do it!! Venus, I thought you are my good friend. Why would you do this to me?”

Venus had to release her anger or she would surly explode. She grabbed another bottle and was about to attack Xinyou with it, but Kerry took a step forward and grabbed her wrist.

“Venus! Calm down! This has nothing to do Xinyou. You can't wrong her like this.” Kerry said.

Venus froze. She didn't expect her so-called husband to defend her in the first place. When she saw him holding the woman who tried to kill her so tightly in his arms, and accusing her for framing Xinyou, her anger gave way to despair.

She thought she must committed an egregious sin in her precious life, or she wouldn't be punished like this in her current life.

“Kerry! You are not only blind. You are freaking stupid! Please let me go!! I surrender!! I want to leave this place!!” Venus looked at Kerry and said.

Kerry put his hand round her neck and said: "Don't forget about what I said at noon. You are going nowhere until I found your brother!!"

Venus stared at Kerry's eyes and smiled dryly. "Kerry, I will surely be killed by Xinyou before I get killed by you. Why don't you strangle me to death right now!"

Kerry tightened his grip and looked at her murderously. He said: "You think I don't dare to kill you? I should kill you just because you almost got Kevin killed!"

Venus's face changed when she heard Kevin's name. So it was Kevin who saved her? She thought. Then why wouldn't Kevin tell Kerry the truth? Why would he defend Xinyou?

"What? Are you afraid?" Kerry loosened his grip when he saw Venus's expression changed.

Venus then broke away from his grip. She would have a thousand ways to kill herself if she really wanted to die. But she couldn't die. She must live. She must tear Xinyou's mask off in front of everyone!

"Afraid? You will be so happy if I die now. So I can't die. Besides, how can I die before I meet my big brother?"

Xinyou was getting so excited when she thought Kerry was really going to strangle Venus, and she felt so down when Kerry released his grip. She cursed Xinyou inwardly.

"Then you should just live, and see how will I kill him!" Kerry said. Then he turned around and left the ward.

Xinyou was very happy when she saw Venus was in such a wretched state. She said: "Venus, are you feeling hurt? Are you feeling jealous when your husband protected me?"

Venus countered: "Xinyou, you have tried so hard to kill me, and you know why I am still alive?"

Xinyou snorted and said: "You are just lucky. Although Kevin saved you, he is still on my side."

Venus clenched her hands in her quilt, but she was still smiling. She said: "Xinyou, you have the advantage of the environment, and people around you also trust you. But the reason why you always fail is because you don't have god's help!! You will never succeed, because god will never take side with you!!"

Xinyou said viciously: "I don't believe god will help you next time!!"

"Okay, then let's try it out! Let's see who will win god's help!"

Xinyou was angry, and she stomped out of the room. Venus shouted at her when she left: "Xinyou!! Don't forget about your oath!! God is watching you!!"

Xinyou stopped for a moment, and she clenched her teeth so hard.

.....

Kevin and his body guard were shocked when they heard the bottle being thrown at the wall.

"Young master, are they fighting?" The guard was surprised.

Kevin was rather amused. He said smilingly: "Venus looks like a very soft person. I never thought she has such a temper."

The guard then asked a question that had been puzzling him. He asked: "Young master, it was that woman who pushed Venus down, and why would you....."

The guard checked himself and looked at Kevin.

“Why would I defend Xinyou?” Kevin smiled. “I have my own plan.”

The reason why Kevin did that was very simple: Kevin was very jealous of Kerry.

For the past year, Kevin had been leading a miserable life, but Kerry was just the opposite. He made a huge fortune and he was living his life to the fullest.

So, Kevin was very envious. He wanted Kerry to have some problems, to have some worries and confusions, and Xinyou can perfectly inflict these things on him

And that’s why, Kevin lied for Xinyou.

Kevin was looking forward to the following days very much.

[Share](#)[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

[Share via Email](#) [Print](#)

[Leave a Reply](#)

Chapter 130: My Mysterious Husband

0 17 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 130 She was downstairs eavesdropping (1)

The ward next to Kevin’s was quiet. And Kerry appeared in Kevin’s ward again.

“Big brother, you can go back now. I’m fine. I think I can leave hospital tomorrow.”

Kerry was still worried. He said: “I’ll be here for you.”

Kevin laughed dryly and said: “Big brother, I’m not a kid anymore. You don’t need to be here. Please go back home now.”

Kerry was silent for a few seconds, and then he said: “Fine. I’ll ask Henry to stay here. If you need anything, just tell him.”

“I know.”

.....

The sun had set and darkness fell. Kevin got off his bed, rubbed his temples, and opened the door to the ward next to his.

Venus’s ankle was killing her. She couldn’t get comfortable on her bed. She felt uncomfortable when sitting, and she felt uncomfortable when lying.

“Are you not feeling well? You look pale.” Kevin asked.

Venus looked up, and saw Kevin, her life savior.

“Kevin, thank you so much for saving my life.” Venus said. She knew if Kevin didn’t help her, she would be dead at that time.

Kevin got seated on a chair beside a window and said smilingly: “You are welcome. You also saved my life once, remember? What happened to your leg?”

Venus rubbed her swollen ankle and said sulkily: “Xinyou just pushed me, and my ankle was sprained.”

Kevin then said to his guard: “Call a doctor for her.”

The guard walked out. Venus suddenly remembered what Kerry said earlier. Her brow furrowed and she asked: “Kevin, did you see what happened?”

Kevin nodded and said: “Yes, I did.”

Kevin was standing not far from them. So he saw everything clearly. He knew how

did Xinyou push her, and he saw where that car came from.

Venus froze for an instant. She was so confused. She asked: "Then why didn't you tell Kerry what happened? Why did you help Xinyou and make that lie?"

Kevin looked at Henry, who was standing at the door, and lowered his voice, and said: "You silly girl. There is no way we can make everyone realize what kind of person Xinyou is with this one incident."

"What? So you are not on Xinyou's side?"

Kevin smiled. "I would never degrade myself by allying with people like her. You misunderstood me."

Venus got excited in an instant. She moved closer to the edge of the bed, and asked: "So, what do you mean just now? Do you have any other way to hold her accountable?"

"Sure. But this is not a good time. Don't worry. Xinyou won't be happy for long. When the time comes, I'll make her regret bitterly for these terrible things she did.

Venus felt a gush of happiness come over her. Tears brimmed in her eyes, because it had been such a long time since she was treated so kindly.

Kevin saw her tears. He found it rather amusing. He asked: "Why are you crying?"

Venus dried her tears. And her eyes became so clear. She said: "Nothing. I was just touched. Thank you, Kevin."

"You don't need to thank me."

Venus sighed. She said: "I have changed so much. I don't even know who I am now."

Kevin asked: "In which way did you change?"

Venus said helplessly: "So much has changed. I was once a carefree girl. I was adored by my parents, and I was protected by my big brother. Everyday I read the books I like, and go to the class with the person I love. Life was so easy and so wonderful. But now, my parents passed away, my big brother disappeared, my husband is cheating on me, and even my best friend now wants to kill me. I am also changing, and I have changed beyond recognition. I become suspicious, and I become vicious....."

Kevin interrupted. He said: "You think you are vicious? Venus, you are labeling yourself unfairly. Xinyou is the one who is vicious. You are only getting tougher than before, and you should be getting tougher than before considering what has been happening to you, or you will only be bullied, be used, and be trampled. I believe whatever have you become, you always have a kind heart."

Kevin could strongly relate to Venus's feeling. Because he felt he also had changed from an optimistic young person to a cunning schemer who was always hatching plots.

Venus found what he just said heartwarming.

At that time, a doctor came in and checked her ankle. Venus was in so much pain, and her eyes were once again moist.

"You sprained your ankle. I will give you some medicine to improve the

circulation.” The doctor said.

Improve the circulation? Venus suddenly remembered she was pregnant. She said: “Doctor, can you give me another kind of medicine? I’m pregnant, so I don’t think I can use the medicine that improves the circulation.”

The doctor was surprised. He looked at her and said: “Miss, are you really pregnant?”

Venus nodded. “Yes, I am two-month pregnant.”

The doctor’s brow furrowed. He asked: “Do you have a stomachache?”

Venus rubbed her belly and said: “No.”

“That’s weird. You fell so heavily on the ground and you don’t feel a thing? You can lose your kid very easily during the first three months of your pregnancy. Besides, you don’t look like you are pregnant.” The doctor looked at her and advised: “Miss Mu, I think you should have another ultrasound scan.”

Venus’s eyes sparkled. She said: “Doctor, you are saying that maybe I am not pregnant?”

The doctor was surprised by her reaction. Because normally, women always feel sad when they found out they are not pregnant. So why is she so happy. The doctor thought.

“I am just guessing. Have an ultrasound scan first.”

Venus was so excited. She said: “Fine, fine. I will do it now.” Then she wanted to get off the bed.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 130 She was downstairs eavesdropping (2)

Venus was filled with happiness. She really didn’t want that kid, not after learning it was Hao Nangong’s kid. The kid was only an accident, a lie.

Kevin grabbed her arm and pushed her back to her bed gently. He said: “Your ankle is injured, remember? Just lie down.” He then said to the doctor: “Bring your machine here, because she is going to take the test right here.”

The doctor obeyed him because he knew Kevin and Venus are very powerful, and he knew better than to do otherwise.

Kevin passed her a big bottle of water and said: “You should drink lots of water before doing the scan.”

Venus drank the whole bottle of water in an instant, but she still felt she hasn’t drunk enough, so she poured another cup of water and drank it.

Kevin said: “You really don’t want the kid, do you?”

Venus put the cup on the table. Sadness flickered across her eyes. She said bitterly: “Kevin, I can’t afford to have a kid. I can’t give him a stable life when my own life is a complete mess, and that’s why, I can’t bring him to this world.”

“You can ask his father to take the responsibility.” Kevin said.

Venus knew his advice is sensible, but she shook her head determinedly and said: “No. I’ll never see him again. This is my kid, and I have every right to decide whether to keep him or not.”

She was very determined, and Kevin didn’t say anything.

Twenty minutes later, Venus said to the doctor: "I'm ready."

Then the doctor began scanning her belly with an ultrasound machine. She could feel a sensation of coldness on her belly, and she stared at a computer screen closely, even though she didn't understand it at all.

A minute later, the middle-aged doctor said: "You are not pregnant."

"Really? I am not pregnant?" Venus sat up from her bed in excitement. That was probably the best news she had heard in that period of dark time.

The doctor glanced at her, put away the machine and said: "I've been doing this for twenty years, and I am pretty confident with my conclusion."

Venus smiled awkwardly and said: "Thank you, than you so very much, doctor."

Henry was standing at the door at that time, and he called Kerry when he heard Venus wasn't pregnant.

At that time, Kerry was dealing with some documents in a study on the third floor.

Xinyou opened the door suddenly and said: "Kerry, it's time to get a rest."

Then she walked in. She was dressed in a sleeveless black undergarment made from silk. And her body was largely exposed.

She walked towards Kerry in a seductive way, and then moved her fingers along his shoulder.

Kerry slapped her hand away and said: "Xinyou, stop it. I'm very busy."

Xinyou then sat directly on his lap, and said in a coquettish way: "You will never finish your work. Come on, you still owe me a birthday gift."

Xinyou's fragrance filled his nostrils. He lowered his head and bit Xinyou's lips, but then, the image of Venus's bleeding lips came to his mind, and he bit even harder.

Xinyou was surprised, because she thought it would be a daunting task to make Kerry make love to her, but turned out, before she did anything, Kerry was already turned on. She asked the butler not to allow anyone to get into Kerry's study.

Their body was pressed tightly against each other's. Xinyou put her legs round Kerry's waist, and kissed Kerry hungrily.

Just when she thought she would succeed, the phone rang.

Xinyou grabbed the phone and wanted to turn it off, but Kerry snatched it from her hand. Xinyou bit his ear lobe, and whispered: "Please don't answer the phone."

"I have to. It's Henry calling. Maybe it's about Kevin." Kerry slapped her butt and said: "Get off."

Xinyou obeyed. But what made her angry was that after flirting with him for such a long time, he didn't have any physical reaction.

"What's up? Henry." Kerry wiped Xinyou's lips marks off his face with the back of his hand.

"Young master, Venus just had an ultrasound exam, and turns out, she is not pregnant."

Kerry thought he heard it wrong. He said: "What did you say?"

"Young master, Venus is not pregnant."

Xinyou was standing right beside and she heard Henry was saying someone was

not pregnant. And her heart sunk. “Do they know that Venus is not pregnant?” She thought to herself.

“I see.” Kerry hung up the phone. And he was in a completely confused state of mind.

“Not pregnant? I almost drowned her in a pool because of her pregnancy, and now you tell me she is not pregnant?” Kerry thought to himself.

Kerry was depressed. He felt a sudden pang of regret, and he felt things were slowly getting out of his control, and his early conclusions were proven to be wrong one by one.

“Kerry.....” Xinyou interrupted him to stop him from thinking too much.

Kerry’s desire subsided completely. He said: “Xinyou, please leave here.”

Xinyou called his name in a soft voice: “Kerry.....”

“Get out!” Kerry shouted at her in a low voice. He had to think about this problem. He had to figure out what did he do wrong.

Xinyou didn’t dare to stay there anymore. She walked towards the door, opened it, and was about to go. But then, Kerry’s voice was heard again.

“Wait!” Kerry shouted. Xinyou looked back in surprise, but Kerry then said coldly: “Do not come into this study without my permission.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 130 She was downstairs eavesdropping (3)

“Okay, I know.” Xingyou Qiao was acting nice and understanding, while she was full of hatred. She found Kerry growing wary of her.

She remembered the plan Hao Nangong had told her last time. At that time, she was afraid of causing bad effects on Kerry’s reputation and also afraid of bearing the reputation of being a mistress, but now she didn’t care anymore. She thought as long as she became Kerry’s wife, people would one day forget the means by which she did it.

In the study, Kerry lit a cigarette. He didn’t like smoking, but he would smoke when he felt irritable.

In Kerry’s mind, even if Venus wasn’t pregnant, she was still a slut because she did sleep with other men before she married him. There was no doubt about that.

In the morning, Kerry got up early. After washing up, he was ready to pick up Kevin and Venus from the hospital. But when he reached the door, he saw Kevin’s car drive in.

“I said I’d pick you up, why did you come back by yourself?” Kerry said to Kevin. Kevin opened the car door and said as he helped Venus out, “Brother, I’m fine. Don’t worry about me.”

Venus got out of the car. Her one foot was wrapped as tightly as it could be in bandages.

“What’s wrong with your foot?” Kerry frowned at her foot and asked coldly.

Venus stood on one foot, and said, “It’s just a sprain, but it’s much lighter than the last fracture.”

Kerry was uncomfortable when he heard her words, so he didn't say anything. Xinyou looked at the two of them coldly. She thought Kevin was on her side, but she saw him and Venus talked happily now, which made her extremely unhappy. "Why do all of them like Venus?" she couldn't understand.

"Kevin and Venus are on good terms. The ones who don't know you may think you're a couple." Seeing Kerry's look go cold, Xinyou pretended to have said something wrong, "Sorry. I'm just kidding."

"She always finds chances to get me into trouble." Venus stared at Xinyou and thought.

Kevin smiled at Xinyou and explained, "Venus saved me last time and I saved her this time. Isn't it normal for us to be close? Does Miss Qiao want me to have a bad relationship with Venus?"

"I'm joking. Don't take it seriously." Xinyou was in panic and said quickly.

"You'd better not make such jokes." Kevin said.

Kerry turned his head to scold Xinyou, "I don't want to hear such jokes again."

"I'm sorry. I'll never say it again." Xinyou bit her lips and said.

Seeing Xinyou being scolded, Venus's was so happy.

Venus was now worried that Kerry would take Xinyou's words seriously and picked on her later.

"The breakfast is ready. Let's go to the dining room." Kerry coldly said.

Kevin saw him leaving and said suddenly, "Aren't you going to help Venus?"

Kerry stiffened, "Help her?"

Venus was shocked by this offer from Kevin and immediately refused, "I don't need anyone to help me. I can walk on my own."

Kerry heard her words and looked cold again, and then headed straight for the room.

"What if he suddenly gets angry and he just pushes me, and then I'll get hurt again." Venus thought in her mind.

Then Venus looked at Kevin and said in a low voice, "You're getting me in trouble."

Kevin laughed, "I'm concerned about you."

"Just don't mention me in front of Kerry, that's the biggest concern you have for me." Venus said.

"Well, you're too afraid of him." Kevin shrugged.

Watching Kerry walk away, Venus said, "You have no idea how mean he was to me."

Kevin smiled and he kept silent, "He's my brother. Of course I know what kind of person he is." He thought.

"Mrs Qin, please bring me the crutches I used last time." Venus shouted at the villa.

"Okay, please wait a minute." Mrs. Qin answered.

After a while Mrs. Qin brought Venus's crutches over and helped her walk to the

dining room.

While they were eating, Xinyou's phone suddenly rang. She picked it up quickly.

When she saw the caller's name, she nervously deleted the call log.

Then after eating breakfast, she went to a cafe.

At the cafe, she took off her sunglasses and said unhappily, "Please don't call me in the morning. They'll suspect me."

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 130 She was downstairs Eavesdropping (4)

Hao Nangong grabbed her arm angrily, stared at her unblinkingly and said: "Why do you have to hurt Venus? I warned you not to touch her! Not to touch her! But you even tried to kill her!"

Hao was so angry when he heard this news this morning that he smashed everything in front of him into pieces. At that time he just wanted to ask Xinyou about it, so he called her directly without thinking about the danger of being caught. If he didn't need to keep cooperating with her, he would absolutely strangle her.

Xinyou broke away from his grip, and said angrily: "It was only an accident! Besides, isn't she still alive? Why do you have to call me so early in the morning!" "Xinyou, you must remember why do we cooperate! You want to get Kerry, and I want to get Venus, and that is our purpose! I will never forgive you if you try to hurt her again!"

Xinyou snorted and said: "Hao Nangong! I am trying so hard to achieve our purpose, and what have you been doing?"

Hao Nangong took out a card, on which a number was written. He said:

"Obviously, you are not beautiful enough nor smart enough to get Kerry. Call this person, and she will give you what you need. And this time, you'd better stick to the plan."

Xinyou took the card, and inputted the number into her phone, and tore the card into pieces and threw them into a trash can. Determination was written on her face. She said grimly: "This time, I will get Kerry!"

.....

Kerry was at King Ye International Company at that time. He had been feeling restless that day because he couldn't stop thinking about what Xinyou said that morning. He knew Xinyou was just joking around, but the idea that Venus and Kevin may have an affair bothered him greatly.

He wasn't worried about Kevin. He knew Kevin wouldn't do anything inappropriate. He was worried about Venus. What if Venus flirted with Kevin? What if she seduced Kevin? Kevin was so inexperienced in this kind of relationship, and would he be able to resist temptation?

Then, Kerry called John, who was at home.

He said: "John, what is Venus doing?"

John was puzzled. Because it was the fourth time Kerry called him and asked about Venus since that morning. At first he thought Kerry was concerned with Venus, but now he realized Kerry was watching Venus through his eyes.

“Young master, she is painting in the garden.” John said. His answer remained the same.

Kerry asked: “What about Kevin? Is he still at home?”

“Second young master went out just now. He said he was going to the supermarket.”

.....

Xinyou killed her time with some fashion magazines, and when the clock struck five, she took her bag and rushed to Kerry’s office. She knocked his door, but there was no response from inside.

“Has he gotten off work? No way. He is a workaholic, and he only works overtime. And he didn’t call me!” Xinyou thought to herself.

Xinyou kept knocking the door because she thought of another possibility.

“Miss Qiao, are you looking for Director Ye?” Secretary Liu asked in a cold voice.

Xinyou rolled her eyes, but she managed to put a smile on her face when she looked at Secretary Liu and said: “Yes. Is he here?”

Secretary Liu’s face was expressionless as always. She said: “Director Ye got off work early today because he had something to deal with. You can tell me if you need anything, and I can tell him tomorrow.”

Xinyou waved her hand and said: “Don’t bother. I’ll come back tomorrow.”

Xinyou called Kerry angrily when she got downstairs, but when Kerry answered her call, she said in a very soft and tender voice: “Kerry, where are you now? I’m waiting for you. We can go back home together.”

Kerry just arrived at home when Xinyou called. He said: ‘Don’t wait for me. I’m already home. You can get a taxi and come back.’ Honestly speaking, he had completely forgotten about Xinyou.

“Fine. See you later.” Xinyou said.

The moment Kerry walked into the villa, he heard a fit of laughter came down from second floor. Kerry’s face set into grim lines.

John noticed Kerry’s face changed. He explained in a low voice: “Second young master is back.”

Kerry then rushed upstairs. John shook his head. He knew Venus would be abused by Kerry again.

Venus and Kevin were in the same room at that time. Venus was holding a cup of yogurt, and she wore a radiant smile. Kevin was seated on a sofa, and he was looking at a design picture. He said: “Your design is very nice. It is both fashionable and classical. I’m truly surprised.”

“You have a very good taste. That is my favorite design.”

Kerry stood at the door and looked at this lovely scene. Kevin felt his gaze, he looked up and said smilingly: “Big brother, you are back.”

Venus’s smile faded when she heard what Kevin said. Why would he come back so soon.

Kerry put his hands into his pockets and walked inside the room slowly. He looked at the design Kevin was holding and said flatly: “What are you talking about? You seem very happy.”

Kevin waved the design picture and said: "Oh, I bought some food from the market, and I gave Venus some, and Venus showed me her design."

Kerry sat beside him and said: "Kevin, I have something to say to Venus."

Kevin then put the design on a table, stood up, and said: "Alright, I will see whether the dinner is ready. I'm rather hungry."

Then Kevin left the room. Kerry and Venus didn't talk with each other. Kerry only looked at Venus's design.

Then, all of a sudden, Kerry began tearing her design. Venus charged towards him and shouted: "Kerry! Put it down!!"

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 130 She was downstairs eavesdropping (5)
One of her feet was injured, and before she could stand on the other, she was pushed to the ground by Kerry Ye.

Kerry tore through her five designs and then he threw them at her.

"Kerry, are you crazy? It took me all day to draw this." Venus struggled up from the floor and glared at him.

Kerry stared at her with his leg crossed and said coldly, "I told you not to seduce Kevin the first day he came back. Why don't you listen to me?"

After Venus heard his words, she knew that it was Xinyou who said something to Kerry.

"I don't seduce Kevin. We're just friends."

Kerry got up, forcing Venus to the foot of the bed.

Venus was pushed down onto the bed with Kerry on top of her, "You've seduced so many men before. Why would I trust you not to seduce Kevin?"

Venus no longer felt anything but ridiculous at his verbal insults.

"Kerry, you said I've seduced many men. Why don't you go find these men?"

Kerry slapped her across the face. "Venus, shame on you."

Venus covered her face and stared at him indifferently, "Kerry, you are so stupid."

Kerry was about to raise his hand to slap her again, but Venus grabbed his wrist.

"I'm used to you doubting me, but don't you think that Xinyou is trying to ruin your relationship with your brother?"

Venus's words reminded Kerry, who had been thinking about Kevin and Venus together all day, and he hadn't thought about it at all.

Venus saw the change in his expression and continued, "We all live in this villa. I can manage to ignore him, but what would Kevin think? He'll think you forbid me to speak to him because you don't welcome him home."

Under most circumstances, when Venus said these things, Kerry wouldn't believe her and would think that she slandered Xinyou, but now he thought about it.

"You ruined my designs and slapped me in the face, can you leave now?" Venus said coldly.

"No one here can order me to do anything." Kerry looked at her and said.

"I'm begging you to leave, okay?" said Venus.

"Of course not," Kerry lowered her head and kissed Venus on the lips. As long as Venus rejected him he had an urge to conquer her, so he was aroused.

Venus didn't understand why he hated her and he still made love with her.

Venus pushed him. Kerry let go of her lips and looked at her.

“Now the door is still open. Aren’t you afraid Xinyou will be sad to see this?”

Venus scoffed.

Chapter 131: My Mysterious Husband

0 19 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 131 Venus’ s fighting back (1)

Hearing a woman’s whisper and a man’s gasp, of course Xinyou Qiao knew whose voice it was. In this house, that’ the the only one that could make Kevin Ye wait for.

She was engulfed with jealousy and hatred, for she thought that Kerry Ye came back for something urgent, but it turned out that he just wanted to fuck Venus Mu.

Kevin raised his eyes to look at her and smiled, “Miss Qiao, you seem to be very angry.”

Xinyou suppressed the anger and said very reluctantly, “No, what am I angry about?”

Kevin threw the magazine on the table, “I think you should be angry. The couple left the door open in the day time. It’s so rude. There are other bachelors living in this house, right?” He didn’t bother to look at her expression after saying that and went to the kitchen and asked Mrs. Qin, “Mrs. Qin, is dinner ready?”

Mrs. Qin poked her head out of the kitchen and said with a smile, “Yes. We are just waiting for the young master.”

Kevin, however, was seated and lazily said, “No need to wait. They are busy now, but I’m hungry.”

“OK, I’ll serve the table for you.”

Soon, the food was all on the table. Kevin looked back at someone who still froze there and said, “Miss Qiao, let’s eat.”

Xinyou recovered her senses from ‘couple’ word, which she quite hated. She soon would have the word ‘Xinyou’ written next to Kerry’ s name.

Temporarily suppressing her anger, Xinyou remembered what Kevin had done for her yesterday and said softly, “Kevin, thank you for speaking up for me yesterday.”

Kevin stopped eating and smiled politely, “You’re welcome, but in the future, if I have something to ask for your help, you must help me, OK?”

Xinyou made her statement in surprise, “Of course, as long as you need me, I’ll do my best.”

“Good.”

Xinyou had wondered why Kevin had suddenly helped her, but it turned out that he also had something to ask for, which gave her the thrill of knowing someone else’s secrets and also let down her guard against him quite a bit.

...

The two on the second floor didn’t finish until 10 pm and no one bothered.

Venus was tired and hungry and originally wanted to just sleep over, but she was

so hungry that she got up from the bed, while wakening Kerry on the other side of the bed.

“Where are you going?”

“I’m hungry. Go find some food.” Mrs. Qin was a good person, so she might leave some food for herself.

No one should be walking around in the villa at this time, but Venus was still wearing a very conservative nightgown and limped out by the moonlight, with her crutches.

The villa was quiet, with the huge chandelier emitting a golden yellow light. When she reached the stairs, Venus was violently picked up by someone, so she looked back with a shout. It was Kerry who wore nothing on the top, his expression indifferent.

“Put me down, I can walk by myself.”

Kerry’s hands tightened even more, “I’m afraid that you will roll down and kill yourself, so what do I have to blackmail Tianye Mu?”

Venus didn’t say anything more, but she kept a distance from his face. She really didn’t want to smell him, though many women felt it was good.

In the kitchen, there was still some porridge, plus a few kinds of food.

The two of them sat on side of the table and ate an uncomfortable meal in the moonlight, the first time for Kerry.

After the meal, Kerry carried her upstairs again. He hooked the door with his foot, threw her on the bed and then fell asleep.

Venus was frightened, “You are gonna to sleep here?”

“My house, my rule!”

“Well, fine.”

However, a few hours ago, he still called her a slut, but now he had changed another face, making Venus feel that there was no one in the world could be as shameless as him.

He was a complete asshole.

The good thing was that this night, Kerry didn’t torment her.

The next day

In order to stop getting herself into trouble and to keep Kerry from suspecting Kevin, Venus decided to go to work.

Hearing this decision, Kerry had a look at her feet, but he didn’t say anything, while instructing Mrs. Qin to help her into the car.

On the way to the office, even the driver could feel Xinyou’ s anger.

Whenever the three of them went to the office together, the passenger seat was definitely Venus’s and she with Kerry in the back, happily chatting, but today, she sat on the passenger seat.

No, she had to get those things as soon as possible, for she couldn’t stand it for one more day!

Venus looked like she didn’t give a shit. In fact, she didn’t want to sit next to this

asshole. She was trying to refuse, but Mrs. Qin pushed her this way and quickly closed the door, afraid that she would jump out.

When the car arrived at the door of the company, Kerry didn't have the intention to help her. Once he got off the car, he entered the company. Xinyou, of course, never caring about her, caught up with Kerry.

Venus was a bit depressed, for Mrs. Qin forgot her crutches.

Forget it. She couldn't sit in the car all day.

But she was lucky and she ran into Meiling He as soon as she got out of the car.

"Why come back to work before you're healed?" She came over and held Venus.

Venus thanked her, "It's too boring to stay at home and I want to finish that design."

Actually, the other reason why she didn't want to stay at home was that she was afraid that Kerry would tear up her design again. She couldn't afford to mess with him, so she would have to hide away from him.

"Watch out."

...

In the whole morning, Venus was concentrating on restoring her designs and was coldly dealing with Xinyou's sarcastic comments. No matter what she said, Venus just took it as bullshit.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 131 Venus's fighting back (2)

Seeing that Venus Mu ignored her, Xinyou Qiao angrily took her coffee cup and went to the tea room, only then did Venus turn her head to look at her back. Just then, Xinyou's phone rang...

Acting almost subconsciously, Venus reached for the phone on her desk, an unfamiliar number.

Looking at the blurred figure in the tea room, Venus answered the phone.

"Hello? Is that Miss Qiao?"

Venus lowered her voice, "Yes, please"

"I'm ready for what you've asked for last time. When can we meet?"

Venus's heart was beating fast, for this was the first time she had done something like this, and inevitably she was a little nervous. Her intuition was telling her that what this man was saying must be related to her.

"Tomorrow, ten o'clock in the morning, Yieen Café." Venus pretended to be calm.

"Good, remember to bring the cash I asked for. Cash on delivery."

"Okay, see you soon."

Hanging up the phone, Venus copied his number on a piece of paper and then quickly deleted the incoming call and put the phone back on her desk.

After finishing all this, Xinyou just happened to come out of the room, but Venus's heart was still beating fast.

"Venus..."

"Huh?" Venus's voice was a little off-key, "What?"

"You just said to order takeout, order one for me." One co-worker said.

Venus was relieved, "Okay, okay."

Venus was almost scared to death, tapping her chest. She thought she had been discovered.

Xinyou came over and stared at her. Venus silently covered that phone number on the table, and continued drawing as if nothing had happened, but she was thinking.

What if the man on the phone had seen Xinyou when she pretended to be Xinyou for her appointment?

She couldn't care so much.

Wait, the money, how much was it?

First, she needed to check the balance in her card.

Before Tianye Mu disappeared, he would give her a generous living expense every month, and fortunately, she was not an extravagant person, so she barely supported herself for more than half a year.

After entering her account number and password on the online bank...

Gosh, she's only got 13,000 yuan left.

She didn't know whether it's enough. She should have just asked how much it was.

Forget it, take it all out first.

When it was almost the time to leave, Venus walked into the manager's office, "Miss. He, I have to go to the hospital for a checkup tomorrow morning, can I take a half day off?"

"Sure." Meiling He buried herself in work, her voice clear and cold.

"Thank you, Miss. He."

The next morning, after waiting for both Kerry Ye and Xinyou to enter the company, she turned back and slowly walked to the side of the road. She stopped a taxi and headed to the Café.

It was now 8:30 in the morning, an hour and a half before the appointed time.

Venus went to the bank to withdraw all the money and then walked to a shopping mall near the Café and in the bathroom, she tied up her hair to cover half of her face, with a heavy makeup, and put on the big sunglasses and hat she had prepared.

After three or four years of staying with Xinyou, her appearance and voice couldn't be more familiar. After Venus did all this, she really looked like Xinyou, except the nose and mouth.

It was almost time, and Venus entered the Café early.

"My surname is Qiao. I have an appointment with a gentleman, and when he comes later, please bring him to the seat."

The waiter answered, "Yes, ma'am."

With slow steps, Venus took a seat in a relatively closed corner. The light was a little dim, but she needed it.

Approaching ten o'clock, Venus's heart was beating faster and she couldn't help

but feel that it did take a strong heart to be the bad guy, or else she'd be scared to death first.

Ordering a cup of coffee to calm down, she found she was the only customer in the morning. The pleasant music was echoing in the air, extraordinarily tranquil. Once past 10, Venus saw the waiter brought a man in, who was tall and thin, with a pair of black glasses. His hair was in a mess, as if he hadn't gotten enough sleep. He was wearing a white and blue T-shirt, a pair of sandals, with a briefcase in hand.

An IT guy.

She quickly calmed down as she realized that the man didn't know Xinyou.

"Miss Qiao? What a pretty lady." The man bent over to look at her before sitting down and said to the waiter, "Mocha, please."

"Where's the stuff I want?" Venus tried to speak in a soft voice and asked very calmly.

The man patted the bag in his hand and was very proud, "Don't worry, it's all here. Where's my money?"

Venus also pointed to the handbag beside her and said deliberately, "The price..." When the man heard this, he was immediately a little unhappy and stared her up and down once and said, "Miss Qiao, I don't think you're short of money and my offer of five thousand is already very low. If you go back on your word now, I'll leave immediately."

"No, no, I didn't mean that." As soon as Venus heard five thousand yuan, she was happy, for she thought it was quite cheap, "You haven't had enough sleep lately, right? You must have been exhausted for a while, and I wanted to give you some extra. Since you said so, then I..."

The man's expression was a little chagrined. Had he known she meant it, he wouldn't have been so rude. He handed the bag, saying, "Here you are."

Venus reached over and took a quick scan, inside was a paper bag that seemed to wrap a stack of photos.

It wasn't appropriate to look at them on this occasion, so Venus put the bag away and took five thousand dollars out of her own bag, "Count it."

The man happily took the money and weighed it, and said quickly, "No need to count it. I believe you."

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 131 Venus' s fighting back (3)

The waiter came over with the coffee and the man quickly put the money into his pocket.

Venus Mu smiled with her head down, stirring the coffee in her cup. After the waiter left, she said, "I want you to keep this a secret."

The man patted his chest and said, "Miss Qiao, don't worry. The first thing we need to do is to be honest. To9here will never be a fourth person to know about this matter other than you and me and Mr. Nangong."

Venus's fingers holding the spoon moved, Mr. Nangong? Hao Nangong?

She shouldn't be surprised, for Hao and Xinyou were already in the same boat.

“Well, good.” Venus smiled softly.

The man stared at her smile for a few seconds, then lowered his head and took a sip of coffee.

“Miss Qiao, I’ll leave first.” The man got up and took his leave.

Venus suddenly thought of something and called him, “Wait a minute.”

“What? Anything else?”

Venus was wearing a grim smile, “To guarantee my interests, please delete my number.”

The man frowned, “What do you mean, Miss Qiao?”

“I just want to feel safe. Don’t worry, if there’s any cooperation in the future, I’ll call you, but I don’t want to...” Venus didn’t finish her sentence, but she thought the man should know what she meant.

In order to prevent him from calling Xinyou, she had to make him delete the call, otherwise she would be exposed.

“You guys are rich, but are really cowards!” The man muttered and then took out his phone. After finding Xinyou’s number, he walked up to Venus and said, “See? I’ll delete it!”

Seeing him delete the familiar phone number with her own eyes, she stretched out her hands and said, “Glad to work with you.”

The man froze, but still shook her small hand and smiled a little nastily, “Me too. Miss Qiao, if you need anything in the future, remember to call me.”

“Okay, I’ll remember that. Go ahead, I’d like to sit for a while longer.” Venus withdrew her hand, for she didn’t want the man to see her limp.

“OK, Miss Qiao, goodbye.”

Seeing the man out of the café, Venus then got up quickly and called a cab to the center hospital.

She did a good job today, so there wouldn’t be a flaw.

Even if Kerry or Xinyou came to investigate, they would find nothing.

In the car, Mu Venus took off her sunglasses and hat and wiped the lipstick off her mouth, revealing her innocent face.

After the follow-up visit, Venus sat in the empty hospital room and took out the thing that she had spent five thousand.

Inside the envelope was indeed more than ten photos. Venus took a look at, feeling somewhat familiar.

On the first one was Xinyou coming out of the CK International Hotel and the second one was the 1026 number, with the time printed on it. Venus was stunned when she saw the date on it, a date that she would always remember, always remind herself not to trust Zihang Lu, because it was the day she was sold by this scum.

Why did Xinyou take this? Venus was filled with doubts.

And then the third one was a man’s back, but Venus could still tell right away that it was Kerry, who strode into this hotel.

Several of the remaining photos were intimate shots of a man and a woman taken from a distance, but the facial outlines were blurred.

What were Xinyou going to do with these photos?

According to what she had done in the past, she must want to use these photos to frame Venus. The most likely way that Venus could think of was to publicize that she and Hao was having an affair, but she was not in these photos. So, what did Xinyou want?

What a headache!

No, she had to find out what Xinyou was planning, lest she fell into her trap again.

When she returned to the company in the afternoon, Venus had returned to her normal state.

Xinyou turned her head and asked straightforwardly, "Where did you go this morning?"

Venus didn't even look at her, "What does it have to do with you? Why should I tell you?"

"Venus, do you wanna die?" Xinyou lowered her voice and scolded.

Venus smiled at her, "Xinyou, you can use whatever else you have, I'll wait for you."

Xinyou hated her so much that she gritted her teeth, but she couldn't make her disappear completely, "Venus, wait for me. Your end day is coming."

"Fine, I'll wait."

Then Venus buried herself in work after saying this. Now, her main goal was to get the main side of the Style Magazine, so there was no spare time to fight with her.

Seeing her ignoring her, Xinyou fidgeted with her phone, as if she was waiting for a call from someone.

She must be still waiting for that IT guy's call. Venus thought to herself.

Fortunately, she got it.

At four o'clock, Meiling He informed of a departmental meeting.

"Last time, we talked about the cooperation with Style Magazine. Now, talk about your progress." Meiling raised her eyelids to have a look at Venus and said,

"Venus, you and Xinyou are newcomers. Let's start with you guys."

Venus had been working hard for the past few days and had a lot of things stored in her brain. She organized her words and said, "My design this time mainly wants to add China's traditional culture,

such as blue flowers, embroidery, and Chinese frog."

A colleague interrupted her, "But Style is an international fashion magazine, so if it's too traditional that it will look rustic."

Venus also thought of this question and calmly said, "I've thought about this, but with the development of our country, our traditional culture is being accepted by more foreigners. I want to convey not only my ideas through my designs, but also the beautiful things of our country."

Many colleagues here showed their appreciation, but some questioned, "But you can't catch the eye of Style with tradition alone, for it's an international

magazine.”

“Well, you’re right, so I plan to design with fashion in mind, with our traditional stuff playing a key embellishing role to provide the finishing touch.”

Meiling’s indifferent face showed a few rare hints of smile, “Well, that’s a good idea. How’s the design?”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 131 Venus’ s fighting back (4)

“I’ve just got an idea and I’ve drawn a few pictures, and I’m still perfecting it.”

Venus Mu said modestly. If Kerry hadn’t torn up her design, it might have been done now.

Xinyou Qiao smiled wryly, “That means there’s no work yet. I thought you’ve finished it all.”

The atmosphere was slightly awkward, for everyone here knew that Venus was the wife of Mr. Ye. Even the two didn’t have a good relationship, but everyone would show some respect to Venus and besides, her idea this time was really good.

Now Xinyou directly showed her dislike to Venus, which really made everyone a little surprised.

Venus was not surprised by what she said, still keeping a gentle smile and said, “I am not finished, so please Miss Qiao, tell me your idea, so I can learn from it.”

Xinyou didn’t expect that Venus could retort back. The key was that she had no interest at all in this and she didn’t want to participate at all, so she thought nothing in the past few days. What could she say now?

“I... I haven’t had any idea yet...”

As soon as she said so, a colleague couldn’t hold back a ‘puffy’ laugh, then a few more people lowered their heads and laughed sullenly.

Everyone thought there was some awesome she could present, but it turned out there was nothing, so the onlookers were too disappointed.

No matter how much she didn’t care about this, she began to flush. After all, she was still an intern and she couldn’t be too arrogant. The day when she became Mrs. Ye, she would definitely make these people laughing feel regretful.

Meiling knocked on the table with her pen and said indifferently, “Who’s the next?”

Others all finished their ideas. They had worked at Yehuang for many years, all graduates from famous schools, so their sensitivity to the market was high and their perspectives were wide. After listening to everyone’s ideas, Venus really learnt a lot. Work and school were just different, listening for an hour here was better than a week’s classes at school.

“It seems that you are all actively preparing. Like I said last time, this kind of opportunity is rare and if you seize it, not only will it bring great honor to our group, it will also be a colorful chapter in your own career. Okay, that’s it.”

Meiling said a couple of sentences briefly and she glanced at Xinyou and said, “Venus, Xinyou, you two stay.”

The meeting room was soon empty.

Meiling was silent for a moment and said, “The two of you have been worked for

me for a while, and I know who works better. I don't care what your relationship is, but I will never allow you to bring personal feelings to work. Don't forget, you guys are still interns and there's more than a month left. You leave or stay, depend on me."

Xinyou was sullen, she knew that she was talking about herself.

"Mr. He, I'll definitely work hard." Venus said with a sincere expression. She needed to be chosen by Style, so that her brother could see her.

Meiling nodded, "Okay."

Once Xinyou and Venus walked out of the conference room, Xinyou angrily questioned her, "You just did that on purpose, right?"

Venus, with a pair of bright eyes, she said innocently, "Just now? What?"

"You knew I wasn't prepared, but you deliberately made me lose face in front of my colleagues, on purpose, right?"

Venus shrugged and smirked, "Yeah, I'm doing it on purpose, so what can you do?"

"Venus! I never thought you'd be so scheming now."

"Oh my, speaking of scheming, you are the best." Venus mocked her.

When they had just reached the corner of the conference room, Xinyou suddenly had a plan. Since Venus's leg was hurt anyway, so why not just let it break completely? Wasn't she like showing off in front of her colleagues? then Xinyou wanted to make her forever unable to go to work.

Thinking of this, Xinyou saw no one around and no CCTV, she lifted her heels and stepped on Venus.

"Ah..." A sharp pain came to her, making Venus subconsciously pushed Xinyou, whose heels were so high that she directly fell to the ground.

"Xinyou, watch out, OK?" Venus shouted at Xinyou. She had never thought that she would be so bold that she attacked her in the company.

A few colleagues ran over and Xinyou immediately put on a pitiful face, without getting up, "Venus, it was an accident. I'm sorry."

"Accident?" Venus really wanted to smash the folder she was holding down at her face, "Do you have to use that much strength? Do you want me to be a cripple?"

This was the first time the two fell out in the company, and Venus was still concerned about her face, but Xinyou was really too much.

A colleague helped Xinyou up, her fine white arm with a big scar, oozing blood.

"Venus, I really didn't do it on purpose, you..." Xinyou squeezed out two drops of tears and whispered with her head lowered in aggravation, "You can't bully me just because you're Mr. Ye's wife."

Mr. Ye's wife?

What?

She was really an absolute asshole.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 131 Venus's fighting back (5)

People always sympathized with the weak, and when Venus Mu saw a few of her colleagues looking at her with a different look, she changed a painful expression and squatted down to cover her foot, "It hurts, it hurts, my foot..."

Meiling He heard the noise and strode over. Looking at the two, she asked in a

cold voice, "What's going on?"

Venus, who was well aware of the benefit of being the first one to speak, said, "Mr. He, as soon as Xinyou Qiao and I came out of the conference room, she blamed me for just making her lose face and stomped on my foot. I guess, my bone is going to break..."

Xinyou was crying heavily, "Venus, how could you frame me? I really just accidentally touched you. You're Mrs. Ye's wife, so how dare I do this? Look, Manager He, she pushed me and now I'm bleeding."

Meiling had been in the workplace for many years and had long been used to the rivalry between women. She could easily tell who was telling the truth. However, both of them were related to Kerry, and she didn't want to offend her boss. Looking at the clock on the wall, she said to the others, "It's time to go, bye." Even though everyone wanted to stay and watch, but since their boss said so, they had to go.

Meiling rubbed her temples and dialed Kerry Ye's office phone number.

"Hello Mr. Ye, this is Meiling... It's like this, Venus's foot is injured, we might need you to come down... Okay, bye."

After Meiling finished the call, she looked at the two with cold eyes, "I don't care who is right or wrong, no salary, this month."

Venus calmed down, feeling ashamed. She whispered an apology, "Mr. He, I'm sorry, I was too impulsive."

Meiling snorted, "Venus, you let me down." Although she knew that it was Xinyou who was at fault, she expected more from Venus, which was why she had to be tough to her.

Venus's wanted to cry when she heard this. Meiling was not only a superior to her, but also a senior who appreciated her.

"Manager He, I'm sorry, I..."

Then Kerry came. Seeing Venus crying, he was eager to know what had happened.

"What's happened? What happened to the foot?"

Xinyou, who was standing beside him, was filled with jealousy when she saw that he was completely ignoring her.

"Mr. Ye, Venus said that Xinyou intentionally stepped on her foot, but Xinyou said that she did it unintentionally. Since you're here, I'll leave first." Meiling didn't want to get involved in her boss's personal affairs.

Kerry nodded and Meiling immediately turned around and left.

Only three people were there, so Xinyou began her show, so she stretched her injured arm out in front of Kerry and said with a crying voice, "Kerry, look, I accidentally touched Venus, but she pushed me so hard that I'm bleeding."

Kerry took a look at it, only to see the white tender little arm was red, the elbow was skinned, with some blood oozing out. At first glance, it was quite scary, but it didn't matter.

Venus didn't want to show her frailty in front of him, so she endured the pain without speaking or looking at him.

Kerry casually drew a piece of tissue on someone's desk and handed it to Xinyou and said, "Wipe it first."

Xinyou took it. She made it.

“Kerry, take me to the hospital. I’m so afraid it will leave a scar. Then I won’t look good in a dress.” Xinyou tugged on his shirt.

However, Kerry was focusing on Venus and he could see that she was trying to be strong, but he didn’t know if it was habit or machismo, he subconsciously thought she was the one who made a mistake.

“Venus, do you want to stay in the company or not?” Kerry sternly reprimanded, “Didn’t you read the employee code before joining the company? One of them is that collusion and fights between employees are strictly forbidden. This is a place to work, not a place for you to vent your personal anger.”

Chapter 132: My Mysterious Husband

0 21 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 132 Plan, Kevin Got Involved (1)

Venus leaned against the desk with her hands resting on it, and sneered, “Kerry, even if it’s a fight, Xinyou Qiao has a part in it, right? If she hadn’t played tricks on me and stepped on me hard, would I need to push her?”

Kerry was startled, thinking of Xinyou’s tricks, as something flashed in his eyes.

“Where did it hurt? Let me check!” Kerry said, and about to lower his head to check Venus’s feet.

Venus startled and raised her head to look at him. She thought, “what happened to him today? Why does he care about her so much?”

Venus woodenly pointed to her right foot, the surface of her foot had swollen up. Kerry bent down and picked her up and carried her towards the door, “I’ll take you to the hospital.”

“You... you...” stammered Venus. If the eyes weren’t blue, he would definitely think it was Xiaozi.

“You what? Shut up if you don’t want to talk.” Kerry looked a bit irritated, the office has an urgent document to deal with, but he ran down as soon as he received a call from Meiling He.

After the two of them leave, left Xinyou alone with not only jealousy but also tears in the office...

It was the end of the day, and Kerry just walked out of the company’s door with Venus in his arms, which attracted a lot of glances.

“Who said that Mr. and Mrs. Ye have a bad relationship? Look, I think they are in a good relationship, aren’t they?”

“Yeah, you’re right. Mr. Ye is so nice to Madam; besides, he is so handsome.”

“He is like a hero.”

When Venus heard the whispers, she smiled helplessly on her face. to outsiders, she looked so bright and shiny, only the people in the Ye family villa knew what kind of hellish life she lived.

At the hospital, an aged doctor expressed surprise at Venus, “I think you’ve already got a follow-up this morning? What’s going on?”

Venus sat in the chair and took off her shoes. Her right foot that had been stepped on swollen high up. As she about to speak, the doctor fumed, "Didn't I tell you to recuperate? What's wrong with you, girl? Do you want your foot getting better or not?"

"Doctor Lin, just stop scolding me, hurry up and save me, It is so painful that I can't feel it." Venus didn't mention Xinyou, as it wasn't something good.

Dr. Lin squeezed a few times on her feet.

"Ouch! it hurts, it hurts, "

Kerry looked on with a frown and spoke up, "You do it gently."

Dr. Lin stared up at him, "Is she your wife?"

Kerry nodded.

"Now you know to care about her? Why didn't you prevent this before? I think it's 80% that the bone is broken," Dr. Lin said seriously.

"Broken? Can you treat that well? Am I going to be crippled?" Venus asked in a rush.

"Need to get a CT scan on your feet, and I'll check that later." Dr. Lin gave the prescription to Kerry and said, "Take your wife to take a CT scan."

Paying the bill, taking the CT scan, they had no communications during the process.

"Look here, there's a bone broken inside the foot. I suggest applying a plaster cast, and it'll get better faster," After Dr. Lin said that, he looked at Kerry again and said, "Her husband, right? How did you take care of the patient? No matter how busy you are, you can't ignore your wife, but you still let her come alone for the morning follow-up..."

People seem to be especially garrulous when they were old, and Venus stands idly by Dr. Lin's criticism while Kerry strangely didn't retort that.

With the cast on, Dr. Lin asked, "Do you choose to hospitalize or recuperate at home?"

"Hospitalize!" Venus replied.

"Recuperating at home," Kerry spoke.

Venus looked up at him and shrugged her shoulders indifferently, "Ok, you pay for it, and you're in charge."

She actually preferred to hospitalize, and at least the doctors and nurses here were friendly to her. Kerry knew what she was thinking of, but he suppressed the anger.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 132 Plan, Kevin Got Involved (2)

On the way back to the villa, Kerry did not speak anything. At the moment the film came out, he affirmed his judgment. Xinyou Qiao was doubted more. How many lies did Xinyou tell in the past? Had he ever seen the real nature of this woman? At the door of the villa, Xinyou saw the car coming back and hurried to welcome him.

"Kerry, you and Venus Mu are back. How's her foot?" Ignoring Xinyou's concern,

Kerry went straight into the villa.

As Xinyou got neglected by Kerry, she ran to the car door to help Venus, "Venus, I'm sorry, I really didn't expect it to be so serious."

Venus dodged her hand and waved to Mrs. Qin who just came out. "Mrs. Qin, could you please help me."

Mrs. Qin saw her right foot wrapped like a zongzi. She was surprised and said, "everything is fine when you go out in the morning. How can you come back like this?"

"Then you need to ask Miss Xinyou." Venus put her arm on Mrs. Qin's shoulder and jumped inside. "She accidentally touched me, and a bone broke. Mrs. Qin, do you think she is invincible?"

Mrs. Qin smiled awkwardly and didn't dare to talk.

Xinyou secretly bit her teeth, took a deep breath and went to Kerry, who was sitting in the living room. She flattered him and said, "Kerry, are you tired? Let me rub your shoulders. "

"Aren't you going to explain what happened?" said Kerry coldly.

Xinyou was stunned and her tears came immediately, "Kerry, why don't you believe me? I'm really careless. Venus and I have been good friends for many years. How can I deliberately hurt her? "

"Enough!" Kerry said coldly, "Xinyou, Venus is my wife. Even if she has any mistake, I should be the only one who can punish her. Nobody else can touch her. I hope you will remember this. Do you understand?"

Xinyou bit her teeth. "Fine, I understand."

No, it couldn't go on like this!

Kerry's attitude towards Venus was changing rapidly. I should drive Venus out as soon as he was still caring last time.

At night, wandering in the bedroom for a long time, Xinyou dialed somebody's phone.

"Sorry, the number you have dialed is off..."

How? Xinyou didn't give up. After ten minutes, she still got the same result.

What was wrong?

It seemed that I should go there in person tomorrow.

The next day, Kerry went to the company very early. Since he was in a hurry yesterday afternoon, and therefore left some materials that had not been dealt.

Mrs. Qin went into Venus's room with breakfast. "Young mistress, the young master asked me to tell you that you should stay at home these days to have a good rest and you don't need to go to the company. If you need anything, please just tell me. In addition, I'll cook more bone soup these days for you. Hope that you could get better soon. "

After washing her face, Venus said gratefully, "thank you, Mrs. Qin."

"It's very kind of you, young mistress. It's all I should do."

Venus held the wall and came out, "Mrs. Qin, since Xinyou was poisoned by food

last time, people here see me differently, and only you treat me so well.”

Mrs. Qin said with a smile, “I know that young mistress is a kind-hearted person who won’t do that kind of thing. Your breakfast is going to be cold. Please just have it.”

“Okay, I will.”

.....

In the Market.

Xinyou bought several old-age clothes, a white wig and a pair of black frame glasses. Then she went into the bathroom of the shopping mall. After more than ten minutes, a simple old lady came out.

She thought it was safe, but she didn’t know that somebody kept watching her every action in the distance.

“Young master, it seems that she was going to a place. Shall we follow her OK, don’t worry, we will not lose her trace..... “

The taxi quickly drove to the eastern suburb of Sky City and stopped at the gathering place of public rental housing, where most of the renters in Sky City were gathered. The good and the bad were mixed, and the scene was very lively as well.

Xinyou found a room on the third floor according to the address.

“Knock Knock”

Inside came a man’s voice, “Coming. Who’s there?”

The door was opened. An IT man in short sleeve and knee-length shorts standing inside, with a very impatient face, “You old lady, who are you looking for?”

Xinyou didn’t speak. She pushed his body aside, went in and closed the door.

“Hey, old lady, What the hell are you in my house?”

Xinyou took off the black frame glasses and said angrily, “where are the photos? The photos that I want? “

“Who are you? As you come in my house, you just ask your photos without any explanation. Is there something wrong with you?”

“

“I’m Xinyou. Where are my stuffs? Why didn’t you contact me for so long? “

That IT man got confused at first, and then burst out laughing, “who are you lying to? I just met a Xinyou yesterday, and gave her those things.”

Xinyou was shocked. “You’re talking nonsense. I’m Xinyou!” With saying so, Xinyou took out her ID card and threw it to the man.

The man looked at the ID card, where the name on it was truly Xinyou.

Come on. Jesus! Had I been cheated?

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 132 Plan, Kevin Got Involved (3)

“Now believe it?” Xinyou Qiao took the ID card and asked angrily, “who did you exactly give the photos yesterday?”

The man also got a little confused, “just a ordinary woman.”

“What does she look like?” Xinyou asked.

The man thought for a while and said, "she wore a pair of sunglasses with her hair blocking half of her face. I didn't see her face clearly, but she seems beautiful."

Xinyou wanted to slap him a few times, suddenly thought of a person. Then she turned out a photo in her mobile phone and asked him, "is she?"

The man approached to identify carefully, shook his head and said, "No, the woman in this picture is a kind of good girl. But yesterday' one, she was amazing."

"Seriously? Amazing? You don't even see her face and say she's amazing?" Xinyou angrily scolded and thought that it should not be Venus. She went to the hospital yesterday morning and was in the office in the afternoon. She didn't have this time, but who else could that woman be?

Unable to think about that much, Xinyou said to the man, "now, immediately make a new one for me."

"Why, do you think it's easy to do this? It took me several nights to make it. "

"Why? If you give something to the wrong person, and it probably threatens me, who should be responsible for this? "Xinyou threatened coldly, "don't forget, It was Hao Nangong who introduce me to come here. If you don't do it..."

The man knew Hao's means and immediately admitted, "well, I'll make another one, but it will take five days at the fastest."

"No! I want them within three days. "

Five days was too long. Nobody knew what would happen.

"You just kill me. Three days? " The man protested.

Xinyou frowned and increased her chips. "Do it in three days. I'll give you another 5000. What do you think?"

The man's eyes shone, "OK, deal. Where can I find you then?"

Xinyou put on her glasses. "You don't have to look for me. I'll come to you and get the photos myself."

In the meantime, Kevin received a phone call from his subordinates, considered for a moment and said, "go and find out what this man is doing, and ask for details." In half a day, Kevin received all the details about the IT man.

His name was Shaopeng Han, 28 years old, single, and graduated from a famous university in China. After working in a company for a few years, he came out to work alone. Now he was a network hacker, taking on black jobs. He mainly invaded the network of major hotels and companies and stole the information his buyers wanted.

Why would Xinyou want to find such a guy?

Kevin was suddenly interested and thought there was a big secret in her.

.....

In the evening, Shaopeng made instant noodle and squatted in front of the computer to work. The house was a little dark and the lights were not turned on.

"Knock. Knock." There was another unexpected knock on the door today.

With the experience of Xinyou's hard break in the morning, Shaopeng opened the door carefully this time and asked the man outside, "who are you looking for?"

“Are you Shaopeng?”

“Yes, who are you?”

The knocker raised the express in his hand and said, “this is your stuff that a Miss Qiao ordered for you. Please sign for it.”

Shaopeng twisted his eyebrows, a woman surnamed Qiao, Xinyou Qiao?

She flattered me for getting the picture as soon as possible? Shaopeng was a little pleased and proud, so he opened the door and said, “where to sign?”

However, a few strong men suddenly rushed out of the man’s back and carried him in like carrying a chicken. The knocker slammed the door with his back foot and said with a smile, “sign in your forehead!”

Shaopeng was pressed on the sofa by several people, and still had some courage, “who are you and what are you going to do? I will call the police. “

The man cleared a place out of a coffee table full of snacks and beauty magazines, sat opposite him and said, “call the police? Well, do it. The police are looking for you all over the years for things you have done.”

Shaopeng’s face changed. It seems that these people had made a thorough investigation of his background, “what do you want to do?”

“Simple. We want to know what Xinyou ask you to do! Tell me, we’ll pretend that we haven’t seen you today.”

Shaopeng shrunk his neck and said, “this is the customer’s privacy, I can’t tell you.”

Of course not, or Hao would chop him up.

The man chuckled, took out a dagger from his waist, patted him in the face, and said, “Well, you are good at your business. What if I have to know?”

“I won’t say anything about it, even you kill me.”

The man winked at a few strong men beside. In an instant, all their fists and shoes went to Shaopeng, who was screaming.

Nearly a minute later, the first round of group fighting stopped, and Shaopeng’s face and eyes got red and swollen.

“say more and suffer less.”

“I will not tell you anything. That’s it.” Compared with Hao’s death threat, this was nothing.

After three rounds of beating, Shaopeng’s nose and mouth were bleeding, and he still refused to say anything.

The man saw the white instant noodles in the corner of the table and said with a smile, “your noodles are too vegetarian. There is no meat at all. Come here, I will add some meat for you.”

Shaopeng didn’t know what it meant, but a few strong men did. He watched two people holding his right hand and fixed it on the tea table. A man used a knife to draw something on it and said, “For you IT guy, I guess the most commonly used finger is your index finger. So let’s cut this one. It should be chewy.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 132 Plan, Kevin Got Involved (4)

“What are you doing? Don’t touch me... “Shaopeng Han cried out to break the

strong man's hands, but he was no match. Seeing that the sharp dagger was about to cut off his finger, he was so frightened that he cried in cold sweat, "Don't, don't cut, I will tell you."

The man raised his eyebrows however with the dagger staying on his fingers, "Really? I don't listen to lies. "

"Sure, I'll tell you the truth, brother. Please let me go."

The man put up the dagger, "Why don't you just tell me in the beginning? It's a waste of time. Go ahead. "

Shaopeng rubbed his finger that was saved and said timidly, "Xinyou Qiao wants to get some photos from me."

"What kind of photo. I want to know cause and effect clearly!" The man was not satisfied with his answer.

Shaopeng looked at him carefully, and then explained what happened.

It turned out that more than ten days ago, Hao Nangong found him and let him invade the monitoring system of CK International Hotel. He then restored a monitoring picture more than two months ago. However, that picture was seriously damaged. That's exactly Shaopeng's job, so he spent several days restoring the picture. Later Hao told him that a woman, which turned to be Xinyou, would contact him.

Xinyou asked Shaopeng to photoshop several photos by using this monitoring picture. He just wanted the money, not the reason, so he didn't ask anything. The photos were handed over to another woman yesterday, but I didn't expect she was not Xinyou. Therefore Xinyou came today and asked him to make another set. In the car, a man handed a small U-disk to Kevin and said respectfully, "that's what happened. I've warned Shaopeng to do what he had been asked by Xinyou, and pretended that he didn't see me today."

Kevin nodded, "Well done." And then he inserted the U-disk into the computer system of the car. A picture showed.

At about 8:00 p.m., a woman walked into room 1026 of CK International Hotel. The light line on the corridor was too dark to see that woman's face. However, Kevin had a very familiar feeling to her figure and walking posture.

What would Hao and Xinyou want to do with this video?

"Young master, shall we take care of this matter?" The man sitting in the front seat asked.

Kevin chuckles, "Xinyou's target is either Kerry or Venus. It has nothing to do with me, so no need for me to get involved too much?"

"Yes, I see."

Kevin pulled out the U-disk and said to him, "Keep an eye on it and also on Xinyou. If she does something wrong to Venus again and if I'm not there, you must stop it."

"Got it."

Kevin couldn't tell what his feelings for Venus. Maybe he felt like they were in the

same boat, so he always felt close to her.

Although her brother was Tianye Mu, he was a man who could distinguish between right and wrong and never implicate the innocent.

.....

As for Venus...

Venus drew her design picture all the day time in her room. Suddenly she thought of that stack of photos yesterday and wondered would there be any clues in Xinyou's room?

As soon as this idea came out, it was lingering in Venus's minds. A few minutes later, she threw down her pencil and walked out of the bedroom with her crutches. It was just past five o'clock and it would take at least half an hour for Xinyou and Kerry from the company to the villa. Therefore they should still be on their way home.

Mrs. Qin was cooking downstairs, and John was directing his servants to mow the lawn. The whole villa was empty with no one walking around. Venus was determined to walk to the room in the corner on the second floor

She gently twisted the door lock, and it was open. Why did Xinyou not lock her door?

Venus was a little surprised, quickly flashed into the room and closed the door.

Xinyou's room was very simple. Everything here was originally configured for her.

Venus turned over the pillow and the drawer, finding nothing to suspect.

Would it be in the closet?

She went to the closet step by step and then opened it. The closet was full of Xinyou's clothes.

"What are you looking for?"

"Ah—" Venus was frightened by the voice behind her. She turned her head and found that Xiaozi stood at the window and looked at her with a smile. Venus had not seen Xiaozi for a long time.

"Jesus, Xiaozi, you almost scared me to death." Venus patted her chest and gasped, "can you just say hello when you appear next time? Otherwise, sooner or later, I could possibly get heart disease, since I am scared by you a lot of times."

Xiaozi smilingly floated to her side, and looked at her suspiciously, "what are you doing here?"

"Looking for something." Venus touched the clothes with pockets and whispered, "don't make any noise. It will not be good if someone else comes."

"What are you looking for? I can help."

Venus smiled helplessly, "In fact, I don't know what I'm looking for, you can't help." While talking, she turned over the whole wardrobe, and her eyes fell on several valuable bags.

She did not do anything, but these bags were opened by themselves and sent to her front.

"Xiaozi, you are wonderful! Have you improved your skills? "

"Hurry up, I've just learned, and I can't support it for long." Xiaozi urged.

Venus stopped talking and quickly searched these bags. Nothing was found in the first two bags, but in the third one, she found a small card with an address written

on it.

Just then, Mrs. Qin's voice came from downstairs, "Xinyou, welcome home? Where is the young master?"

"I don't know." Xinyou went up the stairs.

Venus's heartbeat got faster. How could Xinyou return home so early?

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 132 Plan, Kevin Got Involved (5)

Oh crap! She was still on crutches and couldn't run out at all.

Wait, wasn't Xiaozi here?

"Xiaozi, help me out!" Venus Mu took his arm and begged him.

"How to help?"

"Get me out of here."

"Beg me." Xiaozi said with a smile.

Venus put her hands together, "Xiaozi fairy, please."

Xiaozi nodded with satisfaction, grabbed her arm and said, "Close your eyes."

Venus closed her eyes and closed the closet, too, "Don't forget my crutch."

As soon as the words fell, the door was pushed open from the outside, Xinyou Qiao threw her handbag on the bed heavily and angrily.

It's really a tough day for her today. First, she didn't get the photos. Then when she arrived at the company, her colleagues avoided her as if she was a monster.

Of course she could care less about their attitude. Kerry Ye was the key reason.

At lunch time, she brought the ordered meal to him, only to see that another lunch box had been set on the table. Kerry also told her not to enter president's office at will if not for business matters, because some employees might gossip.

Xinyou's mood dropped to the deep valley. Gossip? Why didn't he say so when he and she were in love right here in the office before?

When it was time to get off work, she came up to find him to go home together, but she was disappointed again. Secretary Liu said that Mr. Ye had left early.

Kerry was really getting more and more indifferent to her. What's hateful was that she didn't know who took away the photo. Otherwise, this situation could definitely be reversed.

.....

Venus could hear the breeze blowing by her ears. A few seconds later, Xiaozi whispered, "Here we are."

Venus opened her eyes and found herself in her own room. She threw herself in bed immediately, and her heart was still trembling. "I'm not really a bad person type. It's too challenging for my nerves."

Xiaozi was walking in mid air. "What on earth are you looking for?"

Looking at the ceiling, Venus sighed and said, "Xiaozi, I don't want to bother you with these nonsense. By the way, what are you up to lately?"

Xiaozi came down and leaned on the bed like her. "I'm learning magic, of course, and it's advanced magic I am learning."

Venus looked at his face and asked curiously, "How advanced is it?"

"I can't tell you now. I'll show you when I'm successful."

"Good."

.....

Three days later, Xinyou once again appeared at Shaopeng Han's door. He took out the pictures she had been looking forward to for a long time. She checked and confirmed, then she generously gave him the money and asked, "What's wrong with your eyes?"

Shaopeng turned his face and said unnaturally, "I bumped into something." Of course, Xinyou didn't care whether he was telling the truth. At the moment, she was only excited about the scene once the pictures were exposed to the public.

According to the plan, Xinyou made a lot of copies of these photos and handed them to the TV stations, newspapers, magazines, as well as the major Internet portals in A City, and attached the causes and consequences of the whole incident. Then he called Hao Nangong.

"I'm done with what I'm supposed to do. Now let's see what you've got."

"Leave the rest to me."

.....

That afternoon, almost at the same time, all the headlines in A city were occupied by Kerry's scandal girlfriend.

At that time, Venus was making the final design in the garden. Kevin Ye came to her with a laptop and handed it to her. He said with embarrassment, "Look, my brother's scandal girlfriend."

Venus was stunned, "Scandal girlfriend? Who is it?"

"See for yourself."

Venus took over the laptop which said: Kerry, the President of Yehuang Group, was captured to have spent one night together with the scandal girlfriend.

"According to reliable sources, more than two months ago, Kerry spent one night with a beautiful woman whose last name's Qiao in A city's high-class hotel. Even after marriage, Kerry was reluctant to give up his old love. With his help. This Qiao girl was transferred to his company, and they frequently showed up together in public. One employee of Yehuang Group disclosed that Kerry and his wife, Venus, were in a bad relationship. Their marriage was a commercial marriage, mainly for the purpose of winning huge sums of money for the Mu's Group. All in all, the reporter thinks that Kerry and Qiao got to know each other first, and they were in love with each other. However, Venus got in the way, which was really the behavior of a mistress... "

After Venus finished reading it lightly, she laughed hard and pointed at herself and said, "I...I'm a mistress? Is this reporter out of his mind? "

"Now no one cares what the truth is. People are only watching for fun," Said Kevin helplessly with a smile.

"Wait..." Venus slid down the screen and saw some familiar photos, which were exactly the ones she was longing for. "These photo..."

Kevin's eyes lit up. "What's wrong with the photos?"

Venus quickly shook her head, "Nothing. It's just...they don't look real. The pictures were taken from a long distance and the light was dim. How did they identify who's in the photo? These reporters are too ridiculous!"

She didn't want to tell Kevin about the photos for the moment. Now that the

photos had been exposed, it's no use saying it any more.

Kevin said, "What are you going to do?"

Venus was surprised, "Am I supposed to do anything?"

"It's not just this website. Now all the reports related to this incident are based on this manuscript. Obviously, someone has bought the media to hype the matter and want to make profits from it. And these people have nailed you to the stigma for being a mistress. Don't you want to refute it?"

Venus frowned for a moment and said seriously, "Kevin, I'll tell you the truth. Don't tell anyone else."

"Just tell me. I promise never to tell anyone." Kevin raised his three fingers and swore.

Venus looked around cautiously. Seeing no one around, she sighed, "You've seen my life here. The biggest reason why Kerry married me was to lure my brother out. I don't love him, and he doesn't love me, either. But even if he doesn't love me, he shouldn't have tortured me. The truth is, before you came back, I was living in hell. I almost lost my life several times. I lived almost every day under the blade of a sharp knife for fear that the knife might fall accidentally. I am not afraid of death. I just don't want to die like this. I deserve better."

Kevin looked at her calm face with deep emotion, and felt a little pain in his heart.

"Are you afraid of him?"

Venus's eyes showed a sense of vicissitudes. "If it hadn't been for my brother's support, I would have met the Lord of hell already. You do not understand this feeling. In order to leave him, I jumped over the building, stopped eating and crashed the wall with my head, but it was useless. He's your elder brother. You may feel hurt, but this is Kerry. He pressed my head and drowned me in the pool. He stepped on my arm and broke it. And I was almost insulted by his four underlings. Are you asking me if I am afraid of him?"

Kevin's eyelids jumped. He didn't know his brother was so cruel to Venus...

"At first, he tortured me all by himself, and then Xinyou joined him. She was even worse. In order to frame me, she even fell downstairs and poisoned herself.

Everything I said was wrong because I was never the right person in Kerry's mind.
"

"Now that this thing happened, do I want to refute it? Why should I refute? I can't be happier." She said.

Then she added, "What a good opportunity it is! I don't care whose plot it is and what's the purpose. But as long as it can make Kerry divorce me, it's worth it. I am okay with being called a mistress "

"In today's society, people are pursuing fast food culture. If there is a new scandal, I will soon be forgotten, and I can start my life again. I can't wait to see it happen! Let the two live a happy life. This is the best ending I want. "

After finishing the words, Venus felt much more comfortable. It had been a long time since she last chatted with her friends like this.

"Kevin, thank you for listening to me."

Kevin was serious, which was rather rare. He wanted to pat Venus on the shoulder and comfort her, but he considered it inappropriate. After all, she's his

sister-in-law.

Chapter 134: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 134 He Was Obsessed with Her Body (1)
Venus, who was in Kerry's arms, looked at the cameras after hearing these questions. She opened her mouth slightly, but not a word was uttered. She seemed hesitant and sad.

Although she didn't say anything, her facial expression answered all their questions. These reporters were very satisfied with her expression because it was up to them to add explanation to her sadness and hesitancy, and of course, after taking money from Hao Nangong, they would make a story that meets Hao's demands.

So the reporters left with great satisfaction.

Before Kerry and Venus got back home, the stories written by these reporters were already circulating on the internet.

One report was titled: "Kerry's wife, Venus, has acknowledged the fact that her husband is having an affair with Xinyou Qiao!" And they also added a picture to the report, in which Venus's eyes were moist.

Another report was titled: "Kerry's wife looked absent-minded during an activity. She acknowledged that she would soon get divorced with Kerry."

.....

Venus was surprised when she saw these reports. She truly admired these reporters' imagination for making these stories when she didn't say anything.

But Kerry was furious. He pushed Venus into a chair and said: "What the hell did you mean? Why do you have to put on such a pathetic expression!!"

Kerry took her there with the intention of quashing these rumors, but he only made the situation worse!

"You know it's unfair to accuse me like that!! It was these reporters who wrote these stories! Not me!" Venus grabbed her ankle. She didn't want to get injured again.

"They would never report like that if you didn't put on that bloody expression!"

"So you want me to laugh? How can I laugh on that occasion?"

Kerry stared at her unblinkingly. He remembered something suddenly. He walked to her and cupped her neck, and asked: "Did you give away these information on purpose? Where did they get the pictures?"

Venus's face was turning pale because of Kerry's grip. She said: "Kerry, how am I able to do that?"

"Then how did they know how long Xinyou has been living here? And how did they know that I'm taking you to the activity? Is there anything that you can not do to get out of here? Let me tell you this: No one can change my decision! I don't care what are these reporters saying. And I'll never let you leave!! You should forget about that!"

Kerry released his grip, and said to a butler: "Lock her in that small room behind the villa!! Let her live with the animals in there. Remember, don't give her any food for the next three days."

The butler looked at Venus, who was coughing violently, and said: "Young master, that room is used to store all the useless junks, and....."

"Why do you have so many questions?"

"Wait a second, Kerry." Venus recovered, and said before two maids came to garb her: "I know who did that."

Kerry froze for an instant. Then he said: "Fine. Tell me who did it."

"Xinyou and Hao Nangong!" Venus said.

Kerry laughed. Then he looked at Venus with contempt and said: "Why should I believe you? You are just lying!"

"It is true! I am not lying! Why should I lie when I am about to be locked in a deserted room!" Venus said.

"Venus! You think I'm a three year old baby? Where is your evidence?" Kerry looked at her condescendingly. His eyes were cold and impersonal.

"Evidence?" Venus remembered that IT specialist all of sudden. She found his number and said to Kerry: "You can find this person, and he will tell you whether I was lying or not."

Kerry looked at the number and shouted: "Henry!"

"What's up, young master." Henry walked in, and stood there respectfully.

Kerry gave him the phone and said: "Find this person."

"Yes." Henry memorized the number and left.

Venus drank some water to calm herself down.

"Venus, if you just lied to me....."

"You will know whether I was lying to you when Henry found that person." Venus rubbed her ankle, which got even more painful after being pushed by Kerry just now.

Shaopeng Han, who was living in a rented room, felt regretful. He realized he shouldn't have done this business in the first place. He got even more panicky when he saw the reports that had been circulating on the internet. He would never do it if he knew Xinyou would threaten Kerry with these pictures, because he knew Kerry's people were much more brutal than that group of people who asked him to make the pictures.

"Stop beating me! I will tell you everything!" Shaopeng shouted to Henry's people.....

An hour later, Henry got back to the villa.

"Young Master, I know what happened." Henry said. He was feeling annoyed because he wasted too much time looking for that person, and in the end he found that person was so near to him.

"What happened?"

"The person Venus wanted me to find is a hacker, and he said Hao Nangong and

Xinyou asked him to make these pictures.”

Kerry grabbed a cup and smashed it into pieces. Venus covered her face in an instant to protect herself from the flying fragments.

“Bastards!” Kerry was furious. Blue veins throbbed on his arm.

He finally realized that Hao and Xinyou were working with each other to force him to get divorced with Venus under the pressure from the public. Because Hao wanted to get Venus, and Xinyou wanted to be his wife. He thought to himself: “It is a very good plan, but I am not the kind of person who yields to pressure!”

“Young master, that hacker also said.....”

“What did he say?”

“He also said that another group of people threatened him and took the original materials from the hotel.”

Venus was also shocked when she heard this. She didn’t know who were these people at all.

“Does he remember who were these people?” Kerry asked.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 134 He Was Obsessed with Her Body (2)

Henry shook his head and said: “He said he was too nervous at that time to remember anything.”

Actually, Shaopeng Han wouldn’t dare to say it even though he remembered. He didn’t want to trigger their retaliation.

Venus stood up when she saw the problem was solved. She said coldly: “Can I go now?”

Kerry looked at her. Mixed feelings came over him. He said: “If you know this, why didn’t you tell me about it earlier?”

Venus laughed dryly. She said: “I just told you about it, but did you believe me? Do you still remember how many shitty things have happened since Xinyou moved into this villa? I have explained so many times, but did you even believe me once? Why should I keep explaining when you obviously have no trust in me?”

Kerry didn’t know what to say. So many memories came flooding back to him, and just like she said, he didn’t believe her once.

“You should have given me the number earlier.....” His voice was low and he sounded very regretful.

Venus smiled coldly and said: “Kerry, do you still remember how many times have you tried to kill me? You are right about one thing: I really want Xinyou’s plan to succeed, because I will be free if you compromise and get divorced with me! That’s why I didn’t expose Xinyou’s lie.”

What she just said pierced Kerry’s armor and stabbed his heart slowly as if her words were a knife. He felt painful and he felt all his strength was drained.

“Now, the truth is finally uncovered. If you still want to kill me, just do it. I am too tired to resist.” Venus straightened her shoulders, and looked in Kerry’s eyes. Silence then fell upon the living room. The sunshine came streaming in at the window, but Venus was still feeling cold.

The clock was ticking the time away. Kerry looked at Venus, who was standing right in front of him. Her face remained the same, but her character changed. At first, all her emotions were written on her face, but now, she became so good at concealing her feelings. She was so close to him, but still, he couldn't tell how she was feeling. Is she feeling nervous? Or fearless? Or what?

And he knew, it was him who changed her.

Some time later, Kerry said to Mrs Qin: "Please take her upstairs. And ask Doctor Han to check her ankle."

"Sure, young master!" Mrs Qin was so happy. Kerry was finally caring for Venus. She thought.

Venus also sighed inwardly with relief.

Henry, after thinking for a long time, said to Kerry: "Young master, Mr Nangong is still trying to give this incident more publicity, and people will talk about it for a long time. Should we also find some medias to stop it?"

"No. Don't they want to know what is my attitude? I'll tell them what is my attitude." Kerry said. Then he called Xinyou and said: "Xinyou, where are you now? Come back. I have something to say to you. I'll be waiting for you."

.....

Xinyou was at Yehuang Group at that time. She was filled with excitement when she hung up the phone. She thought her plan finally succeeded, because the way he just talked to her was so gentle and so sweet.

She couldn't wait anymore. She turned off the computer, with which she was just reading a new report about Kerry and Venus, and got back to the villa without even asking Meilin He for leave.

She felt so excited when she thought that she would soon become Mrs Ye, and she would soon kick Venus out of the villa.

The first thing she saw when she walked into the living room was all the glass pieces on the ground, and she looked at Kerry, and found his face was grim. She thought Kerry just quarreled with Venus, and she was very glad.

"Kerry, what's the matter?" Xinyou asked in a soft voice.

Kerry looked at her and he wanted to give her one last chance. He asked flatly: "The rumors about me and Venus are now flying around. You know who started these rumors?"

Xinyou didn't expect to be asked about this. She calmed herself down and said: "Eh, I have no idea. Aren't you investigating? Is there still no result?"

"I got the result. She is living right in this villa. I just can't believe it was her." Kerry said in a cold voice. He fixed his gaze on her face.

Xinyou smiled awkwardly and said: "So, you know who she is?"

"Yeah. Do you want to guess? Who do you think she is?"

Xinyou arched her brows and thought about it carefully, and then she acted to be surprised and said: "Is she Venus? No, it can't be her. She wouldn't do that. Why would she?"

Kerry was seized by both anger and disappointment. He knew he would wrong

Venus again if he didn't know the truth beforehand. And he knew Xinyou would keep pretending to be a good friend of Venus's.

Kerry was silent, and Xinyou continued: "But if you think about it carefully, it is also possible. Because Venus has told me many times that she wants to leave this place. But what she did was just way over the line. Not only did she get her own reputation tarnished, she also dragged you into....."

"Xinyou Qiao!!" Kerry shouted suddenly. "How can you still blame Venus for what you did!! Have you no shame?"

Xinyou was numb with shock. Her mind went blank. A few seconds later, she asked nervously: "Kerry, what are you talking about? I don't understand you."

"You don't understand? Fine, let me ask you: do you know this person named Shaopeng Han?"

Shaopeng Han? the hacker? how did he know this person? Xinyou thought to herself.

"I...I..." Xinyou's face went pale, and she didn't know what to say.

"Cat got your tongue? Xinyou, I always thought you are a nice girl! But you are a woman with no moral scruples! Is there anything that you can not do to achieve your purpose?" Kerry stared at her. He found he didn't know the woman standing in front of him at all.

He remembered Venus once said that he was blind, and now he realized Venus was so right about that.

"Kerry, please listen to me. It's not like that....." Xinyou grabbed Kerry's arm, and tears were streaming down her face.

Kerry slapped her hand away and said coldly: "Okay. Give me an explanation. I'm listening."

Xinyou's mind was racing. She thought she could only blame Hao Nangong for everything. She said: "Kerry, I did this because I was forced by Hao Nangong. He wants to get Venus, and that's why he devised this plan. It's really none of my business."

"How did he force you?"

Xinyou lied blatantly: "He said that if I don't cooperate with him, he would.....he would drive me out of this city. You know, his family is very powerful...."

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 134 He was obsessed with her body (3)

"Shut up." Kerry interrupted her angrily.

"You betrayed Hao, does he know that? I suggest you talk to him and then give me a reason." He said sarcastically.

Xinyou Qiao immediately apologized, "Kerry, I was wrong. I shouldn't have agreed to Hao Nangong to set you up. I was really wrong. Please forgive me, please...."

Kerry did not pity her. He pushed her away and said to Butler Wang, "Pack Miss Qiao's luggage and send her away."

Xinyou Qiao didn't expect him to be so heartless. But she knew she couldn't leave here. If she left Ye family, it would be even harder for her to come back.

“Please don’t do this to me,” Xinyou knelt on the floor, grabbed his clothes, begging, “I’m doing all this because I love you. The first moment I saw you at the hotel, I fell in love with you.”

Kerry bent over and lifted her chin, “You love me? The way you love me is by destroying me?”

Venus was now standing on the second floor balcony eating an apple and she was watching the scene downstairs happily.

“Madam, you’d better go to your room or Mr. Ye will be mad at you again.” Mrs. Qin said.

“Don’t worry. He has no time to notice me now.” Venus just watched them and said in a low voice, “I’m happy to see Xinyou Qiao begging Kerry.”

Xinyou shook her head, “I would never do anything to hurt you. Have you forgotten about our first night at the hotel? I gave my virginity to you. I made up my mind then that I would only love you for the rest of my life.”

“Xinyou Qiao, I’m always wondering if the girl that night is really you.” Kerry looked at her coldly.

“How can you doubt what happened that night?” Xinyou’s heart trembled and her tears flowed even faster.

At that moment, Butler Wang and two maids came over with several suitcases, “Sir, Miss Qiao’s luggage is here.”

“Now leave here. I don’t want to see you again.” Kerry said to Xinyou coldly.

He’d take that night as a beautiful memory. If he let Xinyou stay here, he was afraid that his good memory would be ruined.

“Kerry, could you let me stay here for a few days? I have nowhere to go now.” Xinyou was still begging.

Kerry pulled a card out of his wallet and tossed it to her, “You take the money and go to the hotel. Wherever you go, don’t show up in front of me again.”

He was always heartless. Once he made up his mind about something, no one could change his decision.

“Miss Qiao has been living in our house for so long. It’s a little inappropriate for you to kick her out suddenly.” Kevin came in from outside.

Kevin’s appearance had eased the atmosphere. Kerry calmed down a little.

“What’s wrong with it?” Kerry asked patiently.

Kevin sat next to him and explained. “Now the media are saying that Miss Qiao is your lover. Now that you’ve kicked her out, what will people think of you? If Miss Qiao smeared you to the media again, your reputation will be tarnished.”

“I won’t do this.” Xinyou said quickly.

“You shut up!” Kerry shouted at her, and then turned to Kevin and said, “Gossip doesn’t work on me.”

“I know you don’t care that. But I’m afraid that it will affect our company’s reputation. Our company’s main business is making woman clothing.” Kerry said quietly. “Women are very sensitive. If you are promoted by the media as a scum who plays with women’s affections and a husband who cheats on your wife, they

definitely won't buy our company's clothing."

Kevin's words calmed him down. He thought his brother's words made sense. He was the president of the company and his image also represented the company. He didn't care about his own reputation, but he couldn't let the company's reputation be in jeopardy.

"Then what do you think I should do now?" Kerry said calmly.

"It's simple." Kevin chuckled. "You and Venus take a few intimate pictures to show you're in love and get a few media outlets to put them out. Then you send out a statement just saying that this whole thing is a deliberate attempt to frame you," Then he pointed to Xinyou. "You make her record a video to clarify that she has nothing to do with you."

After Kevin said that, Kerry was suddenly enlightened. He used to not care public opinions, but if it would affect the company, then he would have to take this matter seriously.

"Just do as you say." Kerry patted his brother's shoulder and said, "You become matured and more sensible since you came back."

"Of course." Kevin smiled and said, "Time is the best teacher."

Kerry walked up to Xinyou and said emotionlessly, "I'll let you live here, but I'm warning you not to play tricks on me. If I find out you're still doing something mean, I won't let you off the hook."

Xinyou nodded.

.....

Afterwards Venus walked into the room upstairs on crutches. She's a little confused as to why Kevin left Xinyou live here. Why didn't he tell Kerry what Xinyou had done before?

Venus was a little reluctant at the thought of taking a few intimate pictures with Kerry, but if these pictures spread on the internet, her brother would be able to see her. So she thought it was worth a try. When Kerry asked her to take intimate pictures with him, she pretended to hesitate for a moment and then agreed.

After four days of planning, the news of Kerry's girlfriend took a dramatic turn. He first stated through the media that he and his wife had always been in love and also showed people these pictures of their affectionate relationship. The company's employees also showed photos of him carrying Venus out of the office. In the end, Xinyou clarified that she and Kerry were just boss and employee, and she stayed at Ye's house because Venus took her in.

Overnight, Kerry's image went from being a scum to a good husband. The company's sales also increased several times.

Hate welled up inside Xinyou as she thought of the two of them together. She thought she could kick Venus out of the Ye family this time with the photo, but she didn't expect to make a mess of things. Now Kerry didn't believe her either.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 134 He was obsessed with her body (4)

"Who leaked the news? Is it the woman who posed as me to get the pictures?"

Xinyou Qiao thought.

Suddenly, her phone rang. She brought it over and saw that Hao Nangong texted her: You piece of crap.

“Crap? Hao Nangong, you’re the fucking crap!” Xinyou cursed.

Xinyou knew she had to find a way to regain Kerry’s trust. She was determined to become Kerry’s wife.

For the past few days, Kerry hadn’t even looked at her and he’d grown closer to Venus and stayed in Venus’ room basically every night. He took her to work and picked her up from work every day. They really seemed to be a loving couple.

Although Xinyou knew that they pretended to love each other, she was afraid that Kerry would really fall for Venus.

Standing on the balcony, Xinyou saw Kevin walking not far away.

Suddenly, she thought that if Kevin could help her, he would be more useful to her than Hao Nangong. Then she thought of a perfect reason, and went downstairs to him.

“Kevin, you’re taking a walk?” She asked.

Kevin put his hands in his pockets and walked slowly, “Yeah, the moon is so beautiful.”

“Yeah, it is,” Xinyou said. “I really appreciate what you did the other day.”

Kevin raised an eyebrow, “Not to mention it.”

“Ever since I met you, you have helped me many times.” Xinyou smiled, “can you tell me why you helped me?”

“There’s no reason. I just do good things sometimes when I’m in a good mood, but when I’m in a bad mood, I won’t help anyone even if someone begs me.” Kevin said coldly.

That was a good reason that was hard to argue with.

As Kevin walked along the gravel path, he knew that Xinyou had come to see him for something, but he wouldn’t ask her if she didn’t say. He really disliked calculating woman, but he had to keep her around in order to get his brother in trouble occasionally.

After a few minutes, Xinyou finally couldn’t hold back and said, “Kevin, I want to make a deal with you.”

Kevin smirked in his mind.

“You want to make a deal with me? Why would I have to make a deal with you?”

Kevin asked.

Xinyou laughed lightly, “I know you’re eager to find Tianye Mu, and I can give you information on him. What do you think about this bargaining chip?”

Kevin stopped and turned his head to look at her, “I can’t even find out where Tianye Mu is. Can you find out where he is?”

“Actually Venus knows about Tianye Mu’s whereabouts, but she hid it from all of you.” Xinyou said slowly.

Kevin wore a faint smile. “This woman is good at taking advantage of people’s mind.” he thought.

“Since she hid it so well, how did you know?”

Xinyou raised her chin proudly and said, "I've been friends with her for so many years, so I can say that I'm the one who knows her best. As long as you work with me, I'll be able to get the information about Tianye Mu."

Kevin bowed his head and laughed quietly for a moment. "And what do you want me to do?"

Xinyou saw him agree, and then she said happily, "I'll tell you the information about Tianye Mu, you help me kick Venus out of the Ye family."

Kevin couldn't hold back his laughter. "Where did she get the confidence to think I would help her?" he thought.

Xinyou was stunned, "Why are you laughing? Don't you believe me?"

"Last time, you used Tianye Mu to deal with Venus, and this time it's the same tactic, can't you do it differently? Or do you think you can fool me?" Kevin said directly.

Xinyou's face became contorted. It was as if she had been undressed, ashamed and angry.

"Kevin, I really wanted to make a deal with you."

"Then you need give me useful information instead of making up lies here." Kevin said bluntly.

"Fine, I'll find out where Tianye Mu is." Xinyou stomped her feet and turned to leave.

Kevin watched her back as she left and smiled, "I'll just wait to see what tricks you'll come up with."

He had also investigated Venus. She didn't know Tianye Mu's whereabouts.

Besides, he was just trying to cause a little trouble for his brother, and he didn't want to target Venus.

.....

Right now in Venus's room, Venus was negotiating with Kerry. She wanted to take a shower and Kerry insisted that she make love to him first.

"Kerry, can you control yourself? I haven't had a good sleep for many days." Venus clung to the bathroom door.

"It's your duty as a wife." Kerry stood in front of her.

"But please taking care of my feelings. All I want now is a shower and a good sleep."

Then Kerry piked her up and headed straight for the bathroom, and threw her into the huge tub filled with hot water, "Now you can take a bath."

"Kerry, are you crazy?" Venus said angrily.

Then Kerry took off his own clothes and went in the tub as well.

Seeing him get in, Venus tried to crawl out, but he pulled her back, "You said you wanted to take a bath Why do you want to run away now?"

Venus kicked him a couple of times, but there was no threat to him, "Kerry, you get out."

Kerry wouldn't listen to her. He just stripped her and got on top of her. "I've been nicer to you the last few days and you've forgotten my temper." he said.

"I know you're perverted all the time."

"Really? Then I'll deepen your memory so that you'll never forget it."

“Aren’t you afraid of impotence if you keep having sex so often?” Venus said.

“You’re an asshole. I’m telling the truth. Why do you bite me?”

“What you’re saying is so annoying!” Kerry grabbed the dress at the edge of the tub and gagged her with it.

Venus glared at him and protested with her look.

“Don’t worry. I won’t let you drink the bath water.” Kerry laughed.

Actually Kerry didn’t understand why he was obsessed with her body every night.

Since she was his wife, why didn’t he do what he wanted to do to her?

[ShareFacebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

[Share via Email](#) [Print](#)

[Leave a Reply](#)

Your email address will not be published. Required fields are marked *

Chapter 135: My Mysterious Husband

0 33 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 135 Tianye showed up again (1)

Yehuang Group

Rubbing her sore back, Venus Mu walked into the design department, and a beautiful colleague came to her.

“Venus, are you alright?” She asked with concern.

“I’m fine.” Venus responded.

Ever since their ‘pubic showing’ a while ago, colleagues had become warmer to her.

“I see you don’t look too good, and you’re still wearing long sleeves, do you have a cold? I have some medicine there.”

“Oh...yeah, thanks.” Venus didn’t refuse her.

“Well, rest for a while and I’ll get you some medicine.”

Walking to her seat, Xinyou Qiao, who was next to her, gave her a cold glance and turned her head away.

Venus had already gotten used to her this kind of attitude. As long as she didn’t mess with her, she didn’t bother to find her trouble.

After a few days of perfecting, Venus’s design was completed. Then she brought it to Meiling He’s office, who was attracted at once.

“Good. It’s much better than what I was given last time. Prepare yourself and you are gonna to report it tomorrow to Mr. Ye. This is the only chance for us to win.”

Venus said confidently, “Manager. He, I’ll do my best.”

“Well, off you go.” Meiling gave her the design and also a document, “Send this to Mr. Ye.”

Uh...

“Go ahead!” She frowned.

“Sure.” Venus helplessly took over it, feeling that she was about to become her secretary. As long as the documents that were given to Kerry, she must be the one

to send them. Meiling didn't care about her at all, for Venus just recovered. When she reached the president's office, Venus suddenly remembered his brutality last night and instantly didn't want to see his face, so she turned to the secretary's desk.

"Secretary Liu, this is what Manager He asked me to send here. Please give it to Mr. Ye." Venus said politely. In the company, she always kept in mind her identity, an intern in the design department.

Secretary Liu looked at the document and her attitude was gentle, "Venus, you can send this document by yourself. No one is there right now."

It was because there was no one there, she didn't want to go in.

"Secretary Liu, please help me." Venus put her hands together to beg her, but she was ignored by Secretary Liu.

"Venus, Mr. Ye has just ordered that if you come, you should go directly to him." This was definitely his plan.

There was no way out, so Venus had to take the documents and slowly walked to office door and knocked.

"Mr. Ye, this is the document that Mr. He asked me to send."

"Well, leave it here." Kerry was busy with his work, so he didn't look up.

"Okay, then I'll go out first." Venus was gloating inside, for he didn't stop her this time.

Before she could reach the door, she heard him ask, "You have a cold?"

"No." Venus answered subconsciously, and when she turned around, she saw a cup of hot water on the coffee table not far away, next to it was the medicine, the same as the one given to her by her beautiful colleague just now.

Kerry raised his head, "Then you... are wearing so many today? Is it cold?"

Venus was indignant. Didn't he know why she was wearing so much?

"Take a look at my arm. Can I just wear short sleeves like this?" As she spoke, Venus lifted her cuffs to show the blue strangles on both wrists.

Recalling what happened in the bathroom, he did think that he didn't consider about her too much, for he was focusing all on himself.

"If there's nothing else, please let me go, OK?" Venus noticed he wasn't right, so she pulled her sleeve down and continued to walk out.

"Stop!" Kerry yelled.

Venus returned helplessly, "Mr. Ye, is there anything else?"

Kerry pointed to the sofa and said indifferently, "It's almost the lunch time. You sit there and wait, I've ordered lunch."

Lunch together?

No, she was afraid of indigestion.

"Mr. Ye, I'll go to the staff restaurant myself."

Kerry became much colder, "Do you want the staff to say that I mistreated you? I won't repeat my words."

Venus bit her lip and glared at him, sitting on the sofa unwillingly.

Ten minutes later, Secretary Liu pushed in a food cart with seven or eight plates on it.

This is too sumptuous.

Venus helped Secretary Liu move all the food to the table, saying 'thank you'.

Then Secretary Liu smiled and went out.

"Let's eat." Venus called him. She just wished to finish the lunch as soon as possible, in case of any accident.

Hearing this, he threw down the report in his hand, going to the bathroom to wash his hands, and came back to sit next to her.

"Does your arm still hurt?" Kerry suddenly asked.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 135 Tianye showed up again (2)

Venus Mu paused and looked at him with a weird gaze, "Kerry Ye, what happened to you?"

Was he caring about her now?

It must be something wrong with him.

Kerry knew what she meant, but he just ignored her and kept eating.

She only deserved abusing, not well-treated.

But why he was angry when she was acting like this?

Venus ate so quickly that she almost choked several times, so she gulped down some soup before swallowing.

"Can't you just slow down? I won't grabbing it." Kerry couldn't help but reprimand her.

"I... I'm too hungry." Venus said, but she wasn't hungry at all.

"Really? Then eat more." Saying so, Kerry poured a plate of super spicy fried pork with peppers into her bowl and he remembered that she disliked spicy food very much.

Venus's eyes widened as she looked at the red oil dish. He was deliberately screwing her.

"Aren't you hungry?" Kerry looked at her gloomily, as if he would put all this into her mouth as long as she said she wouldn't eat.

Venus was speechless and simply gave the bowl to the table, "I'm full." If she ate all this, she would definitely have pimples all over her face tomorrow.

"Are you sure?"

Noticing the threat in his words, Venus saw that there was still more than half of the rice in his bowl, so she changed her attitude and she took him some food,

"Mr. Ye, I'm really full. You've only eaten that much, how can you work well in the afternoon? Come on, try this shrimp, it's quite delicious."

Kerry was startled by her enthusiasm, whose newly risen anger somehow disappeared, and then accepted her service frankly.

"This is also delicious, try it." Venus put another piece of mushroom to his bowl.

Kerry raised his eyelids to catch a hint of displeasure on her face, so he pushed the fish in front of her and said, "Pick out the fishbones."

“Why? I could give the fish to you, what do I need to do that?” Venus retorted.
“I do. Venus, I’m your boss.” Kerry tried to use his superiority.
With chopsticks grabbing in her hands, she resisted the urge to drop them, “Mr. Ye, it’s off duty time.”
“But you’re in the company now, you’re my employee.”
“Ah...well...great!” Venus gave a thumbs up for him, very unconvinced to look down and pick out the fishbone while cursing inwardly.

...

The company’s downstairs canteen
Xinyou Qiao put down her chopsticks as she ate and took out her phone to call someone, “I have something for you.”
“What time?”
“I’ll leave work this afternoon and I’ll send you the address later.”
“Okay.”
Xinyou hung up the phone, and had no desire to eat.
Although Hao Nangong called her a loser, she still had to use his influence.

It sucked.

...

In the evening, Xinyou came to the place she had agreed with Hao and ordered a lemonade. She urgently needed to calm down recently.
But after waiting for almost half an hour after the appointed time, Hao still hadn’t shown up.
The longer she waited, the more furious she got. Wasn’t he he just rich? Without his parents, without the Nangong family behind him, Xinyou would never have made an alliance with him.
It was only the lights were on that Hao appeared.
They hadn’t contacted each other since the last trick was revealed, except for that text of course.
“Hao, can you be a little more punctual? Look at the time, I’ve been waiting for you for such a long time?” Xinyou lost her temper at him.

Hao was also not in a good mood, “You can go you don’t want to wait. I haven’t asked you about the thing? Why was it exposed when the plan was so well thought out?”

“You can’t just blame me. That cyber hacker you found was too weak to just give the pictures to others without seeing me in person...”

“When did it happen? Why didn’t you tell me?” Hao interrupted her with a gloomy face.

Xinyou lowered her head. At that time, she wanted to tell Hao, but after waiting for a few days, she didn’t see any movement from the one. With the attitude of ‘less was better than more, she kept this matter hidden, not knowing that it would end up being a big trouble that would ruin her.

Hao was extremely annoyed, “Xinyou, what’s wrong with you? How could you not

tell me? Do you think our alliance will continue?”

“I’m sorry... It won’t happen again.” Xinyou apologized in a low voice. It was currently too hard for her to achieve her goal with her ability alone.

Hao stared at her for a while, wanting to turn his head and walk away, but...

“Tell me, what do you want from me this time?”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 135 Tianye showed up again (3)

Holding the cup, she briefly told about her conversation with Kevin, “Kevin is so strange, for he always helped me when it’s urgent, but when I tried to ask him for help, I was rejected. What do you think?”

“Kevin is the second son of Ye family and he only acts according to his mood, so it’s not strange at all for him to treat you like this.” Hao Nangong had met Ye him several times, so he knew him pretty well.

“Then how can I let him trust me? Now in Ye family, he is the only one that can help me.”

Hao shook the wine glass in his hand and said, “He doesn’t want to work with you, that’s because he knows he can’t get anything from you. As long as you have what he wants in your hands, he will definitely beg for you without you having to go to him.”

Xinyou was depressed, “I know he wants information about Tianye Mu, but where am I going to find him?” At this, she paused and stared at Hao, “Could it be that you know something?”

Hao laughed a few times, “If I knew where he is, would we still need to waste so much time? Do you think it’s easy to find him? He’s an even more powerful person than Kerry.”

“Hmph! Doesn’t that mean what you just said is just nonsense?”

Hao took a sip of the wine, his eyes glowing, “Are you stupid? He wants him, you just tell him. Is it necessary that what you say need to be true?”

Xinyou was very clever and when she heard Hao say this, she immediately reacted and said quite excitedly, “You want to use the fake Tianye to confuse them?”

“Not only to confuse them, but also to make a complete break between Venus and Kerry. I heard that Venus and Kevin have a good relationship too?” Hao raised his eyebrows and asked.

Thinking of their friendship, Xinyou was jealous and angry, “Venus once saved his life and he also save hers. So, what do you think?”

Hao had an unexplainable resentment inside, for Venus could get along well with other men, but why couldn’t she accept him? Not even to be friends?

“In that case, if you make some efforts and turn both of the brothers and Venus against each other, won’t we have achieved our goal?”

Xinyou seemed to have foreseen the future, her eyes glowing brightly, “So where is the fake Tianye?”

“I’ll cooperate with you to put on a big show then.” Hao was smug.

Xinyou desperately needed to know what she should do next, “What do I have to do? Tell me.”

Hao leaned forward and lowered his voice, "Let's start like this..."

...

The following day, in order to select the best design to work with Style, both departments came up with the best proposals.

Meiling He and her competitor, Zijie Li, were sitting opposite. The meeting room was filled with people, just waiting for the person on the main seat to arrive.

Venus sat near Meiling, and now she was so nervous that her palms were sweating. Although she had spoken in front of so many people before, this time was different. The more attention she paid, the more nervous she became.

Meiling discovered her abnormality and whispered, "Don't be nervous. I've seen your design and you have a good chance of winning. Just state clearly about your concept."

"Manager He, the more you say that, the more nervous I get." Venus said with a bitter face.

Meiling glared at her, "Are you afraid of Mr. Ye?"

"No."

"Look at the people in this conference room. Most of them are nervous because of their respect and cowardice towards him, Since you're not even afraid of Mr. Ye, then you're afraid of them?"

When she said that, Venus felt a lot more relaxed. That's true. She's not even afraid of Kerry, so what's there to be afraid of?

Taking a sip of the water in front of her, Venus settled her mind and said, "Manager He, I'm not nervous anymore. Thanks."

"Well, good. Do your best!" Meiling encouraged her.

At that moment, Kerry walked in, a simple white shirt looked good on him. He sat down on the main seat, with Secretary Liu sitting next to him.

The meeting room was quiet, and Kerry swept around, pausing slightly when his eyes swept over Venus, and then looked at the others as if nothing had happened.

"I believe that the importance of this collaboration with Style Magazine has been emphasized by both Manager He and Manager Li and in order to be fair, the two groups from the design department are going to PK today to vote for the best.

Alright, which one of you will go first?"

Zijie snapped, "Mr. Ye, we'll go first."

"Okay, let's start."

Xinyou sat in the crowd, focusing on Kerry, full of joy and admiration. This was the man she had chosen, handsome, confident, and full of charm.

Every time she saw him once on this kind of occasion, Xinyou was a little more possessive of him and a little more jealous of Venus, but soon, soon she would have him. She didn't mind letting Venus have him a little longer.

Time was passing by minute by minute, Zijie's group had a total of three pieces, continuing the previous luxurious style and the clothes were all beautiful.

Half an hour later, after all three works were introduced and the meeting room

resounded with warm applause, and Kerry said simply, “Not bad”. Zijie looked at Meiling, full of gloat.

Meiling also prepared three design drawings, except for Venus, the other two are very talented designers. However, Meiling had more confidence in Venus’s work, so she let her be the last one to show.

After another twenty minutes or so, Meiling said, “Venus, it’s your turn.”

Venus nodded calmly. After adjusting herself for a long time, she was already very calm. She stood up, calmly waling to the stage and put her work on the projector. Then her design was perfectly presented on the big screen and the crowd in unison ‘wow’.

“Hello everyone, this is my design, Meet.” Venus looked at everyone with a calm demeanor. Her heart was as quiet as a pool of blue water and her voice was as soft and pleasant as a stream, “As you can see, the most fashionable British style is the main focus on this design of mine. The pattern on the skirt is the most common-seen blue flower, but the color has been changed to pink, just like a woman’s mood when she meets her beloved. “

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 135 Tianye showed up again (4)

“I know you’re wondering why I use such a traditional blue and white porcelain pattern. Just like the name of the work, it represents the design style where tradition meets fashion. When traditional Chinese elements meet international style, it’s a perfect encounter.”

Kerry watched Venus talk freely with a pride for her. His wife had grown from a schoolgirl to a great designer.

“Besides, I want more people to know about our traditional culture. I think that’s the desire of every designer here.” Venus continued.

Then her speech was greeted by a roar of applause. Venus bowed her head and breathed a sigh of relief. She looked at Meiling and found she nodded in appreciation.

She glanced over at Kerry and noticed he was smiling.

“Your description is good. I’m sure we’re going to win this time.” Meiling whispered in a low voice.

Venus nodded excitedly.

“Now let’s start voting.”

The voting uses secret ballot. Everyone has only one vote, and can only vote for one person. The results of the vote will be presented to the board for review by Kerry.

When the person counted ballot-slips and called out the names of those voted for, Venus got nervous again. There was a designer who had a similar number of votes to her in the group of Zhijie Li. Every time Venus won by one vote, the he got one more vote to tie with her.

Suddenly the atmosphere in the meeting room became tense.

In the end, the two of them had the same number of votes. At this moment, the last vote left in Secretary Liu’s hand. She looked down and noticed the writing on

the vote was Kerry's. She did not expect him to vote for Venus.

Venus gripped her dress and stared at Secretary Liu.

"This vote is for Venus," Secretary Liu said suddenly.

All the members of Meiling's group cheered, except for Xinyou.

Venus was so happy. She really didn't know how to express her joy for this. She had won by one vote.

"Venus, congratulations." Meiling gave her a gentle hug.

Kerry let them celebrate their win in the meeting room for a few moments. As the boss, he understood their excitement and was happy to see his staff competing against each other.

"Congratulations." Kerry reached out and shook Meiling's hand, and then said to Zhijie Li, "Don't get discouraged. There's still a chance next year."

Zhijie Li smiled awkwardly.

Then someone shouted, "Mr. Ye, your wife has won the competition. Shouldn't you invite everyone to have a party?"

The conference room was quiet as soon as he finished. On Venus' first day in the company, Kerry had warned the company members not to give her privileges, but now someone was asking for a party because of Venus.

"Doesn't that get me in trouble?" Venus thought in her mind.

Kerry looked at everyone calmly, and then ordered Secretary Liu, "Book the biggest private room in Penglai Restaurant." Then he said to everyone, "Thank you for all your hard work. Let's go to a party after work."

People cheered in the meeting room. Penglai Restaurant is one of the most famous seafood restaurants in Sky City. The food is delicious and is also very expensive.

Everyone thought that since Kerry invited so many people to a luxurious place, it showed that he very loved Venus. Venus, however, was not impressed. She only felt that this was Kerry's scheme to manipulate people's thoughts.

Back at the office, Venus sat in her chair and she still felt like she was dreaming. She had actually succeeded. She'd be on the cover of Fengshang Magazine.

"Venus, you really do a good job this time." The colleague who had brought her the cold medicine last time came over with a cup of coffee, his face beaming with joy.

"Yeah, Venus, you're really a blessing to our team."

"I'm not as good as you guys describe me to be. In fact, thanks to your help, I can win the competition today. It's because you guys gave me advice that I was able to create this work. I also want to thank you all." Venus stood up and said.

"Since you want to thank us, then you can't stop us when we toast to Mr. Ye at the party." a few colleagues deliberately said after hearing her words.

"I'm definitely not stopping you guys," Venus said. "You guys better get him drunk."

Xinyou didn't want to go to this party. Everyone admired Venus so much, which made her unhappy, but she had to go there. The gossip had just passed, and she couldn't cause any more resentment from Kerry.

Soon it was time to get off work. Venus planned to take a colleague's car to go to

the Penglai Restaurant.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 135 Tianye showed up again (5)

“Venus, don’t you ride in Mr. Ye’s car to the Penglai Restaurant?”

“He’s...he’s probably busy with work.” Venus made excuses. Actually she didn’t think he’d give her a lift to the Penglai Restaurant.

“I can give you a ride to Penglai Restaurant.”

“Thanks.” Venus said.

As they walked downstairs, they saw Kerry’s car parked below and the driver standing outside waiting for Venus.

Venus was a little surprised that he would be waiting for her downstairs.

“Venus, you should get over there.” The colleague gave her a shove.

In the car, Kerry was still reading a file. Venus got in and took a look at him, “Since you’re so busy, you can come over later.”

“If I don’t get there on time, they won’t order food,” Kerry said quietly.

“Maybe you’re thinking too much.” Venus said. “All you need to do is pay when the dinner is over.”

“Actually, no one really cares if you’re there.” Venus thought.

Venus looked out of the window and saw that Xinyou Qiao was looking at her with a gloomy face.

“I miss my schooldays. Xinyou and I were still good friends then, but now she’s always thinking about how to frame me,” Venus thought.

“What are you looking at?” Kerry asked suddenly.

“Xinyou Qiao,” Venus said frankly. Then she said, “She is with you for a long time. Don’t you think it’s cruel to dump her like that?”

Kerry put the files down and turned to glare at her, “Don’t mention her again. Believe it or not, I’m going to push you off the car right now.”

Venus shut her mouth up quickly.

“Kerry is so heartless. Once he cared about her, but now he just ignores her completely.” Venus thought.

The atmosphere in the car was somewhat awkward. Venus silently watched the scenery that continued to pass by outside the window. She suddenly remembered that her birthday was in two days’ time.

Every year when it was her birthday, her brother Tianye Mu would come back to celebrate her birthday no matter where he was.

And this year, Venus didn’t even know where her brother was and he was dead or alive.

.....

When Kerry and Venus arrived at the large private room in the Penglai Restaurant, the people of design department was already there. When she looked up, she found Xinyou sitting across from her.

The dishes Kerry ordered were all Penglai Restaurant’s signature dishes. When the dishes were all served, everyone was looking right at them.

“Thank you for your hard work. Feel free to eat.” Kerry raised his wine glass, “I hope everyone can continue to work their best.”

Then all the staffs raised their glasses.

Venus took a sip of the red wine and thought it wasn't bad. But she'd rather have the lobster. She put down her glass and grabbed her chopsticks and went for the lobster.

After they had eaten for a while, someone gave Kerry a toast, "Mr. Ye, thank you for your help all these years. I want to toast to you and Mrs. Ye."

Venus was burying her head in the food and was busy wiping her mouth and raised her glass.

She could not give Kerry face in the Ye's family, but on this occasion, she can't embarrass Kerry.

After a few glasses of red wine, Venus's face grew red. Sitting next to her, Kerry suddenly remembered how she looked the last time she got drunk.

"If they toast me again, you need drink for me." Kerry leaned over to whisper in her ear.

Venus turned her head sharply, her lips touching his cheek, and she was in response quickly and sat away from him and stared at him, "No, I refuse."

Kerry's posture hadn't changed just yet. His eyes fell on her lips. "If you don't, I'll kiss you right now." he threatened.

"You...you're really..." Venus didn't know how to describe him.

"Venus, don't you feel honored that I could kiss you in front of all these people?" Kerry said.

Venus was about to scold him, but then suddenly noticed her colleagues around her and swallowed what she was about to say.

If Kerry kissed her here, she would feel awkward. She had to say, "Okay, I'll drink for you. But if I get drunk and do something wrong, you can't leave me on the road when we get back."

"Yeah, deal." Kerry said.

However, in Xinyou's eyes, their conversation was showing their love to her. The jealousy took over her mind. She couldn't go to separate them and could only keep drinking.

"Mr. Ye, thank you for supporting our department. I want to toast to you." Meiling came over with a glass of red wine and said.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 135 Tianye showed up again (6)

Kerry looked at Venus. She stood up reluctantly, forced a smile, and said, "He's had a bad appetite lately. The doctor advised him not to drink much. I'll take this drink for him."

"Well, fine. I'd like to thank you this time as well. Without you, my group probably wouldn't have won this race." Meiling smiled and said.

Venus smiled, "Thank you for your compliment."

Then she drank half a glass of red wine in one gulp.

Then whenever someone came to toast Kerry, Venus drank them all for him.

Kerry saw her drunk and held her head in his hand.

"Venus, we're going back." Kerry whispered in her ear.

Venus pushed him away and said, "I'm not going back. I want to drink more."

Kerry was too busy holding her hand down as she went to grab the glass and then

took her into his arms, "Let's go back and drink. the wine at home is even better."

"You lie! I'm not going back." Venus pounded his chest with his hand.

"I'm carrying you home," Kerry said gently. These female colleagues looked at Venus enviously.

"I'll take Venus home first." he said to these people and then he left.

Before he left, he took a glance at the drunken Xinyou Qiao, but his look was cold.

He put his suit jacket over Venus and then picked her up and strode out.

"Mr. Ye is so gentle. I'm so jealous of Venus," a female colleague said excitedly.

"Yeah, I also want to find a husband like Mr. Ye, domineering and gentle."

"I want to fall in love so badly too..."

Xinyou heard them talking and then slammed her glass, "I swear I'll get him back sooner or later!"

Then the room was silent suddenly and everyone looked at her in surprise.

Meiling was worried that she would continue to say inappropriate things, so she immediately said to her two female colleagues, "Xinyou is drunk. You and Lena take her out first."

The two female colleagues immediately walked up to Xinyou, intending to take her out.

"I'm going to drink more...I swear I will..." said Xinyou. Miss Zhang quickly covered her mouth, "You're drunk. We'll take you to sober up."

In the end, Xinyou was eventually helped out by the two.

Sitting in the rest room of the restaurant, Xinyou fell asleep. Miss Zhang rubbed her sore arm and grumbled, "Is she crazy? Mr. Ye has made it clear that he has nothing to do with her, but she still says that. What does she want?"

Lena wiped her sweat with a paper towel and glanced at Xinyou, "She's not as talented or attractive as Venus. And Kerry seems to very like Venus."

"I think Mr. Ye wouldn't like her." Lena continued.

"Fortunately, Mr. Ye has already left. If he was still there, Xinyou would definitely be in trouble." Miss Zhang said.

"Let's think about what to do with her."

At this time, Meiling came over.

"Where should we place Xinyou?" Miss Zhang asked. They all knew that Xinyou lived at Kerry's house, but calling Kerry over was obviously very inappropriate.

Meiling thought for a moment and said, "Let her stay at the hotel for one night."

.....

In Kerry's car, Venus sang loudly. "Edelweiss, Edelweiss....."

She likes to sing when she is drunk. However, she is tone deaf and never dares to sing in front of outsiders, so she only sings when she is drunk.

In the car, Kerry finally understood what she meant by the words she said before drinking. At this point he really wanted to leave her on the road.

Venus picked up the window and sang loudly. Kerry swore he hadn't heard anything worse than her singing.

"Venus, will you be quiet for a minute?" Kerry said loudly.

He didn't know she was drunk like that.

Venus glared at him, "Why...why don't you let me sing?"

"Your voice is bad."

"But I think it's pretty good," Venus continued to sing.

Kerry couldn't take it anymore and yanked her, covering her mouth with his hand,

"Stop singing."

Venus was drunk and her mind wasn't very clear. She bit the finger that was at her mouth.

"Venus, stop biting me." Kerry took his fingers out of her mouth. A clear tooth mark was on his hand.

"You ask for it." Venus said and then leaned back on the window and continued singing

Kerry had to give up on the idea of getting her to stop singing. By the third time she sang, he suggested, "Could you sing a different song?"

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 135 Tianye showed up again (7)

Venus started to think about Kerry's suggestion, but after a while she fell asleep on his shoulder.

Kerry took a sigh of relief. If he'd known it would work, he wouldn't have had to listen to her sing for so long.

At the villa, Kerry picked her up and carried her upstairs, then threw her right on the bed, and turned to leave.

In the morning, Venus woke up with a headache. She realized she's still wearing her clothes from last night. She looked down and smelt herself, "Oh my God, I stink."

She didn't have time to think of anything, and ran to the bathroom immediately.

.....

In the dining room, Kerry saw her coming and remembered the song she sang last night, and then teased, "Hi, edelweiss."

Venus stiffened, "Edelweiss?"

"Do you remember the song you sang last night?" Kerry smiled.

Kevin asked curiously, "Venus likes to sing when she's drunk? Does she sing well?"

Venus interrupted, "I'm a terrible singer."

"Yeah, you have self-knowledge," Kerry said. Then he smiled at her brother, "She's the worst singer I've ever seen. If you think your ears can tolerate it, you let her sing some words."

"No, I won't sing." Venus said unhappily.

Kevin looked at the angry Venus and was more looking forward to her singing.

"Has Xinyou not gotten up yet?" Venus asked suddenly.

"Miss Qiao didn't come back last night." Mrs. Qin said.

Venus looked over at Kerry and swallowed her words when she saw that his face was cold

.....

In the hotel, Xinyou woke up and stayed in bed for a moment before remembering what had happened. However, she didn't remember what she said last night.

"Who sent me to the hotel?" Xinyou was confused.

She found a note on the bed that read, "You're drunk, we bring you to the hotel. Remember to check out at noon. It was from Meiling."

"I haven't been home all night, has Kerry been looking for me?" Thinking of this, Xinyou got out of bed and took out her phone from her bag. However there was not missed calls on it, and no text message.

She cried out in sorrow. She hadn't been home all night but no one had even contacted her. "If I had an accident and died outside, maybe no one cares me either."

Her cries grew louder and louder. It was as if she was about to cry out all the grievances she had been suffering from all these days.

When she arrived at the office in the afternoon, Xinyou noticed that her co-workers were looking at her strangely.

In the break room, several female colleagues were drinking coffee. Xinyou stood in a place they couldn't see and eavesdropped.

"Xinyou's eyes are red. I guess she cried last night."

"She said something stupid like that. Do you think she still remembers what she said yesterday?"

"What did I say last night?" Xinyou was puzzled.

"I guess she forgot."

"Honestly, I'm quite impressed that she dared to say she was going to regain Mr. Ye's love for her."

Xinyou was in shock. She knew she said what was on her mind yesterday.

On the weekend, Venus got up early. She dreamed of her parents last night. They smiled at her and said to her, "Happy birthday, Venus. Live your life"

She wanted to run up to hug them, but she couldn't move as if she had a stone tied to her leg. Then her parents went farther and farther, and finally disappeared.

"Did mom and dad come to celebrate my birthday?" Venus thought.

"Ma'am, it's the weekend, why are you up so early?" Mrs. Qin walked into the kitchen and saw that she's looking at her phone while cooking.

"Well, I have something." Venus said, "Mrs. Qin, Could you teach me how to make longevity noodles."

"Is today your birthday?" Mrs. Qin looked at her and asked.

"Yes, I just want to make myself a bowl of longevity noodles." Venus looked outside and whispered. "Please don't tell anyone about my birthday."

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 135 Tianye showed up again (8)

Mrs. Qin nodded, and then she said, "Okay. After I make breakfast, I'll teach you how to make longevity noodles."

Venus reached out to hug her and said happily, "Thank you."

"Ma'am," Mrs. Qin called out to her, smiling, "Happy birthday."

She nodded at her, holding back tears, and then left. She was glad that someone could sincerely wish her a happy birthday.

She wore a new dress and put on a light makeup. Even if no one would celebrate her birthday today, she wanted to make herself happy.

At ten o'clock, Venus and Mrs. Qin were in the kitchen learning to make longevity noodles. John walked in with a large package in his hand, "Madam, here's your delivery."

Venus was surprised for a moment. "My delivery?" she asked.

"It has your name on it." John said..

Venus thanked him and took the delivery. Then she said to Mrs. Qin, "I'll go up and see what it is. I'll come back later."

.....

In her bedroom, Venus carefully opened the package with scissors. She was frozen when she saw what was inside.

It was a Winnie the Pooh.

She had loved Pooh since she was a child, and her room was filled with all kinds of Pooh-shaped ornaments.

Venus was touched that someone gave her a gift. She held Pooh in her arms. Then she found a card inside the box. On it were some words: Happy birthday, the cutest Venus.

Venus, however, found the font familiar. She had seen it somewhere before.

It suddenly occurred to her that this was her brother's font.

"It is a delivery from my brother. He knows I'm here?" Venus was thrilled.

"Did my brother see the news that Kerry and I were on the internet?"

It was definitely the best gift she'd ever received.

She rolled over several times on the bed, then suddenly thought of something and stopped. Then she read the card over and over again.

"It is indeed in my brother's handwriting, but why I feel it is so unreal." Venus said to herself.

"My brother won't write this to celebrate my birthday." Venus sat up sharply in bed.

"Kerry has a grudge against my brother. If my brother knew I was here, he wouldn't have sent me a present purposely. And he also had John take it to me, as if he wanted everyone here to know I got a present today."

"Does someone impersonate my brother? Xinyou and Hao Nangong?" Venus thought. "Is this really their ruse?"

A few minutes ago, Xinyou stood at the corner of the building watching John give the package to Venus. Then she walked upstairs towards Kerry's study.

"Come in." Kerry's deep voice came out.

Xinyou pushed the door open and stood in the doorway without entering. She clearly remembered Kerry didn't allow anyone to enter his study without his permission.

When Kerry saw her, there was no expression on his face. "What's wrong?" he asked coldly.

"Today is Venus's birthday. I want to give her a gift, but I'm afraid she won't accept it. Can you help me?" Xinyou said.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 135 Tianye showed up again (9)

No wonder she was in a good mood this morning, who was also wearing light makeup. He thought she was going out, but it was because it was her birthday. But why didn't anyone say anything?

"Come on, I'll take you there," Kerry Ye came over from his desk and asked her, "What are you going to give to her?"

Xinyou Qiao took out a silk scarf from her handbag and showed it to him, "The weather is getting colder, so I chose a silk scarf for her. I don't know if Venus Mu will like it."

"Good color, it suits her quite well," Kerry was very calm.

The two of them went through the corridor, down to the second floor and headed to Venus's bedroom.

In the bedroom, Venus thought twice, still feeling that there was something strange about this. And she also couldn't keep this card.

She found a box of matches left by Kerry on the dressing table. Kerry often had a cigarette when he slept here, so the room had his something left, and this box of matches was one of them.

Venus then struck a match. After taking a look at the card, she put it on the flame. Just then, the door was pushed open from the outside. When Venus turned back to look, Kerry had pounced on her, snatching the card from her hand, and put off the flame.

"You idiot, what are you doing?" Kerry yelled at her, "Want to burn down this villa?"

Venus was stunned for a second and tried to snatch the card from his hand, but he avoided it.

"I'm not a fool, even if I wanted to burn the villa, I'd be the first to run away from it. Give me back the card."

Kerry quickly calmed down. He had just been a little scared by what she was doing, thinking that she really wanted to play with fire however, after she said so, Kerry became interested in this card.

The card had only one small corner burned and the words on it were still clear.

"The most adorable Venus, happy birthday, always safe and joyful." Kerry read it out softly, but he grew sullen. Seeing a Winnie the Pooh still on the bed, he grabbed it over and asked gloomily, "And a doll? He's familiar with your hobby, right?" Then he dropped it on the ground and stomped on it.

"Tell me, who gives you this?" Kerry heart was instantly filled with hatred.

Venus was frightened of him and took a step back, "Just a friend."

"A friend? If it's just a friend, why doesn't he write the drop-off? Why did you burn the card if it was a friend?" Kerry was quick-witted and quickly dismantled her lies. Venus was indeed guilty and she couldn't tell him the truth. What if it really was given by her brother?

"Kerry, this is really just a friend, I'm burning this card because I'm afraid you'll see it and get angry."

Xinyou walked in with a suspicious smile on her face, "Venus, I basically know all of your friends. Why don't you tell me his name, and I'll call him?"

Venus stared at her. If she had just had 40% suspicion, now it had risen to 60% now. Otherwise, why did she bring Kerry in just as she was about to burn the card?

what a coincident.

Kerry agreed with Xinyou's words and said, "Xinyou is right. Tell me the name and if I find out it's just a friend, then I'll choose to trust you."

Venus snickered, “Kerry, from the beginning, you never believed me, now don’t pretend to say that you believe me. I say it’s a friend, so it’s just a friend. Believe it or not.”

Kerry was infuriated by her attitude and pushed her to the ground, “Venus, I ask you once again, who? Zihang Lu? Or some other assholes?”

Venus lay down on the ground and looked back at him angrily, “Kerry, watch your mouth.”

“Is there anyone in the world who remembers your birthday?” When he said so, a person flashed in his mind—Tianye Mu.

That’s right. If there was anyone else in the world who cared about her, it would be Tianye!

Kerry looked carefully at the card again. The font, it seemed like he had seen it somewhere before.

That’s right, it was Tianye’s.

He had spent the past nearly a year trying to find him, gathering all his information. This font had once been placed by his pillow for countless nights. He couldn’t believe he had almost forgotten about it.

“Tell me, is it Tianye?” At the mention of this person, Kerry’s rage was completely unleashed, bending down to tug her long hair. Staring into her eyes, he seemed to kill her.

Venus’s scalp went numb and her face grew pale, “How do I know? There is no sign.”

“It must be him, that’s why you want to burn the card, just in case I find out.” The more Kerry thought about it, the more he thought it was a possibility. He saw the scissors on the side of the table, took them over and put them on her thin white neck, threatening her, “Say, where is he?”

“I don’t know!” Venus was accustomed to death, who was without fear, not to mention that she really didn’t know where her brother was.

During this time, she thought that Kerry had changed, but she didn’t think that she was too stupid. He never changed, but just restrained his cruelty and tyranny, which originally flowed in his veins.

Xinyou watched them closely, extremely happy. It seemed that no matter how long it took, Tianye would always be a knot in Kerry’s heart.

If Kerry stabbed her, it would be great. Then she wouldn’t bother to prepare the rest of the show.

“Venus, don’t make me kill you!” Kerry moved the scissors and the blade had cut through her delicate skin, and blood came down, staining the clothes.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 135 Tianye showed up again (10)

“Kerry, I told you, I don’t know where he is. Even if you kill me, I still don’t know.” Venus said indifferently, ignoring the pain on her neck.

The sound of rapid footsteps sounded outside the room, only to see Kevin run in. He shocked for a few seconds and shouted at Kerry, “Brother, stop. Do you really want to kill her?”

Kerry seemed to not hear what he said, “The reason I kept is just to find out Tianye. Since she doesn’t say anything, what’s the point of keeping her? I might as

well send her to meet her parents.”

“Tianye? He showed up?” Kevin was surprised.

Xinyou explained beside him, “Kevin, today is Venus’s birthday, and Tianye sent her a gift and a card.”

After hearing so, Kevin picked up the card on the ground, and said, “Brother, it’s too arbitrary for you to infer that it’s from Tianye based on this card.”

“It’s his handwriting, I’m sure.” The scissors in Kerry’s hand moved another inch forward, blood gurgling down, “Say it or not. If you don’t tell me, I’ll let you bleed to death.”

Venus’s face had gone pale and her breath was weakening, “Kerry, if I knew where he was, I would have left this fucking place long ago. Why would I wait until today? If you’re so powerful, why don’t you go and find him by yourself?”

Kevin looked at her white lips, anxious inside, but he didn’t dare to say more to Kerry, “Brother, if you don’t let her go, she will really die. Aren’t you going to use her to find out Tianye? If she’s dead, how will he still show up?”

Staring at her lifeless gaze, he took away the scissors, “I’ll let you go this time. The day I find Tianye will be the day you die.”

“Good, I really can’t wait for that day to come earlier...” After saying this, perhaps the blood flowed too much, Venus fainted.

Kerry panicked for some reason, and was busy holding her wound, turning back to Kevin, “Quickly call Dr. Han.” Then he shouted at the outside of the room, “John, bring the medical kit.”

He had just been here and was already waiting at the door, just in case Kerry would order something, but he didn’t expect he was true.

“Yes, Young master, I’ll be right there.”

Kevin was enraged by what Kerry had done, desperately wanting to beat him up. He originally thought that Venus had exaggerated before, today he knew he was wrong.

Why couldn’t he treat Venus and Tianye separately?

It wasn’t fair to her at all. And she was still his wife, how could he do it?

Was all this time of peace with a sham?

John quickly brought the medical kit. After seeing Venus’s chest clothes stained red with blood, he shivered and the medical kit almost fell on the ground.

Fortunately, Kevin held it.

Kerry opened the medical kit, but he didn’t know whether he should clean the wound first or just bandage it. Seeing her bleeding more and more, he was in a total mess.

“Brother, put her flat on the bed. I’ll take care of the wound.” Kevin spoke up. If he delayed any longer, he was afraid that Venus’s life would really be in danger.

Kerry was stunned, and put Venus on the bed according to what he said.

Kevin stepped forward and quickly cleaned the wound with alcohol. The wound was narrow but not deep and the artery was not hurt. The blood flew out was from the outer layer of capillaries, but nonetheless, it was a bit too much blood for an adult.

Seeing that there was a bottle of spray inside the medical kit, which was good for

the wound he took it out and sprayed it to the wound a few times. Venus seemed to feel the sting, so she grunted in pain.

She could still make some reactions, so it shouldn't be too serious.

In the end, Kevin took out the gauze to put it on her neck. It was bleeding at first, but after several layers, it gradually stopped.

Kerry was standing in front of the bed, frowning. Seeing Kevin finish what he was doing, he asked, "Kevin, how do you know all this?"

Kevin said nonchalantly, "Haven't you heard? Long illness makes a doctor. I have been

Chapter 136: My Mysterious Husband

0 8 minutes read

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

Chapter 136 Venus' s birthday (1)

"Kevin Ye, I'm at least your brother's friend, so how can you talk to me like that?"

Xinyou Qiao was also angry. She had long been suppressing her anger and making a low profile. She was happy that Venus was dying, but he ruined all this.

Kevin looked at her with contempt, "Xinyou, do I need you to tell me how to speak?"

"That's not what I mean..."

Kerry was originally a bit moved what Kevin had said, but Xingyou' s 'her private life' reignited his anger. Even if he couldn't blame Venus, he would never forgive her that she was unfaithful to him.

"Alright, you two stop."

As soon as he said so, Dr. Han ran in, mumbling, "I knew it, I knew it. Young master, this year, the times that I've saved Mrs. Ye is more than the times I've saved in Ye family for several years. Can't you... Hey, someone has dealt with the wound? "

Dr. Han leaned close to Venus to take a closer look and said, "Nice. Who did it?"

"Kevin." Kerry seemed to be used to his nagging.

Dr. Han turned his head to look at Kevin, giving him a thumbs up and said, "Kevin, study medicine if you're interested, you can follow me."

Kevin pursed his lips, "Not interested."

Dr. Han chuckled and began to examine Venus. Leaning against the edge of the table, Kerry was complicated inside.

Why couldn't he control hurting her every time? But he began to worry after that, feeling that she would never wake up again.

What's wrong with himself?

"Her blood pressure is very low, caused by excessive blood loss, but it's fine. I'll prescribe some medicine to enrich blood. Also, pay attention to her diet for the next few days. She needs to eat more red dates, carrots and other foods," After he saying so, he wanted to clean up the blood stains on her body, but Kerry would definitely be jealous. So, he said, "Tell Mrs. Qin to clean the blood off her body later, but be careful to prevent her from getting a fever."

“Got it. You’re not going to treat the wound anymore?” Kerry asked in a cold voice.

“Of course I will. Can’t you see I’m preparing the medicine?” Dr. Han was a little unhappy.

Kerry was not used to seeing this look on his face, “Hey! You do want the salary, right?”

Dr. Han glanced at him, “Don’t threaten me with money.”

...

Outside the villa, Henry had been ordered to go and investigate, while Kevin’s men were also doing so.

For them, no matter the news was true or not, they wouldn’t miss it if they have a little bit of information.

In the kitchen, the chicken soup is still boiling and the half-made noodles were drying on the panel. There’s also a handful of vegetables on the plate. This was a very uneventful birthday, but it’s ruined by a gift that was sent from nowhere.

Venus woke up in the late afternoon, looking out the window at the sunset, bleak.

She really hoped that this gift was from her brother, that at least it still proved that he was alive and that he knew where she was.

But her sanity told her that she shouldn’t believe it and there must be a conspiracy.

After struggling for a while, Venus got up from her bed and went downstairs. She hadn’t eaten noodles yet. (In Chinese tradition, one should eat noodles on his birthday, which means live a long life/ many happy returns.)

When Mrs. Qin saw her, she even came over to help her, saying, “Young lady, why are you up? The doctor told you to rest. I’m making you some red date porridge to help you recover.”

“Thank you, Mrs. Qin.” Venus walked into the kitchen, dizzy, “Mrs. Qin, I still want to eat noodles. I wanted to make it myself, but now I don’t have much strength. Please do me a favor.”

“Okay, I’ll make it. The ingredients are all left. You can sit in the restaurant for a while and it will be ready right away.”

After the suffering, Venus was almost starving to death. At this time, the noodles that Mrs. Qin had made were served to her.

“Ah! So hot!”

“Eat slowly. It’s all yours.” Mrs. Qin smiled and instructed her.

“Mrs. Qin, your cooking is simply as good as the chef.” After tasting the noodles, Venus exclaimed.

Mrs. Qin squinted, “Really? I’m so glad.”

As they were laughing, Xinyou walked over with an elegant step.

“Wow, noodles,” Xinyou had a smug smile on her face and sat down opposite to her, “Venus, you’ve never expected that you would have such a miserable birthday, have you? Not only no one celebrates you, but you almost lost your life.

It's really pathetic."

Venus buried herself in her noodles, not answering her. The greatest contempt for a person was to ignore her.

"Mrs. Qin, is there any noodles left? I want to eat more." Venus asked Mrs. Qin.

"Venus, it's enough. If you're still hungry, the porridge will be ready soon."

"Oh, good, then I'll eat some porridge." After Venus said that, she turned around and drank all the soup in the bowl.

Xinyou looked at her with cold eyes and scoffed, "Eating noodles is a blessing for others, but I don't think it's a blessing to you."

Venus was tempted to slap her, but held back and said at the kitchen, "Mrs. Qin, I'm going for a walk in the garden. Call me when the porridge is ready."

"Okay, okay."

Venus got up and walked towards the garden, while Xinyou gritted her teeth.

Venus had almost lost her life at the beginning, so how could she face the following scheme?

...

In the evening, the third-floor study

Henry was standing with his hands hanging down, and Kerry looked very gloomy.

Chapter 136 Venus' s birthday (2)

"No trace of it at all?" He asked.

"Yes, it's more likely that the package was delivered directly without going through any courier company. We also checked the surveillance at the entrance, but the delivery man was wearing a hat. We tracked him to the downtown area, but then he disappeared."

Kerry Ye knocked on the table for a moment of contemplation and said, "Send more people around Venus Mu. If he is really Tianye Mu, he can't contact once and then give up."

"Young master, are you trying to lure a snake out of the hole?" Henry He immediately understood what Kerry meant.

Kerry sneered, "As long as Venus is here, I'm not afraid that he, Tianye, won't show up. Don't care where Venus goes these days, just keep an eye on her."

"Yes."

...

Because of the wound, Venus rested at home for two days, and she was getting better.

"Dr. Han, will this... will I leave a scar?" Venus touched the gauze, which was right on her neck. How scary would that be.

He comforted her, "Don't worry, Last time when you were injured, you used my medicine and you didn't even leave a scar. This time I'll give you some more and use it for a while longer, so there's absolutely no scar at all."

Venus was relieved, "Thank you, Dr. Han."

He looked towards the door and whispered, "Miss Mu, don't be too weak in the

future. If Kerry wants to hurt you, resist! If you don't resist, I'm really afraid that the next time I come..."

"Dr. Han, thank you for your concern. I know what to do next time." Venus interrupted him, for she didn't want to cause him any trouble. If Kerry heard this, no one knew what would happen.

Dr. Han understood what she meant and said with a sigh, "The body is your own anyway, you can't afford to put it through this."

"OK." Venus smiled at him and sent him out.

That night, when Venus turned off the light and was just about to go to sleep, the phone came in with a text message, with a sentence and a picture, from a strange number.

"Venus, how are you doing in Ye family? I'm your brother."

Venus sat up. She was too excited that she tugged the wound on her neck. It was hurt.

She clicked the picture, which showed a man's back, dressed in a black leather jacket, a pair of black wide legged pants and a pair of Martin boots, tall. He was upright, standing under a large tree. With the sun on his shoulders, he was shining.

This was...her brother?

Venus's eyes grew red. It really seemed like her brother.

Zooming out, Venus had her doubts. Her brother's shoulders seemed to be a little wider than this man's, because he had exercised for years, so he had very strong muscles. Although he was the type that was thin in clothes and strong in undress, compared to most men, his shoulders were thicker.

But this man...

His shoulders were a bit narrow.

Could it be the same as the fake Winnie the Pooh that was thrown away by Kerry?

Thinking with her phone, Venus cautiously typed a few words, "Big brother? Is that really you?" Then she sent it.

Soon, she received a message.

"Of course it's me, brother has been missing you a lot. I recently learned that you're in Ye family, so I want to be in touch with you."

Venus stared at the phone for a while. To find out he was her brother or not, all she had to do was listen to his voice. So, she dialed directly, not expecting him to hang up after just one ring.

Then the text message came over.

"Venus, I can't pick up the phone right now."

Venus became more doubtful. He could send messages but couldn't answer the phone? This was too strange. To test him, Venus continued texting.

"Okay, brother. Where have you been all this time? Why disappeared? I'm so worried about you."

"I have gone abroad to hide for a while. Don't worry, I'm fine now."

When she saw 'hide', she laughed. Her brother was never afraid of anything, so how could he use this word? Now she was able to pretty sure that this was not her brother.

But she was curious to know who was the impersonation, so she might as well go along with it and see if he dared to come out to see her.

"Brother, I miss you so much. Can I see you?"

After the text message was sent, it took a few minutes for the message to come.

"I'm not in A city, so I'll contact you in a couple of days when I go to A city."

"Okay, brother, be careful."

"I will. You also be careful in Ye family. Kerry is not a good person."

Venus puffed out a laugh, "Goodbye."

"Bye."

Lying on the bed, Venus read the messages and suddenly, she thought about something, so she checked her records, but she couldn't find anything. It was a virtual phone operator.

In other word, this SIM card was also bought online.

Chapter 138: My Mysterious Husband

0 19 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 138 Xiaozi was gloomy with worry (1)

After Xinyou Qiao left, someone came from far in the moonlight, lowering her head and carrying an air of decadence. Kevin Ye stood there for a moment before he walking to her.

"You're back." He asked with a smile.

Venus Mu raised her head, seeing Kevin standing in the moonlight, like a fairy who came down from the Moon Palace.

"Hi, Kevin." Venus greeted.

"Why are you so late today? Busy at work?" Kevin asked casually.

Venus shook her head, "I had a meeting with someone for coffee, but I was stood up."

Kevin certainly knew who this person she had asked out was, but he didn't expect her to be so direct.

"Someone very important? You look really unhappy."

Venus smiled bitterly, answering ambiguously, "Well, I don't know he's important or not. Maybe just a stranger."

Kevin didn't want to keep this topic, "I see you're tired, go to have a rest."

"OK," Venus stopped after taking two or three steps towards the inside of the villa and said to him, "Kevin, I never got to thank you for the last time."

"Don't be. Anyway, you save me and I save you, that's it." Kevin continued to start walking, his voice dying away into the night.

Venus's heart that had been cold for a long time began to feel warm. Should she... tell him about this? Maybe he would have a different point of view.

No, it's better to wait until the guy showed a little more of his flaw, until she was sure of herself.

...

The cooperation between Yehuang Group and Style Magazine was advancing in an orderly manner, and Venus, as the page character for this interview, after communicating with the magazine, was going to take photos this afternoon and do the interview by the way.

Venus has never experienced these things, so she was somewhat overwhelmed, whispering to a young girl across her, "Hey, excuse me, may I know some of the questions that were going to ask in the interview?"

The little girl smiled and said, "Miss Mu, don't be too nervous. We are just a magazine interview, not a TV or radio station, so there is no such strict requirement for language expression. As for the questions, we will tell you in the afternoon in a written form."

Venus relived a little, but still a little worried, "What are the general questions, so I can make some preparations in advance."

The little girl tilted her head back and thought, "Well... It's probably about when you got interested in design, what funny things have happened, what your biggest aspirations are and some questions like that. I'm sure you can answer all that.

Take it easy."

"Oh...thanks."

In the afternoon, Meiling He brought Venus to the studio of Style Magazine, according to her face and figure, the make-up artist and stylist discussed and then started to do it, and in less than an hour, a delicate woman with youthfulness in her maturity stood in front of the flash. Faced with the unfamiliar camera, Venus was nervous. The photographer let her make a few poses, but her arms and legs were stiff as if they were in a cast.

"Excuse me, have you never taken any picture, Miss? You look really nervous?"

The photographer was a bit helpless.

Venus also knew that she had behaved badly, so she apologized, "I'm sorry. I'm sorry, I've never taken this..."

"A lot of people have never been photographed. Don't think yourself as a model now. Think yourself as a designer. There's a drawing board in front of you now, so what kind of clothes do you want to design? Don't care about my camera."

With the photographer's help, Venus was much more relaxed, so the shooting was going on in a good way.

"Okay... right... that's it... very good... ok, let's change to another set of clothes..."

After Two or three hours, all the photos were taken, and Venus was dumbfounded, looking at the woman on the computer.

Was this...was this herself? It's too beautiful...

"Venus, remove your makeup and we'll do the interview." A tall woman with glasses came over and said with a recorder and computer in her hand.

That's the content the little girl was talking about.

The questions really were those ones. "When did you fall in love with design? What funny little story has happened? What is the greatest wish, etc." Venus was sincere in telling her story, but subtly ignored family.

"I've seen your designs and they're really inspiring, but you're still a student, so why do you have such a strong desire to win and get this chance to make a name for yourself?"

The question was so sharp that Venus hesitated for a moment. She thought for a moment, looking into her eyes and said, "I have a relative who is missing and I can't find him, so I think if I can stand on a higher and bigger stage, maybe he will see me and come looking for me."

The interviewer was shocked by her answer. After a moment, she said, "I'll put that in the magazine and I sincerely hope your loved one will see it."

Venus said softly, "Thank you."

She patted her shoulder kindly and said, "I've already looked up your information when I came here, and I appreciate you answering my questions so sincerely today, and I hope we'll be able to work together again sometime in the future."

"Well, sure."

...

When she returned to the villa, she took a shower and lay down on the bed, but before she could fall asleep, she heard a sharp "ah" sound, frightening her. She hurriedly got up to go out of the room, finding some people, including Kerry, all went to the end of the hall, Xinyou's room.

What the hell was she trying to do?

She didn't want to get involved, so she turned back to her bed and went back to sleep.

She wanted to stay away from her, but she didn't know that it was special for her.

A few minutes later, John came and knocked on the door.

"Young lady, young master asks you to come over."

Venus knew that nothing good would come to her and Xinyou must set for her again, "You tell him that I'm sleeping."

"That...young lady, young master said that if you don't go, he'll personally come to you..." John sounded a bit anxious, "Young lady, you'd better go over, don't be like this."

Venus fidgeted and got up again, "John, OK. I need to change my clothes first."

"Young lady, hurry up, young master doesn't have much patience."

"I got it."

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 138 Xiaozi was gloomy with worry (2)

Venus quickly put on her clothes and slippers, and then she went to the door.

"Ma'am, please hurry. If you're late I'm afraid Mr. Ye will be angry with you again." John said from outside her door.

"John, what happened?" Venus asked.

"I'm not sure. It seems like something horrible came up on Miss Qiao's computer."

“What does this have to do with me?” Venus thought.

In the Xinyou Qiao’s room, Xinyou sat on the couch crying. Kerry stared at the computer, and Kevin leaned leisurely against the wall. When he saw Venus come, he smiled at her.

“What’s wrong?” Venus asked indifferently.

Kerry stared at her and said, “Come here.”

Venus walked over to him. Kerry took her hair and made her look at the computer, “what is this?”

When Kevin saw his brother taking Venus’ hair, he clenches his hands slowly, as if he was a little angry that his brother treated Venus this way.

There was a picture on the computer screen. The woman in the photo had long hair hanging down and her limbs were nailed to wooden stakes. Her wrists and knees were bleeding, and her face was as white as a sheet of paper.

This was a picture of Xinyou.

Venus felt a little horrible. She asked, “It’s just a picture. What’s it got to do with me?”

Kerry tugged on her hair so she could look at the bottom of the screen, “Look at this email.”

Venus cradled all of her hair in her hands to avoid him tugging on her hair again.

The email said, “Xinyou Qiao, get out of the Ye villa immediately and never appear in front of Venus. If you dare do anything to hurt Venus again, the end of the woman in the photo will happen to you. I’ll definitely do what I say.” The sender was Tianye Mu.

Venus laughed loudly, “Is my brother an idiot? Why did he send her such an email?”

Kerry interrupted her harshly, “You...” At that moment, Kerry smelled a faint scent of lemon that reminded him of the peaceful times he and Venus had had a few days before. Kerry was silent suddenly, looking at her. He’d been trying to convince himself this had nothing to do with Venus’s brother.

“How do you prove this is an email from him? By a name?” Venus stared at him and retorted.

Venus saw that he didn’t say anything, and then continued, “Kerry, if you think this email is from my brother, just follow the IP address on it.”

“No one would do such a boring thing but Tianye Mu.” Kerry looked at her coldly

“You also find this thing boring too, don’t you?” Venus said, “If my brother has time, he should think of how to come to see me.”

“Venus, I’ll find Mutino sooner or later and show you how I’ll torture him.” said Kerry.

“Then find him quickly, and let me know when you find him. I haven’t seen him in a long time either.” Venus said, and strode out of Xinyou’s bedroom.

Kevin had no intention of staying any longer here and followed her out of the room.

“Does your head hurt?” He asked.

“Yeah, it hurts. Kerry is just crazy.” Venus rubbed her scalp and said, and then she looked at Kevin, “I’m sorry. He’s your brother. I shouldn’t have said that about him.”

“It’s okay.” Kevin said. “He shouldn’t have pulled your hair.”

“I’m used to it. But this thing tonight is really...” sighed Venus. “Never mind, I’m off to bed.”

“Good night.” said Venus, and then she left.

.....

In the room, Xinyou was still sobbing. Kerry walked over and sat next to her, drawing a tissue and handing it to her, “Don’t cry. I’ll let Henry look into this matter.”

Xinyou hugged his waist and cried even harder, “Kerry, I’m really scared.”

Kerry’s heart softened and patted her shoulder lightly, “Tianye Mu won’t dare to hurt you.”

“I was wrong. I shouldn’t have done those things to hurt you. Please forgive me.”

Xinyou took this opportunity to apologize to Kerry for what she had done wrong before. She hugged his waist even harder and said, “Don’t ignore me. I’m sorry you’ve been ignoring me all this time.” Her tears kept flowing and soaked his shirt. Kerry seemed to relent a moment after seeing her tears. He said, “I’ll forgive you. Remember not to cause any more trouble.”

Xinyou nodded. “I’ll listen to you from now on and never do anything that makes you unhappy again.”

Then Kerry pushed her away from his arms and said, “I have to leave. I have something to do.”

Xinyou pulled on his clothes, not wanting to let him go, “I’m still afraid now. When I close my eyes, all I can think of is that picture.”

“Just listen to some music. It may help you. I need to go.” said Kerry and then got up to leave.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 138 Xiaozi was gloomy with worry (3)

Xinyou Qiao turned her head and looked at his back with a smile of victory.

Unexpectedly, she actually got Kerry Ye fall in love with her again. As long as she sped up her pace, she would be able to hold his heart in her hand again.

Here, Venus was sitting by the bed recalling what had happened a while ago.

Why would her brother make such a big scene to find trouble with Xinyou? It’s not his style at all. He could have found trouble with Kerry instead of Xinyou, who he could care less about.

The people behind this...

Thinking of this, the door was suddenly pushed open. Familiar sound of footsteps came to the ears. It was Kerry.

“What are you doing here? Don’t you have to put your beauty to sleep?”

Kerry took off his clothes as he was walking, and by the time he got to bed, his upper body had already been naked. He was just aroused by her, so he couldn’t

wait to leave Xinyou and come to Venus to let out his fire.

“What do you think I’m going to do?”

“Kerry...You wanted my life one second ago, but now you are here trying to sleep with me. Is there something wrong with your brain? Don’t touch my clothes...”
In bed, Kerry was always the absolute leader. Venus’s resistance would eventually be swallowed by him, and then become a shelled egg, leaving him to eat up and wipe clean.

.....

Two days later, a terrible attack happened to Xinyou. It was this incident that made Venus completely sure that Tianye Mu was absolutely fake.
It happened in the evening. When Venus, Kerry Ye and Kevin Ye were having dinner in the restaurant, housekeeper Wang came in a hurry and said, “Young master, something’s wrong! Come out and have a look.”
Almost at the same time, the three put down the chopsticks in their hands and ran out. They were all stunned to see Xinyou.
Xinyou was injured all over. She was helped by Mrs Qin. Her bare legs and arms were covered with bruises and her face was red and swollen. Her mouth was still covered with blood. Obviously she had been slapped on the face and her hair was messy. Her clothes were torn, but there was not much exposure.

Seeing Kerry, her tears fell down.

“Kerry —” Her voice was sad with pity.

Kerry strode forward and hugged her. With doubts and anger in his eyes, he asked, “What happened to you? Who hurt you?”

Xinyou fell into his arms and cried, “Kerry, they are so terrible.”

“Don’t cry. what happened? Tell me slowly.”

Venus looked at this woman coldly. Sharp intuition told her that this woman wanted to cause her trouble again.

Xinyou choked for a while, then she began to say, “I went to the mall after work and bought you a shirt. But on the way back, I was held to a dark corner by several men with knives. They beat me up and tore up the shirt I bought for you.”

“Do you remember who they were?”

Xinyou cried and shook her head, “It was too dark for me to see clearly, but they said...”

“What did they say?”

Xinyou looked at Venus. Venus’s heart skipped a beat. Sure enough, the poisonous snake was about to attack.

“They told me to move out of Ye’s villa immediately, and not to provoke Venus any more, or I would die next time. They also said...”

“What else?” Kerry clenched his fists as if he was going to let someone else die the next moment.

“They also said that their boss is not afraid of you at all. He’s waiting for you, and will absolutely make sure you never step out of their place!”

“Asshole!” Kerry’s fist hit the ground and Xinyou was scared and jumped to the side, “Where did you meet these people of Tianye?”

“On the way to the villa after I got off the bus.”

“Henry Zhang!” Yelled Kerry.

“Yes, Young master.”

“Go! Find out those scum bags for me, as well as Tianye behind them. I’ll find out all of them this time! I will chop them up!”

“Yes sir.”

Kerry helped Xinyou to walk in and stopped in front of Venus when they passed her, “From now on, you are not allowed to step out of Ye’s villa. Since Tianye wants me to throw myself into his trap, I’ll see if he still wants you as a sister.” Venus looked at him quietly and did not say anything, but her brain was rather clear.

She had experienced too many “torturing herself” tricks of Xinyou. At First, Xinyou fell from the building “by accident”, and then she took some sleeping pills. Now, to set up Mu Tianye, she actually found a group of men to beat herself. Xinyou was really hard on herself!

And she was more sure that this Tianye could not be true.

If her brother really came back, he would either rush to Ye’s house and make a big scene or just take her away quietly. He would in no way do things like this.

Just imagine that Tianye had given up the idea of meeting Venus for fear that Kerry would know about it. How could he even hijack Xinyou and leave so many clues for Kerry to check? This was too contradictory.

Therefore, there was only one answer- Tianye was a fake from the beginning to the end. It was all Xinyou’s trick. If Venus guessed right, Hao Nangong was also involved. She was just a college student. She couldn’t think so well and could not do so many things all by herself.

What did she want to do with her brother’s presence? To deepen Kerry’s hatred for Venus? Now it seemed that it worked.

Another added benefit was that it could create a gap between Venus and Kevin, because there was an inextricable hatred between Kevin and Tianye.

“Xinyou, you are really taking pains to drive me out of the Ye Family!” Venus thought.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 138 Xiaozi was gloomy with worry (4)

Dr. Han was ordered to come to Ye’s villa, and without saying anything, he headed to Venus Mu’s room and was stopped by John, “Ouch, my Dr. Han, it’s not the young lady this time, it’s someone else.”

Dr. Han was surprised, “Ha, ha, a new one?”

“Don’t ever say this to young master. You’ve met her before, Miss Qiao.” He led him to the end of the corridor.

He nodded. He didn’t want her to be Venus.

Xinyou snuggled into the arms of Kerry Ye and sobbed, Kerry was hugging her

while he was thinking how to catch Tianye Mu.

“Young Master, Dr. Han is here.”

Kerry let go of Xinyou and said in a cold voice, “Let him in.”

John invited to come in, and Dr. Han walked in with a medical kit. Kerry got up from the sofa and walked to the side and said, “Check her out and treat her wounds.”

Dr. Han looked at Xinyou, who looked fine. After asking a few questions, he asked her to move her arms and legs, so there shouldn't be any injuries to the muscles or bones.

After cleaning the exposed wounds, Dr. Han stood still, so Kerry frowned, “Is it finished?”

“No.” Dr. Han said seriously.

“Then do it.”

Dr. Han glanced at him and said seriously, “I need to see if there are any injuries on her, so maybe she needs to take off her clothes.”

Kerry was stunned and said to Xinyou, “Take off your clothes and let the doctor examine you.”

Xinyou was hesitant and stammered, “My body doesn't hurt... Can I not...”

“No,” Dr. Han vetoed, “I need to see if there's anything wrong with the ribs and if there are any bruises. This kind of fight can easily lead to internal injuries.”

“Xinyou, Dr. Han is right.” Kerry said with some concern.

Dr. Han, however, immediately had a judgment. Remembering last time, when he treated Venus, he had been yelled to deafness by Kerry, for he touched Venus.

Kerry even checked some parts by himself. What a strong possessiveness.

However, when it came to this Miss Qiao, Kerry just allowed him to do anything, so it seemed that Xinyou's position in Kerry's heart was not as good as Venus.

It was just that Kerry hadn't realized it yet.

“Kerry, I... me...”

Dr. Han could see at once what she was hesitating about, and was angry because it was a questioning of his profession.

With a very serious expression, he said, “This lady, the total number of naked bodies I've seen is more than the number of the people you've met, and whether it's a man or a woman, it's just a corpse for me. There is no difference.”

If she kept persisting, Xinyou should be suspicious of Kerry. She had no choice but to take off her clothes, with only a bra.

She was a woman, even if she was malicious, she had never been like this in front of two men, so she blushed.

Dr. Han had an icy face and he found that there were many bruises, except for one or two obvious bruises on her back and the rest of her body was as white as jade.

It seemed a little strange to have such a small injury on the back, if someone was beaten.

“How do you feel about your abdomen? Like pain, bloating, or if you feel like throwing up?” Dr. Han asked.

Xinyou seemed to be very serious and said, “No.”

Dr. Han nodded, "Okay, put your clothes on."

"How is she?" Kerry asked.

Dr. Han said as he lowered his head to take some medicine from the medical kit, "There are just some surface wounds. Though it looked horrible, her muscles or bones are fine."

Then he took out the two bottles of medicine and said, "This medicine is applied externally, invigorating blood and resolving stasis, once a day in the morning and evening. This medicine is for internal use, mainly to prevent infection, also one pill in the morning and one in the evening. In the past few days, don't take a bath. If she really can't stand it, use a hot towel to wipe the body. Also, diet should be light. As for the swelling on the face, use two boiled eggs to apply a hot compress."

Seeing him start to pack his things, Kerry frowned, "That's it?"

Dr. Han was depressed and looked up at him, "Of course. If you don't trust me, you can go to the hospital for a detailed examination." He questioned his medical skills for this kind of wounds? It was simply too much.

"Okay, don't look at me with that look. I trust you." Kerry said with dissatisfaction. How could he have such an attitude towards his employer?

Dr. Han carried the medical kit to go out and stopped after a few steps, wanting to tell him his doubt, but thinking that it was about his family matters, he should keep his mouth shut.

"Anything else?" Seeing him stop, Kerry asked.

"No, I'm leaving first. Call me if you have any question."

There were two people left in the bedroom once again. Xinyou was trying to make use of the little pity Kerry had at the moment and said with tears, "Kerry, can you help me with my medicine? My hand hurts."

Looking at the woman who was covered in bruises, he felt sorry for her, so he took out the bottle of medicine and said, "Well, don't cry, I'll help you."

"OK, thank you." Xinyou wiped away her tears and smiled, but as soon as she smiled, she gasped because of the pain on her face.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 138 Xioazi was gloomy with worry (5)

Had she known it would hurt this much, she should have let those guys be gentler. Kerry Ye took out the ointment and then used his fingertips to plaster it on the wound. Because of the effect of the medicine, Xinyou Qiao felt cool of her skin. At the moment, Xinyou didn't care about the scar, with her eyes fixed on Kerry, who was so charming when he was focusing on something. Perfect face, focused eyes, and slightly pursed lips, all of which were all she wanted. Such a man should belong to her and Venus Mu, that kind of shabby woman didn't deserve him. After dealing with all her wounds, Kerry's phone rang and he put the ointment aside, wiping his hands with tissue and answered the phone.

"Say...OK, I got it."

Hanging up the phone, Kerry said to Xinyou, "I have some things to take care of. Put some on the leg yourself, and if you can't reach it, let Mrs. Qin help you."

Although Xinyou didn't want to let him leave, she knew she couldn't stop him, so she pretended to be generous and said, "I know, you go and get busy."

...

The third-floor study

Henry threw a torn white shirt at his feet, with the tag on it, "Young master, I just went to check. What Miss Qiao said is true. We found this shirt more than a thousand miles away from the villa, where the grass has traces of having been trampled. I also accessed all the CCTV on this road, and at around six o'clock, there were five men appearing at the location, but the place where Miss Qiao was beaten was so hidden that the cameras didn't capture it. Then, the five men disappeared and we are looking around for them."

Kerry clenched his fist, yelling, "A thousand miles? Tianye has invaded my territory and you still don't know? What are you doing?"

Henry lowered his head, "I'm sorry young master."

"If you can't catch him this time, you know the consequences."

With forehead oozing with sweat, he answered, "Yes."

"Then get out!"

Henry bowed and left, wiping his sweat at the door.

In addition to the year when young master Kevin disappeared, Kerry hadn't been so angry for a long time ago. It seemed that this time, he was positively serious with it, however, those five people disappeared silently in the night. The city was so big, so where to find?

...

At night, Venus didn't fall to sleep quickly. Firstly, she had no sleepiness, and secondly, she was afraid that Kerry would suddenly come in and vent his anger. After all, Xinyou had made such an effort to destroy her. How could Kerry let herself go so easily?

But strangely enough, there wasn't any movement outside the door until two o'clock.

Could it be that Kerry was being pestered by Xinyou tonight? Then she really admired this woman, even with wounds all over her body, she didn't mind the pain.

Turning over and preparing to sleep, a shadow suddenly crashed into view, and Venus's heart nearly stopped from being frightened.

"Xiaozi!" Venus got up from the bed and shouted, "Why are you doing this again!"

Xiaozi floated leisurely to her and sighed, "Hey..."

Chapter 139: My Mysterious Husband

0 14 minutes read

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 139 Thank you for your trust (1)

"Huh?" Venus Mu's eyes widened in surprise, "My God... How many immortals are there in this world? What does he look like? Is he handsome?"

Xiaozi seemed to be a little angry, so he said the spell, making Venus's hair instantly blow as if it was electrified.

"Hey, hey, forgive me." Venus quickly apologized, "Xiaozi is the most handsome in the immortal world and there's no one more powerful than you."

"Really?" Xiaozi asked her back, with his fingers moving quickly in front of her

chest. Venus felt her ass gradually left the bed, and her whole body slowly rose up.

Ouch, he was so scary when he got angry.

"I swear, I'm telling the truth." Venus held tight to his arm, afraid that she would stick to the ceiling.

"Well." Xiaozi stopped, with Venus landing on the bed with a "thud", her butt hurt from the fall.

"At least we're friends. Be nice to me." Venus rubbed her buttocks and leaned to him and asked, "Is he really bad? Did you have to kill him?"

Xiaozi was silent for a moment and said, "Actually, it's not necessarily..."

"So, why? It's not easy for everyone, why do we have to fight or kill?" Venus leaned against the head of the bed and pulled the blanket up to her chin, "Be the bigger person. Forgive him."

"No, I'm have my own principle." Xiaozi said seriously.

"Hey, well, it's a pity I don't have any special skills, or I could help you."

Xiaozi looked back at her and said to himself, "If you knew the truth, would you still help me?"

"Why are you up so late?" He asked, instead of keeping talking about this.

Venus began to feel sleepy and said with a drowsy face, "I can't fall asleep, but once you came, I want to sleep now."

"Then you sleep." Xiaozi lifted his hand, and Venus's body went down and slid into the blanket.

"Well... then good night." After saying that, Venus fell into a dream.

Xiaozi looked at her for a while, then suddenly lowered her head and kissed her on the lips, disappearing.

...

The 'imprisoned' Venus was back to the same state she was in when she first came to the house. Once she approached the corner or the gate, she would be stopped by guards. She was only allowed to wander around the villa or learn how to cook from Mrs. Qin.

Nevertheless, she didn't feel lonely at all, because there's someone who always wanted to have a hard time with her, and that's Xinyou.

Just a moment ago, after Venus had just washed a bunch of grapes, Xinyou just took it away.

"Don't you have hands yourself? Won't you wash it yourself?"

Xinyou shook the gauze on her hand and said in a weird manner, "Hmph! Your brother had me beaten up like this, what if I get an inflammation?"

"Chop it off. Anyway, you don't need it." Venus said this and turned into the kitchen, cursing her for having diarrhea from eating that bunch of grapes.

"Venus, watch your mouth. Maybe your brother will live a few more days." Xinyou picked a grape and threw it into her mouth, which was sour and sweet, delicious. Venus washed an apple, "Thank you for your concern. He is fine, no need for you

to remember.”

When Xinyou was about to retort, she noticed that Kevin was coming over and said, “Well, so you know where your big brother is?”

“I wouldn’t tell you even if I knew.” Venus took a bite of her apple out of the living room, bumping into Kevin. She was embarrassed for a few seconds, then she walked towards the garden.

“See, I wasn’t lying when I said she knew where Tianye was.” Xinyou looked smug. Kevin smiled shallowly, “But you still haven’t asked where he is.”

“Take it easy. He must be in A city.”

And she could let him show up as long as she wanted.

...

In the afternoon, Xinyou was lying lazily in the living room watching TV, just like a hostess, when her cell phone rang. She took it to have a look, but suddenly, her face change. Making sure that no one was around, she picked up the phone and walked towards the garden.

“Hey, what are you looking for me now?” She hid under a dense stand of violets and lowered her voice to ask.

“Come out now, I have something to discuss with you.” Hao Nangong said.

Xinyou was very upset, “Can’t we talk about it tomorrow? Does it have to be this afternoon?”

“I’m not free tomorrow, are you coming or not?”

Xinyou rolled her eyes and hated cursing inside, “Okay, I’m coming. The same place?”

“Right.”

“Got it, give me an hour for me.”

“I can’t wait.”

“Hao, I’m covered in bruises, you need to give me some time to change my clothes...”

“OK. Hurry up.” Hao hung up the phone.

Xinyou squeezed the phone and scolded in a low voice, “Hao, when this is done, you can never be so arrogant to me.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 139 Thank you for your trust (2)

Xinyou Qiao left the garden with her slippers, but on the rattan chair behind the trellis, Venus Mu took off the hat covering her face, her eyes glowing. She was right. This really had nothing to do with Xinyou and Hao Nangong.

Hearing her footsteps disappear, Venus got up and went inside.

What to do? Xinyou and Hao must be plotting something again, but with Kerry’s restriction, she couldn’t leave the house.

What should she do?

How could she get out?

However, she had heard Xinyou ask John for a car and say that she was going out

to buy something.

She couldn't miss this opportunity...

Wait, how could she forget someone! Then Venus went straight to Kevin Ye's room, for she remembered that Kevin didn't go out today.

"Knock, knock, knock..." Venus anxiously knocked on the door, hoping that he wasn't sleeping now.

"Come in."

Venus pushed the door open and saw that he was exercising with a small dumbbell in his right hand.

"Kevin, I need your help!" Venus just got to the point.

Kevin put down the dumbbell in his hand and wiped his sweat with the towel beside him and asked, "What? Are you in such a hurry?"

"Kevin, I want you to take me out, you know, yesterday Kerry Ye grounded me, so I can't get out by myself, only you can help me now."

Kevin hooked his lips and smiled, "It's fine if you want me to take you out, but you have to tell me what's going on."

Venus begrudgingly handed him the water on the table and said frankly, "It's like this, didn't I receive a present on my birthday? The words on it resembled my brother's, and Kerry deduced that it was my brother who had given it to me, then Xinyou was threatened and beaten. Every clue pointed back to my brother, and although the evidence is convinced, I still feel the whole thing strange."

"Why do you feel so?"

"This is not the thing that my brother can do. He knows that Kerry is looking for him all over the world, yet he still comes to provoke him in such a way, isn't this stupid? That's why I'm pretty sure that this time, the Tianye Mu who appeared is definitely not my brother, but someone is messing around." Venus's tone was a bit fast, for she was afraid that Xinyou would leave before she finished her words.

"Also, just now I was sleeping in the garden, I heard Xinyou and Hao talking on the phone discuss something, so I guess it must be something about Tianye. I want to go over there to have a look, but..." Venus looked at Kevin, begging, as if he didn't agree, she could really kneel down next moment.

After hearing what she said, he thought for a moment and said, "Okay, I'll take you out."

He was also curious to know if she was right or not.

"Really?" Venus was surprised, "Thank you. thank you. Hurry up, I'm afraid we won't be able to catch up."

Kevin smiled bitterly, "Then you have to give me some time to let me change my clothes."

Venus was stunned, only then did she realize that his t-shirt was already soaked. She apologized, "Ah, sorry. I'll wait for you outside."

Pulling open the wardrobe, Kevin took out a black shirt. Actually, he had been suspicious of this since Xinyou was threatened. He had been living alone outside for so long and he knew Tianye, who didn't care for such tactics, then Xinyou was

beaten by his men. How could it be such a coincidence?

When Xinyou had come to negotiate with him the second time, he had only superficially agreed because he wanted to know what kind of surprise Xinyou could give him.

Now it seemed that the surprise was quite a big one.

Opening the door, Venus stood in the corridor and looked down, Xinyou had just left the door wearing long sleeves and trousers.

“Come on, let’s go straight to the garage.”

“Okay, okay...”

Following behind Kevin, she dodged around and jumped into the back seat of the car. Kevin’s exclusive driver looked at her, but didn’t say anything.

“Let’s go and follow the car that just went out.” Kevin sat beside Venus and ordered the driver.

“Yes.”

When the car started and passed the gate, Venus subconsciously and violently got down, her long hair carelessly covering Kevin’s legs and hands, whose hands also covered her head. Until the car went out for a while, he began to let her go, saying with a smile, “Well, no need to hide it.”

Venus took a long breath and sat up straight in her seat, her long hair pulling away from his fingers, “I’m so scared they’re going to stop the car for inspection.”

“They haven’t had the guts to inspect my car.” Kevin said nonchalantly.

“Right oh, I forgot, you’re the second young master.” Long time being kept inside made Venus dull.

Kevin looked at her clean little face and made fun of her, “And, this window, people from outside can’t see inside.”

Venus looked confused and said with eyes widening, “Why didn’t you just tell me?”

Kevin laughed in a good mood, “You just got down without asking me, so I don’t have time to talk.”

“I’m so stupid.” Venus scoffed to herself, leaning on the back of the seat.

The car had followed Xinyou to a coffee shop in City A. After seeing her get off the car, Kevin and Venus also went out of the car and bought a magazine on the side of the road in passing to block their faces into the coffee shop.

“Look, she’s there.” Kevin poked Venus’s arm and whispered, “Follow me.”

Without looking back, Venus bowed her head and followed Kevin to a booth.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 139 Thank you for your trust (3)

“Cappuccino and Blue Mountain, please.”

“Okay, please wait for a moment.”

After the waiter left, Venus Mu asked him, “Are you sure they can’t see us?”

Kevin Ye raised his eyelids, “Don’t worry, I’m sure.”

Receiving a positive reply, only then did Mu Venus dare to straighten up and look

around, finally seeing Xinyou Qiao in the corner through a grating.

“Good place, we can see them, but they can’t see us.” Venus said with great satisfaction.

Then she saw Hao Nangong walking in from afar and she knocked on the table excitedly, “See, it’s Hao. I’m right. Xinyou is here for him.”

Kevin turned his head to see that Hao was sitting across from Xinyou, both of whom looked a bit serious, as if something unpleasant had happened.

“What are they talking about? There’s absolutely nothing good about these two getting together. I want to know their conversation.” Venus couldn’t take her eyes off the two in the distance, if she could, she really wanted to put her ears on their table.

Kevin nodded, “Well, you’re right, the two of them are definitely plotting something.”

Venus swished back, “You believe me, right?”

Kevin gave her a meaningful look and said, “Of course I believe you, why else would I bring you out?”

“Kevin, thank you!” Venus was touched.

At that moment, the waiter brought two cups of coffee and after leaving, Kevin then said, “Actually, I’ve suspected the two of them for a long time.”

Venus was quite surprised, “Ah? Why? When?”

With his left hand stirring his coffee gracefully, Kevin said with his usual face, “Do you remember those pictures from last time? That’s the time my men saw her go looking for a cyber hacker, and then I got to know everything.”

“Oh my God, you actually found out?” Venus couldn’t believe his words, “This is something that I also occasionally knew that Xinyou was going to meet with the cyber hacker, so I pretended to be her to meet that person and got the photos. Hey, I was going to take that opportunity to leave Kerry, but I didn’t expect it to be failed.”

“So, I’ve known Xinyou and Hao were together since that time.”

Venus suddenly thought of something and said, “Actually, you know what? The photo thing is a complete and utter lie. Xinyou was not even at that hotel that day, she was always at school. Instead, I...”

“You what?” seeing that she suddenly stopped, Kevin asked.

Venus thought about it and she felt it’s no big deal to say this to Kevin, “On the contrary, I was asked by a scumbag to go to this hotel, too. What happened afterwards, well, I don’t want to talk about it.”

When Kevin heard this, he suddenly remembered the video he got from the cyber hacker, and at that time, he felt that the woman in the video was somewhat familiar, and now...

He calmly looked at Venus. Could it be Venus?

So she and brother had...

It seemed that she didn’t know it was Kerry Ye...

After thinking for a while, Kevin said tentatively, "Venus, no offence, you can tell me or not." "Please." "You just said something you don't want to talk about..." There was some sadness in Venus' s eyes. She took a sip of her coffee and said, "It's really funny, I was with a bastard who betrayed me for money, and that was the day he texted me to come to the hotel. Guess who was waiting for me in the hotel room?"

Kevin heart was beating fast, "Who?"

Venus pointed at Hao.

"Hao?" Kevin was shocked. How could this be possible?

Venus nodded, "Yes, it was too dark, so I couldn't see him clearly, but later on, I asked my ex, and he told me it was Hao!"

Venus looked at Hao, her eyes with intense hatred. She would never forgive him in her life.

Kevin really couldn't believe it. Their story was definitely more interesting than a novel.

Venus thought that person was Hao, while his brother seemed to believe that person is Xinyou. So funny, was there anything odder than this?

But if there was a day when the two only knew it was each other, based on brother's current attitude towards Xinyou, he would have made a 180-degree change in his attitude towards Venus, but what about Venus? Would she forgive what Kerry had done to her and begin to have some feelings for him as well?

"What? Is she leaving?" Venus interrupted his thoughts.

Kevin looked over, the two seeming to have agreed on something, for Xinyou was satisfied and left the café in stride.

After seeing Xinyou leave, Venus asked him, "She's gone, shall we go, too?"

"Don't be in a rush. Since we're here, so let's finish the coffee."

"Right, it's hard to come out."

Kevin lowered his head and didn't know what he was thinking about. Noticing him was not happy, Venus asked, "What are you thinking about?"

"Oh, nothing."

He didn't want to say, so she stopped asking. Everyone had their own secrets, some of which were meant to not be shared.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 139 Thank you for your trust (4)

The cappuccino was about to be finished, but Hao Nangong didn't leave, so Venus Mu was a little suspicious, "Hao is still waiting for someone?"

"Maybe. Then let's go."

Xinyou Qiao had left, and if she still sat here any longer, she would be in trouble.

Besides, Kerry Ye was about to be off work and if he found out that she ran out, he would punish her. It's okay for her, but she didn't want Kevin to be involved.

Thinking of this, Venus said, "Let's go."

As soon as they got up from the sofa, Venus saw a familiar figure coming in from

the entrance of the coffee shop and she was shocked and grabbed Kevin's arm, "That person... that person..."

When Kevin turned his head to look at it, he froze as well, but he quickly came back to his senses and made Venus sit back, and sat down himself, keeping his eyes on the man until he reached Hao's booth.

"Have you seen that person?" Venus excitedly grabbed his wrist, who couldn't even speak, "I told you it was fake... it's fake... God, he looks like my brother so much."

Kevin glanced at her hand without pulling away, allowing her to hold his wrist, "Yes. Hao is really amazing, for this show, he actually found someone so similar to Tianye Mu."

If someone wasn't familiar with Tianye, he would definitely be confused.

Whether the height or appearance, he resembled Tianye.

Short hair, dark and thick eyebrows, deep eyes, high nose, cool lips, and a face engraved by a handcrafted knife... At the first glance, Venus really thought it was her brother.

However, the temperament on this imposter was too much worse than Tianye. Tianye didn't say too much, but as long as he stood there, he would give people a domineering aura, while this person, timid, a total coward.

"It seems that my intuition was right. I knew that this Tianye was an impostor, indeed." Venus recovered from the shock, frowning, "But why does Hao need him?"

Kevin was also confused, "I'm not sure at the moment, but the one thing I'm sure now is that Tianye didn't appear and it's all Hao's conspiracy. Since we know this, we won't be cheated by them in the future."

Though Venus was in relief, but there was a deep despair. Last time, she and Hao ended not in a happy way, so he never appeared in front of her again. She thought he had really put her down, and she had been happy for that.

Unexpectedly, Hao just ignored her words. Not only didn't he stop his crazy idea, but also intensified it by getting a fake brother to mess up the situation.

Was there any necessity for them to meet again?

"Are you...okay?" Kevin asked with concern as he saw that she was not right.

Venus looked straight at the familiar figure, "I'm fine, I just feel a little sad... Once, I treated Hao as my best friend, but when I got to know the truth, I realized that it was so ugly behind it. He did things to hurt me by keeping saying he loves me. I'm really fed up."

"Alright, alright. It's not worth it to feel sorry for this kind of person." Kevin comforted her.

"I know." Venus wiped a tear from the corner of her eye and vowed that she would never believe any of Hao's words again, nor would she shed cry for him. Not far away, in the booth, the fake Tianye sat respectfully, nodding from time to time, obviously, Hao was giving him a task.

Kevin took out his cell phone, "AJie, now come and wait in front of the Café.

Something's up, come here now."

"Kevin, do you want to tell Kerry about this?" Venus asked.

Kevin looked at her, "How about you?"

Venus thought for a moment and shook her head firmly, "No, don't. If he knew he would definitely immediately go and question Xinyou, but we don't have the exact evidence, so don't alert them yet. Let's see what Hao plans to do. And..."

Venus paused and Kevin asked, "What else?"

"Kerry is very suspicious and if he found out that you brought me out today, he would question you. I don't want to cause you any trouble and I don't want you two brothers to argue with each other because of me."

Kevin smiled, "Okay, just do as you say."

"Thank you, Kevin. Thank you for trusting me." Venus sincerely said so.

Leave a Reply

Your email address will not be published. Required fields are marked *

Comment

Chapter 140: My Mysterious Husband

0 17 minutes read

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 140 A letter from Tianye– Kerry, fight with me (1)

"How many times you've said 'thank you' to me?" Kevin Ye pretended to be upset, "If you keep being so polite to me, I won't help you."

"Oh..." Venus Mu smirked.

Seeing the person across was about to leave, Kevin found that Ajie hadn't arrived yet, and so he said to Venus, "You take my car and go back first. you can't let brother find out that you're missing. I need to check something."

"Well, okay, don't worry about me." Venus knew that he was going to chase after this fake Tianye Mu. If he was caught, they would know what Hao Nangong's plan.

Kevin snapped his fingers and called the waiter and the fake Tianye just happened to stand up as well, bowing to Hao and then walking towards the door.

"I'm leaving first, be careful when you go back to the villa by yourself." Kevin instructed her.

"Don't worry, I'm fine, you have to be careful too." "Yeah, bye."

Kevin walked quickly out of the café with his head down, following him.

As Venus watched him leave, she couldn't help but feel a little worried and prayed silently, "Kevin, you must be safe and sound."

At this time, Hao called the waiter to pay the bill and also got up to leave, but for some reason, he looked towards the direction of Venus.

Venus was shocked, afraid of being seen by him, and she hurriedly even curled her legs to hide under the table.

Both she and Kevin had forgotten one thing—Hao was not an ordinary person, who had a keen sense of his surroundings, especially those were hostile to him.

"Mr. Nangong, here's your change." The waiter handed it to him politely, seeing

that he looked calm and asked, "What else can I serve you?"
Hao pointed the direction of Venus and asked, "Just now, who was sitting there?"
The waiter looked over, smiled and said, "It's a couple. They paid the bill and left."
Venus gripped the bag in her hand, not daring to make a sound, she heard Hao ask, "A couple?" And then, he walked towards the table...

Holy shit!

Venus stared at his shoes, whose heart was about to jump out of her chest. What if he found her was here? Would he take her away?? Or just kill her?

God, bless him for not coming over, bless her for not being found out.

Please, please, please, please...

Just after the prayer, Hao's magically stopped, for his phone rang.

"What? ... Okay, I'll come right away ... You head to the remote place first... "Then, he changed another direction and quickly walked towards the entrance.

Venus breathed in relief. Thank you, God.

Crawling out from the table, Venus remade her hair and hurried out of the café.

Kevin's car was waiting at the door, so she opened the door and sat in, and said to the driver, "Let's go back to the villa."

In the car, Venus recalled the phone call just now, he said, "You head to the remote place first."

Couldn't it be Kevin who caught up with the imposter and was discovered by him, that's why he called Hao for help?

She thought this was possible.

But Kevin must be okay, or she would have to feel guilty for the rest of her life.

As the car passed through the city center, the road became congested. Looking at the stagnant traffic, it dawned on Venus that it was already the off-work time.

"Please hurry up, we'd better get back to the villa before Kerry." Venus sat in the back seat and looked anxious, hoping that Kerry had overtime or a social gathering at night. "Yes, young lady."

Then, the speed of the car was much faster, and when it passed the congestion in the city center, the car was at its fastest speed, nevertheless, it was almost close to six o'clock when it reached the villa gate.

Usually at this time, Kerry was almost home.

"Would you please ask the security guard later to see if Kerry has returned?" "Yes, young lady."

Knowing oneself as well as the enemy. If Kerry had already returned, she had to quickly think of a reason while not getting Kevin involved in.

The villa's door slowly opened and the driver stepped on the brakes, poking his head out and smilingly asking a nearby security guard, "Xiaowei, has the young master returned?"

"Yes." He answered.

Venus was disappointed.

Then she heard him say, "It's just before you, less than two minutes."

“Got it, thanks!” The driver then asked, “What do we do, young lady?”

Venus was also anxious, but she noticed a bamboo forest in front of her and suddenly came to an idea.

Kerry walked into the villa and asked John as usual, “Where is Venus?”

“Young lady should be in the bedroom.” He wasn’t quite sure, for he didn’t seem to have seen her all afternoon.

Kerry found something wrong, “Should be?”

“Oh, after lunch, young lady said she was going to take a nap and she went into her room and hasn’t come out.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 140 A letter from Tianye– Kerry, fight with me (2)

Kerry Ye turned pale, throwing his jacket to John and strode up to the second floor. He pushed open Venus Mu’s door, but she wasn’t there.

“Where is she? You told me that she’s taking a nap, didn’t you?” Kerry yelled.

John was also dumbfounded. How could she suddenly disappear?

“Young master, Young lady might be hanging out somewhere at the villa. I’ll send someone to look for her right away.”

The veins on Kerry’s small arms bulged, “Go!”

John ran downstairs and immediately ordered some security guards to look for Venus.

Two minutes later, she was found in the bamboo forest.

Kerry was inexplicably relieved to hear this. What was he just worried about?

Afraid of she would run away from the villa again? Or afraid she would just leave without saying goodbye?

When he got there, Venus was squatting on the ground and looking for something, with some mud on her feet.

“What are you doing here?” Kerry unpleasantly asked.

Venus’s long hair was draped over her shoulders, with a pinch of it on her cheek.

When the wind came, it was flowing. Kerry had the urge to flick that pinch of hair behind her ear, but he told himself not to do that.

“I’m looking for bamboo shoots. The TV said that bamboo shoots will grow after it rains, I’ll see if it’s true.” Venus plucked at the mud with her small hands and there were already many small holes around her.

Looking at her jade white fingers covered in mud, Kerry was so angry that he went forward and dragged her up hard and said angrily, “Are you mad? You’re actually looking for bamboo shoots here?”

Venus allowed him to grab her wrist and said calmly, “I’m imprisoned here by you, so I have to find something to kill the time.”

All of a sudden, Kerry didn’t know what to say, so he took her towards the villa, “I advise you to eat and sleep well while you’re here, I’m afraid you won’t have such a good time when I find your dear brother.”

Venus didn’t reply. Looking back at the bamboo forest where she had been

waiting, she smiled like a winner...

Just now...

From the villa gate to the garage, she had to pass through a bamboo forest.

A few minutes ago, she said to the driver, "Slow down when you go through the bamboo forest, I'll get off there."

"Okay."

Taking her phone out of her bag, she tossed the bag into the unseen corner, "Sir, I'll hide my bag in the back and come to get it when I'm free."

"OK." The driver didn't say too much.

When the car reached the bamboo forest, the driver stepped on the brakes. After checking that no one was around, Venus immediately pushed open the back door and jumped out, disappearing in the bamboo forest.

It had just rained two days before, so the bamboo forest was very wet. Venus moved quickly to create the holes before anyone else noticed her.

Then that was what Kerry saw.

She made it.

"Hey, Venus, what have you done?" Xinyou saw her and scoffed, but Venus didn't want to answer her while Xinyou had changed a new dress.

Venus ignored her words and went upstairs to change her clothes and shoes.

At eight or nine o'clock in the evening, Mrs. Qin heated the dishes, but Kevin didn't come back. Though Venus was sitting in the living room, reading a fashion magazine, but she was worried terribly inside.

Kerry looked at his watch and asked John, "The driver didn't say where he had gone?"

"No, he said that Kevin wanted to go for a walk and would come back by himself then." John answered.

"Isn't there anyone following him? What if something happens?" Kerry began to lose his patience.

John said with embarrassment, "Young master, you know him, he usually doesn't like people to follow, so..."

Kerry took out his cell phone and dialed the number again, but it was still off.

"John, send some guys out to look for him." Kerry still felt uneasy, as if something was about to happen.

"Yes, I'll send someone out to look for him."

Within two minutes, John shouted, "Second young master, what happened?"

When the three ones in the living room heard this, they all rushed towards the door.

"Young master, come out quickly..."

Kerry ran out, only to see two security guards supporting Kevin, whose black shirt was covered in dust and his trousers were torn.

He rushed over to Kevin and asked anxiously, "Kevin, tell me what happened?"

Venus was also panicked and she held his other arm, whose face was pale,

“Kevin... Do you feel hurt?”

Kevin gave Venus a calm look and said to Kerry, “Brother, I twisted my foot. It hurts.”

“OK, don’t move. I’ll carry you.” After saying that, Kerry directly put him on his back and walked inside the villa.

Kevin didn’t expect that Kerry would really carry him, which was only happened in childhood. Lying on his broad back, Kevin seemed to recall the happy time when they were kids.

Kerry placed him on the sofa, turning around and asking John to call Dr. Han over. He then asked, “What exactly happened?”

Kevin laughed bitterly, “It’s fine, just ran into some robbing bastards on the road, and my wallet and phone were taken.”

Kerry was furious, “Where? Who are they?”

“Brother, forget it, you can see that they didn’t get anything from me either.”

Kevin wanted to just let it pass, but how could Kerry leave it alone?

“Forget it? Huh? You’re Ye family’s young master and you’re my brother. How could I just let it go?” Kerry flew into a rage.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 140 A letter from Tianye– Kerry, fight with me (3)

“It’s so dark, so I didn’t see his face clearly. And I am not hurt very badly, so just leave it alone, okay?”

Kevin hadn’t begged him for anything since he had returned. At this point Kerry had to compromise, “Fine, but you must bring a bodyguard when you go out.”

Kevin smiled, “Okay, I will.”

“Does it hurt?” Kerry looked at his injured foot and asked.

“A little..., don’t touch it!” Kevin said.

“Why isn’t Dr. Han here yet?” Kerry shouted.

“He’s on his way. He’ll be here soon.” John responded quickly.

At that moment, Venus brought an ice pack wrapped in gauze and handed it to Kerry and said, “You let Kevin put it on his injured foot.”

Kerry was hesitant, “Will your method make it worse?”

“No. I twisted my ankle may times. I have experience with this. You can call and ask Dr. Han if you don’t believe me.” Kerry’s face sank as soon as Venus finished speaking.

John dialed Dr. Han again and after asking him about this, he said, “Mr. Ye, Dr. Han said this method can work.”

Then Kerry placed the ice pack on his brother’s swollen ankle.

After the ice pack was replaced two times, Dr. Han arrived at the villa. After a careful examination, he said, “His injuries are not serious. It’s just a sprain.”

“Does he need to go to the hospital?” Kerry asked.

“No need, but if you insist, you can take him to the hospital.” said Dr. Han.

“I’m fine. There is no need to go to the hospital.” Kevin said.

Kerry frowned and said after a moment's consideration, "Then you'll stay at the villa for the next two days. When Kerry's foot is better, then you leave." he said to Dr. Han. Then he told John to prepare a guest room for Dr. Han.

"Mr. Ye, I haven't agreed to stay here." Dr. Han said.

"I'll double your salary." Kerry said coldly.

Dr. Han immediately nodded and swallowed his words.

At that moment, Xinyou was sitting at a distance watching them over here.

Kevin looked over at her. Then he felt the need to remind his brother of something. Although he had some grumbling about his brother, Kerry was his family that he cared. With that in mind, Kevin said, "Brother, please come to my room later. I want to talk to you about something."

Kerry looked up at him deeply and nodded.

After they ate dinner, Kevin was helped upstairs.

"After I take a shower, I come over to you." Kerry said to his brother.

Venus followed Kerry out.

"Hao Nangong, I remember what you did to me. I'll get my revenge for me and Venus." Kevin swore in his mind.

Half an hour later, Kerry came to his room wearing a light colored t-shirt and grey slacks, his hair still wet as he slouched on the couch.

Kevin leaned back on the bed, rubbing his ankle lightly, and said, "There's been a lot going on these days. I have some different opinions."

Kerry smiled, "I thought you didn't care about anything at home."

"It's about Tianye Mu," Kevin paused, seeing that her brother's expression hadn't changed, and continued, "I know a bit about him. Although everything that has happened in the past few days implicates him, I don't think he did these things."

"Why do you think that?" Kerry looked at him in surprise,

Kevin continued, "It's not the way he does things. I think it's someone trying to use him to stir things up."

Kerry looked serious. He also felt the same way, but he didn't think about it. "Is there really something wrong with this?"

"Well, that's what I think, but I don't exactly have proof. You should be wary."

Kevin said sincerely, "You're all the family I have. I don't want anything bad happen to you."

Kerry got up and patted him on the shoulder and said, "Don't worry. I'll remember what you said."

"Then please be careful." Kevin looked up at him.

Kerry looked at him and nodded.

My Mysterious Husband –

Chapter 140 A letter from Tianye– Kerry, fight with me (4)

At this point, Venus fidgeted in her bedroom. She didn't know if Kevin was going to call her. If he didn't call her, then she wouldn't be able to sleep tonight.

She just wanted to go to his room and asked him why he had sprained his foot. She knew Kevin must be deliberately trying to hide something. However, she was afraid that she might bump into Kerry or someone else and then she was worried that Kerry would mistake her for seducing Kevin. After waiting almost two hours, her phone suddenly rang and Venus grabbed it to see that it was the villa's landline number.

"Is it Kevin's calling?" Venus thought.

It was close to midnight, the villa was quiet and Venus guessed Kerry would be asleep.

Venus summoned the courage to pull the door open and walked outside. Then she quietly closed the door and walked quickly to Kevin's room. She didn't knock the door, but Kevin opened it suddenly.

"Come in." Kevin took her by the wrist and then closed the door.

"You run into Hao Nangong this afternoon? Did he cause your foot injury?" Venus got right to the point.

Kevin hopped on one foot to the side of the bed and sat down, smiling lightly,

"How did you know that?"

Venus said briefly about what happened at the café afterwards.

"Did he recognize you? Will he trouble you later?" Venus asked.

Kevin was happy to hear that she cared him. She pointed to the couch and motioned for her to sit down. "He didn't recognize me. I was in the process of following the man who impersonated your brother when he spotted me. Then I saw Hao Nangong coming and I left as soon as I could."

"What about your feet?"

"Hao Nangong didn't catch up to me, but a few of his men blocked me and then my foot was like this" Kevin said bluntly.

"Why did Hao have to do all this?" Venus said to herself.

"That's how it happened. You should go back." Kevin said to her. He was worried that if she stayed in his room too long, his brother would know that she was in his room.

"I'll go now."

Venus pulled the door open. Outside of the house was calm as usual. She moved quickly back to her room and leaned against the door to catch her breath.

"Where have you been?" Kerry said suddenly.

Venus covered her mouth sharply, "When did he come here? Did he see me go into Kevin's room?"

She pretended to be calm, "I'm thirsty, so I'm going downstairs for a drink of water."

"Come here." Kerry ordered. He was on the bed.

Venus took a deep breath and stepped away.

"Isn't there water on your desk?" Kerry stared at her and asked.

Venus looked at the water and said coldly, "I don't want cold water."

Kerry didn't ask any further questions and looked down at his phone.

"Why do you come to my room?" Venus tried to use her usual indifferent tone.

"Go to bed." Kerry simply said, apparently not bothering to talk to her.

Venus was silent for a moment, and then she climbed onto the bed, unrolling the covers and laying in, her back to him.

The next Venus's back was feeling Kerry's hot chest.

"I thought you told me to sleep but not to....." Venus said. She was a little worried.

"Why do you wear so many clothes?" Kerry asked.

Venus felt his breath on her ear. "I like sleeping in so many clothes you don't touch me."

"But, I don't like it." He said. Then he took off her clothes and made her body face him and then kissed her on the lips.

.....

On the third day after the beating of Xinyou Qiao, Henry Zhang walked into the study with a sad face. He was worried that Kerry would be angry at him.

"Do you find out something?" Kerry put down the paperwork and asked him.

"While we were looking into it, a group of people came out to destroy the evidence. They seem to be deliberately working against us." Henry said cautiously.

"Did you run into them face to face?" Kerry frowned.

"Yes, but I've never seen them before." Henry answered truthfully.

Kerry paused for a moment and calmly said, "Take your time to investigate it. Follow your lead, and the other party will definitely reveal themselves."

"Since Tianye Mu left many clues deliberately, he must be trying to lure me in "

Kerry sneered. "But what if I just wait and don't fall for the trap?"

"Then he's sure to come back to you again." Henry returned at once.

"So I let you take your time to investigate it. If we don't go after them, they're sure to come after us. Don't forget, we have a trump card."

Kerry didn't say what Kevin had told him that night. If the man really impersonated Tianye Mu, then he had even less to worry about. He knew the imposter would only be in more of a hurry to get to him than Tianye Mu.

Kerry picked up the file again, "You go through it as fast as you can now."

"Yes, sir." Then Henry left the study.

Just outside the villa, Henry ran into Xinyou. He nodded politely at her and then prepared to leave.

"Mr. Zhang, do you find Tianye Mu?" she asked.

"Miss Qiao, you should ask Mr. Ye about this." Henry said coldly.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 140 A letter from Tianye– Kerry, fight with me (5)

"I "Xinyou Qiao was a little awkward, "Kerry is very busy. I don't want to bother him."

"I'm sorry. I'll only report this to Mr. Ye." Henry said coldly.

Xinyou smiled, "Mr. Zhang, this matter also has something to do with me. Please tell me, okay?"

"Sorry, I only report to Mr. Ye. I have to go." Henry just cut her off and headed for the garage.

Xinyou looked at his back and said to herself, "I'm going to ask Kerry myself." However, Kerry told her directly: you stay out of this. I'll give you a satisfactory answer.

"They haven't found any clues so far. Hao Nangong should be relieved." Xinyou thought. "With such a thorough plan, Kerry surely won't find any clues. As for the man from that night, it might be a coincidence."

.....

The next morning, at the Yehuang Group, Kerry had just finished a video conference. At this time he rested on his seat, and Secretary Liu brought in a delivery.

"Mr. Ye, here's your delivery."

"Put it on the table." Kerry said with his eyes closed.

Secretary Liu put down it and asked with concern, "Mr. Ye, do you need coffee?"

"Yes, thank you." Kerry said. Secretary Liu left the office and prepared the coffee.

As it was the middle of the year, several department directors arrived one after another, and the papers were piled up. The delivery was soon at the bottom of the pile.

Secretary Liu didn't see that delivery again until the end of the afternoon when she came to get the papers signed by Kerry. She saw that it hadn't been unsealed.

"Mr. Ye, this is an expedited one, won't you open it?" she said.

Kerry just remembered this and reached over and tore it open casually

There was only a piece of paper inside, a piece of war paper to be exact.

As soon as he saw the font, Kerry stood up suddenly.

"Mr. Ye, you"

"You go out first." Kerry said coldly.

He had seen the handwriting on the paper a few days ago. It was Tianye Mu's writing.

It read, "Kerry, long time no see. I guess you must be surprised to receive this letter from me. It's time to settle the score between us. Let's have a duel. If you die, I'll take Venus and leave Kevin alive. If I die, you and I settle our score, and you keep Venus alive. We'll have a fair fight, or you'll never find me in your life. I'll meet you at the top of the South Mountain at 2:00 p.m. on July 15."

Kerry looked at the calendar on his desk. It was July 13. It was now two days before the appointment time.

"Is Tianye Mu really going to ask me to a duel? This seems to be his style." Kerry thought. "The envelope is the same as last time. There's no address written on the other side, so it seems to come from the same person."

Kerry was ready to go to the South Mountain whether the other party was the real Tianye Mu or not. In his mind, there was no such word as fear.

Kerry didn't want Kevin to worry about him, so he didn't tell him about it. He still talked to him as usual at dinner table. Only at night in bed he tortured Venus so hard that Venus thought he was going to kill her.

.....

On the evening of the fourteenth of July, Venus came out of the shower in her pajamas and Xiaozi appeared by her bedside. Venus rushed over and locked the

door.

Xiaozi seemed a little depressed today, keeping his head down and not speaking. Venus asked as she wiped his hair, "What's going on?" Then she remembered what he had said last time.

"Did you duel with another immortal?" Venus asked again. "Xiaozi, are you hurt?" Venus took his arm and looked at it.

Xiaozi looked up at her quietly for a moment and said, "Maybe I'll have to say goodbye to you."

Venus stiffened, her eyes widening.

"What did you say? What do you mean by saying goodbye to me? Why do you say goodbye to me?" Venus was sad.

She'd known Xiaozi for so long. He'd shown her a different world. In front of him, she had no burdens and worries. To her, Xiaozi was the kindest person in the world and the last comfort she had in this villa.

Yet now that he was leaving her as well, she felt like a piece of her heart had been cut off.

"Venus, I don't want to leave either. I also really want to stay here with you, but..." Xiaozi's voice was getting low.

Venus burst out tears. Xiaozi used his sleeve to wipe her tears, "Don't cry. Maybe I don't have to leave."

Chapter 141: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 141 Something happened to Kerry (1)

"So, why do you make yourself so miserable?" Venus Mu wiped away her tears with a towel and asked, "Tell me where you're going. Why do you want to say goodbye?"

Xiaozi frowned and said, "I have a mission. If I succeed, I might not have to leave."

"Don't worry, you will." Venus believed in him.

Xiaozi gazed into her watery eyes, complicated inside. If Venus knew the truth, she might regret saying that today.

"Venus, if one day... You find out that I'm actually not the person I am now, but the complete another one. Will you still see me as a friend?"

Venus held his hand and said firmly, "Xiaozi, for me, you will always be Xiaozi and no matter what you become, you will always be my best friend."

"Really?" "Of course!"

Moved, Xiaozi took her hand and said, "Venus, can I take you out now?"

"Wait." Venus ran into the dressing room to put on a long coat, then said to Xiaozi, "Let's go."

"Fuck you, Kerry." Venus thought that she shouldn't care too much and there would always be a way.

"Close your eyes."

The wind whistling in her ears and Venus hugged his waist tightly, remembering

the day when she first met him. She told Xiaozi to take her with him when he left, but she didn't expect that now that he was going to say goodbye. However, she couldn't follow him, for she had to stay here to expose Hao Nangong's plot and find her brother.

"Alright, open your eyes." Xiaozi said softly.

Venus felt her feet on the ground, her hands loosening his waist and opening her eyes.

Wow, so beautiful.

A poem she had learned as a child came to her— the bright moon shines between the pines, the clear spring flows on the rocks.

It was the scene right now.

"Where is this? Why I haven't seen it?" Venus's long hair was blown up by the wind, showing her slender neck and her face was full of surprise.

Xiaozi moved his hands and after a few seconds, one, two, three... countless fireflies were lit up in the darkness, seeming to be summoned by God. They danced around Venus.

"It's so beautiful," Venus lifted her finger and a bright firefly stopped at her fingertips, and after a moment, it waved its wings and flew away.

"Xiaozi, you're so amazing."

Xiaozi gazed at her beautiful face, wishing that she could only remember this moment and remember that he was omnipotent.

The fireflies flew around them for a while and then left.

Venus's gaze followed those bright lights, "Why? Why are they leaving us?"

"They're going home to rest."

"Okay." Then Venus took off her shoes and stepped on the smooth boulders, the running water just missed her feet, "It's so comfortable, Xiaozi, you still haven't told me where this is."

"It's less than a hundred miles from the villa. You've just never been here." Xiaozi patted her on the shoulder and Venus followed his finger, "See? The villa's lights are still visible."

"Oh... It's quite close." Venus treaded water with her bare feet, "Xiaozi, will you still remember me?"

"I will." Xiaozi replied.

Mu Venus was a little sad, "Thank you."

That night, they stayed by the stream for a long time, and Xiaozi sent her back to her room, "Venus, goodbye."

Venus's tears steeply rolled down, "Goodbye."

In the haze of tears, the pair of purple pupils suddenly approached and Venus's lips were held in his mouth, with his hands holding her slender waist. Then his tongue got inside her mouth...

Venus froze. Oh, God, he was an immortal...

However, how was Xiaozi's kiss so much like... Kerry's?

Uh... Was it because they look alike?

Venus didn't know what to do, with her hands nowhere to put. Though, inside she knew she couldn't do this, she then thought that not everyone had the opportunity to meet an alien with some superpowers and kiss him. Besides, he was really good at kissing.

He pinched her waist, making her hurt, but when she went blank, he disappeared...

Venus stood by the window for a moment, touching her lips, which still had his scent on it.

Bastard, why suddenly left? The next time she wouldn't let him go.

...

Venus, however, was 'captured' by Kerry that night. Shortly after Xiaozi left, Kerry came in and presses her down. But this time, there was some sadness within him, which couldn't be understood by Venus.

Sadness? Could he know what this was?

How could he be sad when he was a man without any feeling.

Venus was so exhausted that she gradually went into sleep, but she seemed to hear him whispering something. However, she was too tired to hear it clearly.

Wednesday, July 15, cloudy day

When Venus woke up, Kerry was still asleep. She looked at the time on her phone, 8 am.

Wasn't he going to work?

Venus pushed his shoulder and Kerry nasalized "Huh?", sexy as hell.

"You'll be late for work," Venus reminded him coldly.

Kerry circled her into his arms, and said in a hoarse voice, "No work today."

Venus rolled her eyes—off on Wednesday?

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 141 Something happened to Kerry (2)

Well, he's the boss.

But could he let go of her? She didn't want to be a pillow, especially for him. But once she moved, Kerry Ye held her tighter.

"Kerry, I want to get up."

"No, stay with me," Kerry's face was buried in her long hair, and his voice was muffled.

Somehow, Venus Mu actually felt they were like a couple marrying for many years.

Well, it's not right for Venus to think so.

So, Venus gazed at the ceiling and she always felt that there was something important today, but what exactly was it, she couldn't remember.

It was gloomy today, and it could rain at any moment.

July 15th, wait, 15th, something suddenly came to Venus.

Wasn't today the Memorial Day of her parents' death?

How could she be so damned as to forget something so important?

One year ago, today, her parents died in a car accident and her brother disappeared, so she was forced to marry Kerry to have such shitty life.

“Kerry, wake up, I have something to tell you.” Venus shook him awake.

Kerry opened his eyes very unhappily, staring at her and asked, “What is it?”

“I have something important to go out today. Will you let me out?” Venus softened her tone to beg him.

Kerry began to feel something wrong with her. Important matter? Should she go out to meet with re brother?

“What is it? I’m not going to let you out until you tell me what it is.”

“Today, it’s the Memorial Day of my parents’ death.” Venus’s expression was a bit sad.

Kerry eyelids twitched. No wonder Tianye Mu wanted to fight today. He really had the self-awareness to choose to die on the same day as his parents.

Venus saw him frowning, afraid that he wouldn’t agree, and continued, “Kerry, usually I listen to you whatever you want, but today, please, let me out, okay?”

Though they had been together for so long, he had never seen her put her profile so low. She had begged him before, but there was some desperately stubbornness within her. Today, not only was her tone soft, but also humble.

“What if I don’t agree?”

Mavis bit her lip and glared at him. She wanted to strangle him now. How could he be so inhuman?

But she didn’t do that, instead she pressed him down, kissing him...

Kerry clearly didn’t expect her to do this, and after a few seconds of stagnation, he readily accepted it.

“Kerry, can you agree now?” Venus lay on top of him and asked, blushing.

It was rare to see her so proactive, so how could Kerry let go so easily? He laughed, “It’s not enough.”

“What?”

Kerry looked down, “You know it...”

“You...” Venus gritted her teeth, and although he had forced her to do it a few times, she was never willing to do it...

Holding back the humiliation, Venus’s head went down a little...

Kerry shuddered, grabbing her long, seaweed-like hair, and he quickly seized the initiative when he finally couldn’t resist.

“Do you...you agree?” Venus pressed both fists against his chest, still not forgetting her intentions.

“You’re so aggressive, why don’t I?”

Venus was relieved. Fortunately, he was just a president of a corporation and if he was an ancient emperor, he must have been a dim-witted tyrant.

...

When it was almost ten o’clock, the two left the bedroom.

Kevin Ye was reading in the living room, and when he saw them, he was smiling wryly. Kerry, who was in a good mood, asked, "Kevin, what are you smiling about?"

Kevin shook his head and signed, "The night of rendezvous is always too short." Venus was drinking water and when she heard this, she spat the water all over the floor, embarrassedly wiping her mouth and said, "I'm sorry, I did not mean this." "Venus, you're too over-reacted." Kevin teased her.

Then Venus left the living room, with a blushing face, for she thought of a joke when she was in high school, which was about man's erection.

Kerry was sitting on the sofa with his two legs crossing, some tenderness in his eyes.

"Kevin, I have something to go out this afternoon," Kerry looked serious.

Kevin put down the book in his hand, his heart slightly moved. If it was about normal business, he would not tell him. Was it related to him?

"Brother, have you found him?" Kevin was a bit agitated.

Kerry sneered, "It's not that I found him, but he found me."

Kevin was surprised. How dare Hao Nangong do so? What did he want?

"What does he want?"

Kerry looked through the window, his sight falling on Venus, "He asked me to meet him."

"I'm going with you!" Kevin said, but his foot hadn't recovered yet.

Kerry naturally wouldn't say yes and withdrew his gaze to look at his brother, "Kevin, I can go alone. It's fine."

"You're going alone? No, it's too dangerous, you take more men with you." Kevin knew the dangers and Hao must have set a trap for him.

"I can deal with them." Kerry was confident in himself because he had powers that many people didn't know.

Kevin knew his brother, who wouldn't easily change his decisions once made.

"Brother, you have to be careful of that Tianye. I always feel there is something wrong with him." Kevin reminded him again.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 141 Something happened to Kerry (3)

Kerry Ye nodded solemnly, "I see." However, Kevin Ye still looking worried, so he comforted him, "Don't worry, I'll be fine. Don't you trust your brother?"

"Of course I believe you. I'm just afraid that they've set a trap for you."

Kerry raised his eyebrows, "Hmph! No matter what they do, they can never catch me."

Kevin was speechless. He could never have such boldness of his brother.

"Kevin, in case I..."

"Stop." Kevin interrupted him and says menacingly, "You will come back, or I won't forgive you!"

Kerry was stunned for a moment and laughed heartily. His brother usually seemed gentle, but he was like a leopard when he got angry.

“Okay, I promise you, I’ll come back.”

Kevin calmed down for a moment and asked him, “When?” “Two o’clock in the afternoon.”

Kevin looked at the clock, less than four hours left, “Where is it?”

Kerry raised his chin and smiled, “Well, don’t ask any more. I know what you’re doing. I will go alone, for I’m afraid that guy will run away again.”

Kevin snorted, keeping reading without saying anything.

When Kerry saw this, he knew that he was angry, but this anger, Kerry felt very warm.

At this time, Venus came in and said to Kerry, “You asked John to give me a car. I want to go now.”

“What’s the hurry? Eat lunch before you go.” Kerry rudely refused.

Venus was dissatisfied with his decision, “But I still have to do some shopping, otherwise the time will not be enough.”

Kevin was confused. Where was she going?

“I said after lunch.” Seeing her tears was about to come out, Kerry made a compromise, “I’ll give you the whole afternoon. Is that enough?”

“Really?” Venus asked in surprise.

“Sure.” Kerry replied with a rare good temper.

Venus immediately ran to the kitchen when she got the reply, “Mrs. Qin, eat lunch early today, the earlier the better.”

Kevin looked at his brother with a puzzled look, and Kerry said coldly, “Today is the Memorial Day of her parents.”

So...

No wonder she looked so anxious.

...

After the meal, the black Cayenne had been parked in front of the villa waiting for his master. Behind the Cayenne is the Porsche, who often used. In addition to Venus and the driver, there were two bodyguards.

Before getting into the car, Kerry stopped Venus.

“What?” Venus was wary of looking at him. Wouldn’t he go back on his word?

Kerry looked at her. After this afternoon, her hatred for him would be more.

Venus was scared to see him like this, “Say it. I’m in a hurry...”

Kerry suddenly lowered his head and kiss her deeply. He then hugged her tightly into his arms. He didn’t want to say goodbye like this.

“Venus, if you were going to hate me, then you might as well hate me more, so that you would never forget me for the rest of your life.” Kerry said inwardly.

Venus didn’t know why he was suddenly like this, but she didn’t push him away.

Half a minute later, Kerry let go of her and got into the black Cayenne without looking back.

Venus looked at Kevin with some puzzlement, who shook his head gently at her, indicating that he knew nothing.

Kevin was worried about Kerry, but he couldn't tell Venus about it, for he couldn't let Venus take the risk, and he couldn't let her go and cause trouble for Kerry.

The wind grew stronger and the sky was getting gloomier and gloomier.

Venus bought two bouquets of flowers, a bottle of her father's favorite wine, and some fruits, and drove to the cemetery in a Porsche.

Since her parents died, Venus rarely visited them, for she didn't dare to set foot in here. She was afraid to see their smiling faces on the tombstones...

When she reached the cemetery, two bodyguards followed her, making Venus furious, "You're not allowed to follow. Can I run away here?"

Today, she didn't want her parents to see her being held captive.

The two bodyguards looked at each other and stopped.

Venus was holding a large pile of things, in a sad mood. She stepped to the tombstones, placing flowers in front of the stone and pouring the wine. Then she kneeled in front of her father's grave.

"Dad..." She just shouted a sound, but Venus cried out, "Dad...I'm sorry... I shouldn't come so late... Dad, I didn't keep the company ...I'm sorry."

Venus was crying harder and harder, and in the end, words couldn't come out, so she just cried out in pain.

Not far away two bodyguards watched this scene, they sighed and lit up a cigarette.

After crying, Venus felt much calmer, so she went forward and wiped her mother's photo with her hand, sobbing, "Mom, you and dad don't worry, I...am happy... Kerry, he's been good to me..." Saying so, she cried again, "I'll find my brother, and you and Daddy please keep him safe."

...

The black Cayenne flew on the road like an arrow. Kerry had an inexplicable excitement, for his years of long-cherished dream would be achieved. How could he not be happy?

At 1:58, the black Cayenne steadily parked at the top of the mountain. The wind swirled up dust and wrapped the entire car in it.

Kerry was observing the surroundings carefully. Though it was a mountain top, but in fact it was a large piece of open land, with a pavilion on it for visitors to rest. The mountain top was surrounded by verdant pines and cypresses, which were green all year around. The wind blew, it rustled. A good place to hide.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 141 Something happened to Kerry (4)

The wind stopped, dust to dust. Through the window, a man in a black coat appeared in the pavilion, Kerry Ye knew this back. It was Tianye Mu.

Good, he came.

Kerry then unfastened the safe belt and got out of the car.

Tianye turned around, with an evil smile, "Kerry, long time no see."

Kerry looked at him coldly, "It's been a long time. I thought you've died somewhere."

"I'm sorry I let you down." Tianye put his hands behind his back, "God doesn't want me to meet him."

“Really? Today you can go to see him.” Kerry said rudely. Not knowing whether it was Kevin’s advice or his intuition at the moment, he had a sneaking feeling that something was wrong with Tianye.

His face was Tianye’s face, but the temperament was not, as well as those eyes. There seemed to be a fearsome lion in Tianye’s eyes, but this person in front of him was too weak, just a cat.

“Tianye, why do I feel that you’re different from before?” Kerry asked directly. He raised his eyebrows and his breath was unsteady, “Oh? What’s the difference?”

Kerry leisurely leaned against the car, but his nerves were jangling, observing the movement around him.

“I feel... that you are now like a lost dog, completely unworthy of being my opponent. Tianye, why turned into a such loser?”

His face changed and yelled at him, “Kerry, I didn’t come here today to fight with you. Let’s settle any grudges today.”

Kerry grew suspicious of this man and suddenly thought of Venus, “Fine, but before I have a question.”

“What?”

Kerry slowly put his hand to his waist, asking, “I really want to know, why you choose today? Is today special?”

Tianye was stunned. How did he know why he chose today and Hao Nangong didn’t tell him.

“No reason, just today is perfect for killing.”

Tianye made up a reason that sounded awesome, but Kerry couldn’t help but laugh.

Where did this fucking guy come from? If it was the real Tianye, how could he not remember his parents’ death?

“Okay, so tell me, what do you want to do?”

“Fuck you, Kerry,” As soon as his words ended, he pulled out the pistol at his waist and fired in the direction of Kerry.

He was moving fast, but Kerry was faster. The moment he took out his gun, Kerry had hidden on side of the car, only to hear a thud when the bullet hit the car.

Damn if. He was so poor that he still dared to impersonate Tianye?

He was about to fight back when dozens of black-clad men ran out of the surrounding pine forest, and without waiting for them to shoot, Kerry had shot two. He took the body as a shield to start a fierce confrontation.

After a gun battle, Kerry was trapped in the back of the Cayenne with no one to help. More than ten guns were pointed at him at the same time.

Kerry stared at them with cold eyes, his blue eyes gradually turning purple, then he quietly disappeared into the crowd’s view.

They were all dumbfounded. A person disappeared in front of them?

Was this possible?

Everyone looked at each other, unable to believe what they were seeing,

“Where’s Kerry? Why has he gone?”

Standing in the pavilion, Tianye didn’t know what was going on and hurriedly

asked, "What are you guys doing? Kill him now!"

"Kill who?" A voice suddenly came, and Tianye was startled into screaming and looking back. A gun was pressing against his forehead.

"Say, who are you? Why would you want to impersonate Tianye?"

He had no intention to admit it, "I am Tianye Mu."

Kerry sneered, "How could he be a wimp like you? You're look like him. Say, who sent you here, or I'll shoot you."

"I... am Tianye!" He still resisted to tell the truth. Kerry noticed that the man in black had been running this way, so he wanted to use Tianye to block the bullets, but he didn't expect that he didn't follow. Therefore, Kerry directly sent the bullet into his heart and also took his gun away.

"Bang, bang, bang..."

There was another gun battle and more than ten people in black were all shot on the ground.

Kerry looked around, finding that there was no one alive, so he came to Tianye and kicked with his feet. He was already dead.

The sound of footsteps came from behind and Kerry took out his gun and keenly turned back, but to see Venus, with two bodyguards appeared.

Shouldn't she... be in the cemetery?

...

Half an hour ago, Venus was talking to her mother about her work, when her phone suddenly rang.

Venus wiped away her tears and pulled out her phone to look at it. It was a text message with an unfamiliar number.

"Tianye and Kerry are having a firefight on the outskirts of Nanshan Mountain. Won't you go?"

Venus immediately woke up from her sadness and read the sentence again. She noticed the word "firefight".

She suddenly recalled what Kerry had done before he got on the car. She felt confused and it was because...

Should she go?

After hesitating for few seconds, she made her decision.

Yes. She must go!

Even though she knew this Tianye was an impostor, she still wanted to go, for she wanted to use this opportunity to get rid of Kerry once and for all.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 141 Something happened to Kerry (5)

Thinking of this, Venus Mu took her phone and quickly ran towards the two bodyguards, "Kerry is in danger, you guys quickly take me to him."

Seeing that she looked panicked and she was saying something about young master, so they couldn't help but get serious, "Young lady, what's going on?"

Venus showed them the text, both of whom were shocked, for young master did go out alone.

"What are you guys hesitating for? Hurry up and take me there."

"Young lady, our mission is to protect you." One of them said.

Venus was anxious, "But Kerry is in danger now, don't you guys care?"

“That’s not our mission.” The other replied, for they didn’t know its Venus’ s trick or not.

“You...” Venus took out the scissors that had been put in her bag for a long time and put it on her neck, threatening them, “Take me there or I’ll die here right now.”

“Young lady, don’t be impulsive!” The bodyguard was taken aback and said, “Okay, we’ll take you there.”

Chapter 142: My Mysterious Husband

0 17 minutes read

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 142 Pretending to be crazy (1)

Kerry’s Porsche was modified. A normal gun can’t shoot through the glass of the car. However, the gang came prepared. Their bullets didn’t break the glass, but they cracked it.

A line of black-clad men came out of the woods and stood in front of the car with guns, shooting. The driver stepped on the accelerator and drove into them. The Porsche ran hard through them, and the driver can’t count of how many people he had hit.

“Zhang, call Kevin and tell him what’s going on over here, and let him bring in more doctors.” Kerry said to the driver before he passed out, covering the bleeding wound on his shoulder.

Zhang nodded and pressed the car’s call system and the call was quickly answered.

“Hello, it’s Kevin.” Kevin said. Kevin stayed in the living room in the afternoon, fearing that Kerry would call for help, and sure enough his call came.

“It’s Zhang, Kerry’s hurt. He’s been shot in the shoulder.” Zhang said, “We’re heading for the villa. He let you get Dr. Han to get more doctors and nurses here. Venus is also in the car.”

“Is he seriously injured?” Kevin asked anxiously.

When Kerry heard his brother’s words, he struggled to speak, “I’m fine, don’t worry.”

“I’ll arrange it now. But the outskirts of Nanshan Mountain are too far from the villa, and I’m afraid that there is danger on the road, so take care of yourself.” said Kevin.

“I’ll get an ambulance with Dr. Han to pick you up now.” Kevin continued.

Kevin arranged it properly and Kerry nodded.

Zhang saw that Kerry’s face was white and had no strength to speak, and said to Kevin immediately, “Please hurry up and get here. Mr. Ye is seriously injured.”

Kevin hung up the phone. He didn’t want to Venus about his brother’s plan just because he didn’t want her to get Kerry in trouble, but he didn’t expect that someone would be there to ambush them.

.....

In the car, Venus remained unconscious. Kerry looked down at her tear-stained face and was worried about her.

If she woke up now, he was sure she wouldn't hesitate to shoot him in the heart. But what if she knew Kerry was Xiaozi? Would she be willing to shoot him?

"Venus, when do I have feelings for you? I can't believe I also took a bullet for you." Kerry thought.

With Kevin's planning, it took him half an hour to reach Kerry's location. Dr. Han and his colleagues carried Kerry and the injured bodyguards into ambulances. Kevin was hesitant when he saw the unconscious Venus, "Brother, what happened to Venus?"

"She was knocked unconscious by me," said Kerry.

"So let her ride back in one car with you?" Kevin asked.

"She hates me right now. When she sees me, she becomes furious. So you take her to your car." Kerry said.

"Okay, I got it."

The two ambulances left one after the other. Kevin then bent down to take Venus out of the car and said to the driver, "I can smell blood in the car. You'll have to rinse it off when you get back."

Then Kevin carried Venus to his car and then he said to the driver who was sitting in front of him, "Back to the villa."

It was raining heavily now. Venus's hand was draped over his, a little cold.

He looked at her sideways, pulled out a tissue to dry the tears from her face, and then carefully took her hand in his.

"How silly you are. Why did you shed so many tears for someone who's pretending to be your brother?" Kevin said. "By the look on my brother's face, he falls for your trick."

Her fingers had worn a thin layer of calluses on her index knuckles from using the pen for so long. Kevin rubbed the calluses. He was conflicted. He was worried about Kerry's injury, but also wished he could stay like this with Venus. She rested peacefully on his shoulder and he held her hand.

The rain outside the car was getting heavier. Whatever had happened at the top of South Mountain, all traces of it would be washed away by the downpour.

Of course Hao Nangong was worried about Kerry going back to investigate. He'd be sure to dispose of the bodies quickly

Nearly an hour later, all the men were back at the villa. Kerry and the injured bodyguard were pushed into the medical rooms. Kevin helped Venus out of the car and then handed her over to Mrs. Qin. Then he came outside the emergency room to wait.

Ten minutes later, a nurse came out, looking nervous.

"Kerry has lost a lot of blood and needs a transfusion." said she.

"I have the same blood as my big brother." Kevin said immediately.

"No, blood transfusions can't be between relatives. It can lead to transfusion complications. You quickly find out who else here is blood type A." After the nurse said that, she turned around and went into the ward.

John Wang was there to hear it and immediately called his people, "Have someone with type A blood come up to the emergency room right away." Two minutes later, three men came in and said seriously to John, "Mr. Wang, we all have type A blood."

Kevin stood up and expressed his gratitude to them.

"You are type a blood?" The nurse came back out at this point and asked.

The three of them nodded.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 142 Pretending to be crazy (2)

After the nurse took a little blood from the three men's fingertips for testing, she said, "Yes, you are type A blood. Come with me."

Kerry was still in the emergency room. Mrs. Qin came over, looking worried.

"Mrs. Qin, how is Venus?" Kevin asked.

"She hasn't woken up yet." Mr. Qin sighed and said.

Kevin wondered just how hard his brother had knocked her out then so that she hadn't woken up after being unconscious for over two hours.

"Kevin, is Kerry okay?" Mrs. Qin asked. She had been serving the Ye family for over twenty years. She treated Kerry as her own child.

Kevin came over and patted her on the back, "Don't worry. My brother will be fine."

Mrs. Qin's eyes misted a little.

After two hours of surgery, the bullet that was in Kerry's shoulder was removed, but he was still in a coma.

At the design department of the Yehuang Group, Xinyou Qiao was anxious and fearful all afternoon. She wanted to come back to the villa to see if their plan was going well. She also wanted to know if Kerry was hurt. But she couldn't come back now. She was afraid that Kerry would suspect her when she returned.

In the meantime, she sent several text messages to Hao Nangong, but he didn't reply.

When it was time to go off work, she quickly rushed downstairs.

.....

It was raining heavily. The Ye family villa was shrouded in heavy rain and had a gloomy atmosphere.

Xinyou smelled a faint odor of medicine as soon as she entered the house. "Who's hurt? Kerry or Venus?" she thought.

Of course she'd rather it was Venus who was hurt.

She strode towards Kerry's bedroom on the second floor. As soon as she reached the door, she was stopped by Kevin coming out.

"Is Kerry hurt? I'm going to see him." Xinyou looked worried.

Kevin closed the door and smiled faintly, "Why do you know my brother get hurt?"

Xinyou was hesitant for a few seconds and then said, "I smelled the medicine after I got the door. I thought Kerry was injured."

Kevin knew that she and Hao Nangong planned all this. He returned directly, "He's suffered a minor injury and needs to rest. You don't bother him."

"I want to see him." Xinyou insisted, "I'm worried about him."

"Miss Qiao, don't you understand what I'm saying?" Kevin became serious, "My brother is fine, please get out of here. I'll let you know when he wakes up."

Xinyou was silent for a moment, and then turned to leave.

"You guys let my brother get hurt, now pretend to worry about him." Kevin thought.

Venus woke up at about 7pm. She looked at the ceiling and thought about what to do next.

She wondered if she'd continue to act crazy and force Kerry to kick her out of the Ye' family, or she pretended to avenge her brother's death so that Kerry could kick her out.

In the end, she planned to continue to act crazy and then lied to Kerry that she was going to kill him to avenge her brother's death.

But she knew she needed Kevin's cooperation to make it happen.

When she felt a pain in the back of her head, then she remembered that it was Kerry who had knocked her unconscious.

The door was pushed open slightly and Venus closed her eyes quickly.

"She's still not awake?" Mrs. Qin said to herself. She put the chicken soup on the table and turned, touched Venus' forehead, "Fortunately, she doesn't have a fever."

Then Mrs. Qin walked out with the chicken soup.

Actually, Venus would rather stay here if there was no Kerry. Mrs. Qin, John, Kevin, and Xiaozi were all good to her.

Ten minutes later, the door was open again and someone walked in and sat on the couch.

Venus lay flat on her back, carefully controlling his breathing.

For a while the man still sat and didn't say anything. Venus couldn't stand to keep pretending to be asleep. She was about to wake up when he said, "Now that you're awake, don't pretend to be asleep."

Venus opened her eyes and struggled to sit up in bed, rubbing her neck and complaining, "You should have spoken earlier. I thought someone else was in my room."

Kevin laughed, "I want to see how long you can hold out."

"How's Kerry doing?" Venus asked. She was going to ask if he was dead, but when she remembered he was Kevin's brother, she didn't ask him like that.

"He was shot in the shoulder and the bullet was taken out. He's not awake now, but he's okay." Kevin said, taking a look at her and continuing, "Didn't you go to your parents' gravesite? Why did you appear in the Nanshan Mountain?"

Venus took out the phone beside the bed and handed it to him, "Someone sent me a text message."

Kevin read it and then said, "This text must have been sent by Hao Nangong. He wanted to lure you to Nanshan Mountain and then let my brother misunderstand you"

"The person who impersonated your brother is dead?" he asked.

Venus nodded, "Well, when I got there, he was already dead."

Kevin gave her the phone and asked, "What are you going to do now?"

Venus looked at him and told him her plan.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 142 Pretending to be crazy (3)

Kevin stood up and looked out the window. It was raining heavily. He was very hesitant.

"Should I help her? If she got out of here, she'll be free; otherwise she'll stay here forever." Kevin thought.

"I can't live like this anymore. I'm like a puppet. When he's in a good mood, he is kind. But in many cases he tortures me. "

"Venus, I'm going to pretend I don't know anything," Kevin interrupted her, turning his back on her. "Just do what you want. I won't stop you."

"Thank you." Venus said.

.....

After a heavy rain, it cleared up.

In the morning, Kerry woke up. He recovered quickly from his injuries, but his face was still haggard.

"You're awake! Thank god." John excitedly helped him up.

"How's Venus?" Kerry pressed his forehead and asked.

"She woke up last night, but" John answered.

"But what?" Kerry had a bad feeling about this and frowned.

"She has been on a hunger strike." said John.

"A hunger strike?" Kerry sneered. He was ready to see Venus.

John tried to help him put his leg down.

Kerry looked at him and smiled, "John, I hurt my shoulder, not my leg."

Then John smiled awkwardly.

"Get out, I'm not eating! Take them all out!" Venus shouted.

Before Kerry reached her bedroom door, he heard Venus shouting and cursing.

Then there was the crisp sound of a bowl breaking.

A maid came out of the bedroom.

"What's going on?" Kerry asked.

"Ma'am has been on a hunger strike since last night. She also threw the food on the floor." maid said with her head down.

When Venus heard Kerry's words, she immediately ruffled her hair and leaned against the bed.

So, when Kerry came in, all he saw was a shaggy woman with a sad face. There

was, of course, a floor of food and dishes.

“What are you doing here?” Venus looked at him hatefully, “Aren’t you afraid I’m going to pull a gun out of my blanket and kill you right now?”

John was busy standing in front of Kerry and was about to protect him when he heard this, “Venus, Mr. Ye really cares you. You can’t hurt him.”

Venus laughed, “Why are you so nervous, John? I’m kidding.”

“Why are you on a hunger strike” Kerry looked at her calmly.

“You killed my brother. You have his blood on your hands. I hate you.” Venus tears rolled down her face, “I told you I would kill you to avenge my brother.”

“How do you have the strength to avenge your brother if you don’t eat?” Kerry said this coldly, and said to John, “Bring some food for her. If she doesn’t eat it, force her.” Chapter 142 Pretending to be crazy (3)

“Kerry, you are a devil. I’m not going to let you off the hook.” Venus yelled at him, using every acting skill she had ever had in her life.

Kerry gave her a deep look and turned away.

“Have the room cleaned.” he said.

“Yes, sir.” John followed close behind him. He was truly afraid Venus would suddenly attack Kerry.

Xinyou Qiao, who was standing at the corner, heard their conversation and rejoiced. They had a feud now, and they would definitely break up

.....

This time Mrs. Qin personally brought in the prepared meal, followed by the maid just now. Venus didn’t want Mrs. Qin to be sad, so she got out of bed and sat on the sofa, and said, “Kerry is right. I need to eat more to have strength and avenge my brother.”

Mrs. Qin put the food in front of her and Venus started eating right away. She had been hungry since last night. She would have run for food late last night if she hadn’t been trying to put on a show for Kerry.

“Slow down. You’re gonna choke.” said Mrs. Qin with concern, and turned to let the maid leave.

“Venus, I don’t know what Mr. Ye has done to you, but you’d better not antagonize him.”

“Kerry killed my brother. I will avenge him.” Venus said angrily.

Mrs. Qin’s eyes went wide in surprise. She didn’t know things were so serious.

After so many years in the Ye family, she knew the feud between Kerry and Tianye Mu, but she didn’t know that he had been killed by Kerry.

“You saw that?”

“Yesterday afternoon, I saw my brother’s body.” Venus said.

Mrs. Qin had nothing to say but sigh, “I don’t know who’s to blame. Take care of yourself, or your parents will be sad.”

Venus cried sadly at the mention of her parents. Yesterday was the anniversary of their death, and she hadn’t spent much time with them.

Mrs. Qin stroked her hair and went out of the bedroom.

There was a three-story building that was not far from the villa. Kerry's bodyguards and chauffeurs lived here.

After he came out of Venus's room, Kerry came here.

"How are your injuries?" he asked.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 142 Pretending to be crazy (4)

"It doesn't hurt much young master." The injured bodyguard said.

Kerry Ye sat across from him and asked, "Weren't you guys accompanying young lady to the cemetery at the time? Why did you come to Nanshan?"

The bodyguard told him what happened at the cemetery. When he said that Venus took the phone and said that Kerry was in danger and threatened them to go with a knife. Kerry felt like someone was clutching his heart.

"Did she really do this?"

"Yes, young lady was very excited, we had no choice but to go to Nanshan."

Kerry got up and patted him on the shoulder, "I don't blame you guys. Take care of yourself. Tell Henry He if you need anything."

"Thank you, young master."

The weather was good and Kerry was walking in the garden, but he kept thinking about what happened yesterday.

He just thought that it was a simple scam, wanting him to die in Nanshan. Until Venus received a message from a stranger and was lured to Nanshan, this became a second game. If he died, it would naturally succeed, but if he didn't die but killed Tianye Mu instead, then it would lead to a broken relationship with Venus.

Two birds with one stone.

Who wanted him to die? Why did he want to make Venus hate him?

Kerry had offended too many people and didn't have a clue at the moment, but he had a feeling that he was familiar with him and Venus. The one could only be Hao Nangong.

However, it seemed like he had been out of his sight for a long time under his father's restraints. Could this be related to him?

"Kerry, there you are." Xinyou Qiao came from behind, all alive, "I've been looking for you for a long time."

"What?" Kerry asked directly.

Xinyou smiled, "Nothing. I was afraid you'd be bored, so I come to keep you company. Besides, you're injured, it's better to have someone by your side."

"Fine, let's take a walk together." Kerry didn't reject her.

"OK." Xinyou was excited, "Kerry, how's your injury? I was supposed to see you last night, but Kevin said you needed to rest, so I didn't."

"It's fine. I just need to rest for a few days."

"Thanks God. I didn't sleep all night, for I was worrying about you." Xinyou breathed a sigh of relief.

At that moment, Henry came from the distance and Kerry said to her, "You leave for a while, I need to talk to Henry about something."

“Okay, I see the flowers blooming, so I’ll go pick some for you.” Xinyou walked forward with easy steps. She knew what was going to be said anyway, so there was no need to listen.

Henry whispered, “Young master, as Kevin’s expects, nothing was left on the top of Nanshan Mountain, as if nothing had happened.”

“What about the Cayenne?” It seemed that they were fast and they didn’t want to attract the attention of the police.

“It’s gone, it should have been dragged away. It’s been raining all night, so there’s no trace left.”

Kerry frowned, “You go and check what Hao has been doing lately.”

Henry was surprised, “Young master is suspecting him?”

“There aren’t many people in City A who can plan so and still mobilize so many men. You go investigate first and we’ll talk about it after your results.”

...

Upstairs, Venus finished her meal and took a shower. Then she found a long-sleeved dress to put on. She was about to start her revenge plan.

“Young lady?” Mrs. Qin looked at her in surprise, “Where are you going?”

“It’s a nice day, I’m going out for a walk.” Venus said coldly.

Mrs. Qin was very pleased, “Yes, take a walk. You can’t stay in the house all the time.”

Venus didn’t answer, out of the door to meet Kevin. He looked at her, walking around her to the pool.

In the garden, Xinyou was picking flowers like an innocent girl, and Kerry was standing next to her, watching lazily.

What an idle scene, but it was broken by the arrival of Venus.

“You guys are really in a good mood.” Venus sneered, holding the knife in her hand. She was nervous, what if she really killed him?

Kerry looked at her with no expression, wondering what she wanted to do here.

Wasn’t she still dying of hunger strike in the morning? So, she was back to normal now?

Venus stepped closer to him, trying to make the expression on her face look fierce and desperate, “Kerry, you killed my brother, why are you still in the mood to accompany this woman to pick flowers? Don’t you have a little bit of guilt?”

In the meantime, Kerry explained once again, “Venus, I told you at that time. Tianye is a fake one. He is not your brother.”

“Don’t lie to me anymore,” Venus shouted at him like a mad woman, “Today, I’ll kill you for him!” After saying that, she raised his right hand, stabbing at him.

“Venus, you stop!” Xinyou threw down her flowers and ran over, shouting as she ran, “Help. Venus is killing Kerry.”

However, though Kerry was injured, he could easily stop her.

The moment Venus’s knife stabbed down, he held her wrist with his hand and then deftly took the knife from her.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 142 Pretending to be crazy (5)

“Venus, are you trying to kill me?” Kerry mocked, playing the knife in his hand,

“you don’t have enough strength and the angle is wrong. Besides, the knife is too

short. I suggest you train for a while before doing it again”

“Kerry Ye, don’t be arrogant. As long as I still breathe, I will definitely kill you.”

Venus said harshly, and left angrily before the bodyguard came.

Xinyou thought that it was too easy for Venus to leave like this, and said to Kerry,

“Kerry, are you really letting her go like this?”

Kerry glanced at her and asked indifferently, “Or what?”

Xinyou was very anxious, “She just wanted to kill you, how could you let her go easily? If she thinks of another way next time, don’t you have to worry about it all the time?”

Kerry strolled forward, and there were a few green grass in the bricks under his feet, “What do you want to do? Lock her up?”

Xinyou looked at his gloomy face, knowing that what she had just said had made him unhappy, so she quickly said, “No, no. I’m just afraid that she will hurt you again.”

Kerry snorted coldly, “she can’t hurt me at all.”

As for locking her up, Kerry wouldn’t even think about it. Now Venus’s emotions were on the verge of collapse. If she was not allowed to vent it, it will really drive her crazy.

He didn’t want to see her go crazy before his own eyes.

...

At dinner, Mrs Qin putted all the food on the table, Kerry looked at the empty seat opposite and asked, “Mrs Qin, where is Venus? Let her come down for dinner.”

Mrs Qin said in embarrassment, “Master, young mistress just brought the meal to her room.”

Kerry was angry, “Call her down.”

“Young mistress said... she wants to eat alone.” Mrs Qin didn’t dare to say what Venus said. What she said at the time was that she didn’t want to sit with the murderer because she was afraid that she would vomit.

Kerry was about to get mad, but thinking of her red and swollen eyes, he just suppressed the anger in his heart. Forget it, just bear her this time.

Xinyou took advantage of the situation and said, “Kerry, don’t be angry with Venus. How could she come to dinner when she is so sad?” Then, she ladled a bowl of soup, “Mrs Qin made it specially for you, so drink more to nourish blood and nourish energy.”

Kevin Ye smiled secretly, this girl was addicted to acting.

At about 11 o’clock in the middle of the night, Venus got up from the bed and found a snow-white dress. Her hair was combed straight down on her shoulders, and she smiled strangely in the mirror. Tonight, she would act Sadako.

She pushed the door open, walked out barefoot, and went downstairs.

After walking around in the huge villa, there wasn’t anyone except for the dim light. What a failure.

She turned upstairs.

“Ah... Who is there?”

Venus stopped, smiled, and thought, “I’m sorry, John.”

Turning around slowly, staring at John in a daze, she said in a very bitter tone,

“Where is my brother? I’m looking for my brother.”

Steward Wang wiped his cold sweat, moved slowly, and asked in disbelief, “Young mistress? What...what’s wrong with you?”

“Where’s my brother? I’m looking for my brother.” Venus repeated these words, and her eyes were hollow.

Steward Wang looked at her with horror in his heart. The young mistress might not have been stimulated to have sleepwalking.

“Young mistress, go back to the room first. Your brother... is in the room.” Steward Wang said without conscience. She looked so scary in the mid of the night, so he wanted to trick her back to the room first.

“In the room? Okay, I’ll go back to the room.” Venus quickly went upstairs.

Steward Wang quickly followed, but saw that she did not enter her room, but went straight to Kerry’s room, and then knocked hard at the door.

“Boom, boom, boom, boom, boom, boom, boom, boom—”

In the middle of the night, the knock on the door was very permeating.

“Young mistress, it’s not this room. You went to the wrong room.” John said anxiously, not daring to pull her.

Venus didn’t care, but still knocked hard.

The door opened, and Kerry appeared at the door. He was angry, b

Chapter 145: My Mysterious Husband

0 14 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 145 Venus disappeared (1)

Hao Nangong looked down at his watch and said, “It’s only seven o’clock, I’ll stay with you for a while.”

Uh...

Venus Mu was feeling that there was something wrong with him tonight.

Normally, he rarely stayed after dinner, but today he was sitting there watching TV.

“Hao, I want to rest.” Venus’s tone was a bit cold.

There was some disappointment in his eyes, but he still showed a helpless smile, walking over to gently hug her, “I just want to accompany you for a while longer. Okay, I’m leaving.”

Venus didn’t say anything. She was depressed now anyway, so it was normal for her to be unstable.

Hao lowered his head and smiled, “Angry? Okay, I’m leaving. Remember to drink the water and get some sleep. I’ll come to see you tomorrow.”

Venus said nothing.

Hao couldn’t help but pinch her face, looking at her deeply, and then left.

When he disappeared down the hallway, Venus locked the door. She finally relieved now and then poured the cup of water into the sink.

This night, Venus tossed and turned and couldn’t sleep soundly, always feeling that something would happen. Until it was after one o’clock late at night, she

closed her eyes drowsily.

It was late at night. The wind was blowing and thunder was rolling outside the window.

The locked door moved a little, and after a few seconds of stopping, the door was opened from the outside.

A dark shadow quietly walked to the bed and raised a hand to gently fondle her forehead, cheeks, the bridge of her nose, and finally rested on her red lips.

Venus was already sleeping restlessly, and after realizing that there was someone beside her, she opened her eyes in confusion and was startled by him. She was about to scream, but that man covered her mouth, and then, with a stinging pain, a syringe stuck into her arm.

Venus struggled desperately, using her hands to grab his arm, but heard him say in a deep voice, "Venus, it's me, don't scream. I'll take you away right now."

Venus opened her eyes wide, with the moonlight, it was Hao, with a strange smile.

"Venus was frightened. Where was he going to take her to?"

"Be good, don't move, it's almost done."

Then quickly, Venus felt her eyelids heavy and the hand that was struggling in mid-air was growing weak.

"One, two, three, sleep."

Hao pulled out the needle and threw it on the ground, gently patting Venus's face, but she didn't react in the slightest.

"So fast? But it's fine, Vivian, get some sleep, wake up and we'll start a new life.

There's no Kerry Ye or Xinyou Qiao, just you and me."

After saying that, Hao leaned over and kissed her on the lips, put on her jacket for her. Then he picked her up and left the hospital room.

The corridor was quiet, at this time, everyone was asleep and no one knew what was happening here.

But as soon as Hao left the hospital, he was seen by Ajie, who had been on guard for a long time. Seeing this, he called Kevin Ye.

Because it was late at night, so the phone rang for a long time before Kevin picked up.

"Boss, Hao has brought Venus out of the hospital. Venus seems to be fainted away."

Kevin sat up from the bed in a stir when he heard this, "Follow him, see where he's going, and report to me."

"Okay, boss, he has started his car, I'm following..."

Kevin was completely sleepless. What he was worrying about was going to happen.

He thought that Hao meeting Xinyou was just to tell her to find a way to deal with Kerry, but he didn't expect that Hao still had another plan.

Kevin walked back and forth in his room, forcing himself to calm down and analyze it. Where was he going?

Domestic, or abroad?

He wouldn't be able to drive this long by himself, nor would he go on a train, because Venus' s waking-up halfway was an uncontrollable factor, so the biggest possibility would be plane.

It was already thundering outside and it was expected to rain heavily later, in which case the airport might be temporarily closed.

No, he couldn't put his hope on God.

...

In the whistling night, there were very few cars on the road.

Hao was driving fast towards the airport, and ten minutes later, he noticed from his rearview mirror that there was a car always following him.

It was a coincidence or...?

Hao smirked, trying to follow me? Then I'll let you know what I was.

The car suddenly accelerated and rushed past the red light. Ajie knew he was exposed, so he didn't hide himself anymore and followed directly.

A bolt of lightning cut through the sky, instantly illuminating the road. Two cars one after the other staged a fierce chase.

Hao speeded to the fastest, suddenly remembering that when he used to escape from his enemies, he had escaped from a small road in front. The car behind was getting closer and close, so now, he could only do that again.

Quickly turning a few corners on the road, before the cars behind them caught up, Hao hit the steering wheel and plunged into a small road with no street lights. He then turned off all the lights of the car.

In the rearview mirror, the car had been chasing him flashed past. Hao proudly laughed.

No one could be better than Hao at this.

Hao looked at the still unconscious Venus, and asked himself, "Venus, guess who the person behind is? Kerry? Or other man who covet you?"

After two minutes of hiding in the darkness, the car started up again.

Another bolt of lightning was again overhead, followed by heavy rains, which crackled on the roof and glass of the car.

A storm was coming.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 145 Venus disappeared (2)

An hour later, Hao Nangong' s car slowly approached the airport, and from afar, he could hear the announcement on the airport radio.

"Dear passengers, due to the thunderstorm weather, all flights have been temporarily cancelled, and when the flights will resume will be announced."

"Holy shit!" Hao slapped the steering wheel in anger. How could God do so to him?

But soon, he found something even more unpleasant.

There were more than ten bodyguards at the entrance of the airport, inspecting the passing cars one by one, and all of them were familiar.

They were dad...’s men? How did Dad know he was coming to the airport? Was it possible that the car following him was Dad’s?

Unable to move forward any further, Hao immediately turned the car around and drove back.

Where to go now?

Now that his father knew what he was going to do, he couldn’t go back to his home, as well as the residences, so he could only go to the private villa halfway up the hill.

”

It was the one he had bought a long time ago, but he hadn’t gone to live there much. There was usually only a housekeeper, watching over the house and cleaning it. His parents didn’t know about it, so he could go there to settle down first and then re-plot.

In the early morning, he arrived at the villa.

“Is the bedroom clean?” Hao carried Venus upstairs and asked the housekeeper. The housekeeper was surprised to see him, “Sure, yes. I’ve been cleaning it every day.”

He hadn’t seen Hao for a long time, so he was a little shocked.

Hao went to the second-floor bedroom and kicked the door open with his foot.

The housekeeper following behind to turn on the light for him.

“You go down and make some breakfast. Don’t come here without my permission.” Hao commanded with his back to him.

“Yes, boss.” The housekeeper answered, and the moment he closed the door, he saw Venus’s delicate face.

She looked somewhat familiar. Where had he seen her before?

...

Ye’ s villa

The sun was about to come out and Kevin received a call from Ajia in his agitation.

“How’s it going? Did you find Hao?”

Half an hour ago, he told him that he had lost Hao, so Kevin then ordered everyone out to look for it.

“Not yet, no clue.” “Keep looking for him!” Kevin sounded a bit angry.

“Yes, boss.”

Kevin hung up the phone, rubbing his sore eyes. Venus’s phone couldn’t be reached now, and Hao’s phone was also off.

How else could he find them? One person came to mind.

He couldn’t wait any longer. One more minute of waiting, more dangerous Venus will be.

Wearing pajamas, Kevin strode to Xinyou’ s door.

“Knock, knock, knock.” The rapid knock on the door was particularly harsh in the early morning.

Kevin clenched his hand into a fist and knocked vigorously on the door.

Inside finally came Xinyou's lazy tone, "Who is it? I'm coming."
The moment the door opened, Xinyou was surprised, "Kevin?"
"Where did Hao take Venus to?" At this time, Kevin didn't bother to maneuver with her and directly questioned her.
Xinyou suddenly woke up and pretended to know nothing, "Hao? I don't know."

Kevin smashed his fist on the door frame and roared at her, "Don't act like as if you know nothing, I saw everything yesterday when you went to the café to meet Hao. Tell me, where?"

Xinyou's heart was beating so fast. He knew it?

"I don't know what you're talking about." Xinyou was about to close the door.

Kevin kicked the door open, his eyes filled with viciousness, "Xinyou, don't think that I don't know about those things you and Hao did. You'd better tell me.

Otherwise, I'll tell Kerry all the tricks you've been playing."

Xinyou had never seen such a strong Kevin, but at this point, she could only resist to the end, not to mention that she really didn't know where Hao was.

"Kevin, I don't know what you're talking about. I don't know Hao and I don't even know where he is!"

When Kevin was about to explode, Kerry's voice sounded behind him.

"It's early in the morning, what are you two arguing about?"

Kevin knew that he couldn't hide it, so he turned to him and said seriously, "Brother, sister-in-law was taken away by Hao last night, and now she can't be found."

Kerry was surprised and then grew angry, and quickly dialed the phone number of Venus's attending doctor.

"I'm Kerry. Is Venus in the ward?"

The doctor was obviously still asleep and spoke in a somewhat impatient tone, "Of course she's in the room."

Kerry shouted, "Go to check it for me right now! Now, immediately."

The doctor was woken up by his yelling and he didn't dare to delay. He put on his shoes and ran to Venus's ward, but she was not there.

"She... she's not..." The doctor stammered. God, the patient had been lost...

"Bastard!" Kerry hung up the phone and turned back to ask Kevin, "You said Venus was taken away by Hao?"

Kevin looked anxious, "Yeah, he dumped my man. Brother, you are familiar with Hao, so where do you think he will go?"

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 145 Venus disappeared (3)

Kerry Ye called Henry He from upstairs and ordered, "Let everyone go to look for Hao Nangong. All his properties, the bars he usually goes to, hotels and so on. Find him."

"Yes, Young master."

Seeing Henry leave, Kerry turned around and calmly looked at Kevin Ye and said, "What's going on, now tell me."

“Let’s go to the living room and I’ll tell you everything.” Kevin took two steps, staring at Xinyou Qiao and said coldly, “Do you want to tell him or not?” Xinyou took a step back, gripping the edge of the door, fear in her voice, “I don’t know what you’re talking about. It has nothing to do with me.”

“Are you sure?”

Kerry glanced at the two and then stopped at Xinyou, “You together.”

...

Venus woke up among the bird-sound. Opening her eyes, she found it was a total strange place with unfamiliar bed and furniture, but she was still wearing the same pajama.

She got up and pushed open the window. The fresh air came in, and the rain was still pattering down, covering the lush green hills in the rain.

Where was this? Where’s Hao?

“You’re awake.”

Venus turned back, only to see Hao was standing at the door, smiling, however, in Venus’s eyes, there was no attraction at all.

“Hao, where is this? What do you want?” Venus looked at him indifferently, her eyes clear and distant.

Hao walked in and smiled gently, “Are you hungry? Eat something first.”

Venus stared at him, forcing herself to calm down. She planned to do what he wanted, “You don’t have any women’s clothes here. Please get one for me. I can’t go to dinner in my pajamas.”

“I’m sorry. Wait a moment, I’ll go and find one for you now.” After saying that, Hao turned around and went out. Venus took a deep breath.

After last night, Venus was now afraid of Hao, even just looking at him. She was worrying he would easily do something to hurt her.

What to do now? The phone must have been left at the hospital, and there was no phone in this room.

Now all she could do was to get to know the environment here and what Hao really wanted.

A few minutes later, Hao appeared at the door again, with a few new shirts and pants in his hands.

“Venus, I haven’t lived in this villa much and I don’t have any maids. There are only my clothes, so...”

“Well, it seems that I have no choice.” Venus took the clothes over. Seeing that Hao was still standing at the door, she was a little furious, but she still said calmly, “Wait for me. I’ll change my clothes.”

“Okay, I’ll wait for you downstairs.”

As soon as Hao left, Venus immediately closed the door and locked it.

Venus was tall, so it’s not that unsuitable to wear Hao’s clothes. The pants were fine and Venus picked the smallest one.

The villa had three floors, the pattern of which was similar to Ye’s villa. The first

floor had the living room as well as the dining room and so on. The second floor was the bedroom, and the third floor was the study and home theater. Because it hadn't been occupied for a long time, the whole house gave off a musty smell.

Venus came down the spiral staircase and met the first stranger in the villa, a middle-aged man in his fifties, wearing an old-fashioned shirt and black pants, with a kind face.

"Hello, I'm the housekeeper here. My surname is Tang, you can call me Mr. Tang." Venus nodded at him, "Hello, Mr. Tang."

He was stunned, not expecting her to be so kind.

"Venus, come this way." Hao stood in the dining room calling out to her. Venus walked over to the table where there were two bowls of porridge and a few plates of simple dishes.

"Are you hungry? Eat something first, I'll send Mr. Tang out to buy ingredients later." Hao helped her pull the chair, pressing her to sit down. He leaned over and said, "My clothes suit you."

Venus was irritated by his breath.

Seeing that he was sitting across from her, Venus said, "Hao, aren't you going to explain?"

Hao picked up his chopsticks and said, "I was going to take you out of the country, but I ran into a thunderstorm, so I had to bring you here."

"Then why didn't you ask about me? Won't you ask if I'm willing?" Venus tried to make her tone sound peaceful.

Hao stared straight at her, "Because I know you won't agree, so I can only take you by force."

"Good, then what? Did you bring me here to lock me up for the rest of my life?"

Venus gripped the chopsticks in her hand, suppressing the anger inside.

Hao smiled, "Of course not. I'll take you away when it's safer outside. The world is so big, so let's find a place to live where we don't know anyone, just you and me, isn't that good?"

"Not good!" Venus interrupted his fantasy, "Hao, this is just your idea, I don't want to go with you."

Hao's face got a little colder and his smile disappeared a little, "Didn't you want to leave Kerry? I'm trying to help you get away from him completely. Why don't you thank me?"

"Of course I want to leave him, but that doesn't mean I have to go with you?"

Hao patiently convinced her, "Venus, didn't we used to have a good relationship? You liked me, but in the end, we were forced apart because of my mother, and now there are no barriers between us, so why can't you come with me?"

"Because I don't love you anymore." Venus said this out directly. From the beginning till now, she just treated him as a friend.

Hao sat up straight and said with a cold face, "It's okay, we still have a lot of time. You'll fall in love with me again."

Venus was trembling with anger, but she couldn't fall out with him, so she had to force herself to eat.

Only when she had the energy, could she fight with him.

The atmosphere was extremely depressing. After the two ate in silence for a while, Hao reminded her, "Venus, don't think of running away. This place is halfway up the mountains and there are no cars, so you can't walk out for two hours. Besides, don't try to run into the mountains, there are quite a few poisonous and fierce beasts there. You can easily lose your life if you are bitten by anything."

Venus stirred the rice porridge in the bowl and said angrily, "I'm not that stupid."

"If you're bored, there's a home theater on the third floor where has a lot of classic movies. There's also a drawing room where you can go to paint, and of course, you can also choose to watch TV on the first floor. Remember, don't fantasize about contacting Kerry. There aren't any communication devices here."

After hearing this, Venus's resentment deepened.

He was trying to keep her captive at this pace.

It seemed that she had overestimated herself. Originally, she wanted to use Hao's power to escape from Kerry, but now she had fallen into another hole.

Compared to that, she would rather stay in Kerry's place, where at least she could still passively let her brother find her.

If Hao forced to take her away, then it would be even more difficult for her brother to find her.

Hao saw her expression change unpredictably and smiled, "Venus, actually you're not sick. You acted for Kerry, right?"

Venus didn't hide it from him, shrugging her shoulders and said, "Yeah, I'm just acting."

"Good acting, Oscar owes you a golden man." Hao teased.

"Thank you!" Venus ended this unpleasant conversation with two words.

Now, apart from waiting for Kevin or Kerry to save herself, she also had to save by herself.

Hao's words that there were no communication devices here were inaccurate.

Though she didn't have a cell phone, Mr. Tang had one, also Hao had one.

As long as she could get one of their cell phones, she would be saved.

...

Ye's villa

In the living room, Kerry, Kevin, and Xinyou were sitting there.

"Tell me, what's going on?" Kerry asked.

Kevin understood that he couldn't hide anything from him at this point, but also he couldn't tell him everything, so he thought about it and said, "Yesterday afternoon, I was wandering around in City A, and happened to see Miss Qiao enter a café. I was about to go greet her, but found a man sitting opposite her, and coincidentally, I knew this man. That's Hao. "

Xinyou's face turned pale and her fingers were clutching the corner of her skirt as she quickly thought of a response.

"Also, I saw that Hao gave her a card that seemed to tell her to do something, I

guess it's in her bag. Brother, why not search for it?"

Chapter 147: My Mysterious Husband

0 19 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 147 If I Die, I Will Take Her with Me (1)

She said that Hao Nangong would take her away tomorrow. And what she said tomorrow was today.

It seemed that she couldn't remember his phone number, so she sent a text message casually.

Fortunately, he saw this text message.

"You... when you received this message yesterday, why didn't you come to me?"

Kerry Ye's throat was a little hoarse, not knowing whether it was due to psychological reasons or because he stayed up all night.

Student Li shrugged and said it for granted, "I thought it was a scam text message, so I didn't care. But I thought about it all night, and it didn't say anything like letting me transfer money. What if it's true? Saving one life is better than building a seventh-level Buddha, so I checked your information on the Internet, and your wife is really named Venus, so I came to you early in the morning once I learned all information was correct."

Kerry looked at the boy's pure eyes and said sincerely, "Thank you, I am indeed looking for her."

Student Li pointed to the phone number above and said, "Then you quickly write down the phone number above, I have to go back to class."

Kerry could quickly remember numbers. He sent the text message to his own number, and returned the phone to student Li, "Thank you very much. Which school are you in? How can I thank you?"

Student Li packed his mobile phone into his bag and grinned, "I said, saving one live is better than building a seventh-level Buddha. I came to you for nothing. But if you really want to thank you, can I go to your company for an internship during the summer vacation?"

Kerry smiled happily, "Of course, I welcome you very much."

"Then it's settled. I have your number now and I will call you then. Bye bye—" After speaking, Classmate Li whizzed away on his bicycle.

Kerry strode towards the villa and said to the chamberlain Wang, "Let Henry Zhang come to the study to see me immediately."

"Yes, Young master."

A few minutes later, in the study, the mobile phone was on the table.

Kerry paced quickly, "Henry, you should find someone to check this phone number immediately. It is best to find a technical expert to find out where this number is. You must be fast."

"Yes, I will go now."

Kevin Ye putted his hands on his chest, frowning tightly together, a villa half a

mountainside?

City A was surrounded by mountains. There were at least seventy to eighty of villas halfway up the mountain. It was impossible to check one by one, which is a waste of time.

“What do you think?” Kerry asked him.

“The location given by my sister-in-law is very vague, and there are too many villas in the mountains of City A,” Kevin paused, and looked up at Kerry. “Brother, think about it that had Hao Nangong ever told you about buying a villa? I suspect that this villa was not his.”

Kerry went around the room a few times, but still had no idea, “No, he didn’t mention it.”

The two people were worried, and Henry called.

“How is it?” Kerry asked anxiously, pressing the handsfree button by the way.

“Boss, the owner of the phone is surnamed Tang, his name is Zhengde Tang . He is fifty-six years old this year. His wife has passed away early, and his daughter has settled in Canada. The technicians said it is best to find the address as soon as possible. The way is that this number is in the call state.”

Call status? Tang Zhengde, a daughter...

“I have an idea.” Kevin’s eyes lit up and said to the other end of the phone,

“Henry, bring the technicians here immediately.”

“Ok.”

After hanging up the phone, Kerry asked in a puzzled manner, “What can you do?”

Kevin smiled confidently, “We can do it in this way...”

After briefly talking about his plan, Kerry looked at him with relief and said with emotion, Kevin, you really have grown up.”

“Brother, make compliments after I rescued sister-in-law.”

For insurance purposes, Kevin borrowed Mrs Qin’s mobile phone.

Ten minutes later, Henry hurried into the study with a computer hacker.

After Xinyou, who was standing on the second floor, saw it, she tiptoed to the third floor, with her ears close to the study door. However, apart from the curious voice, no one was heard.

“Miss Qiao.” Steward Wang’s cold voice sounded behind her.

Xinyou was startled, but quickly hid her expression, turned around and said,

“John.”

“Miss Qiao, what are you doing here?” chamberlain Wang’s attitude was very cold, and since he knew Xinyou had done so many bad things, his impression of her had been worse.

“I...I want to ask Kerry if he want to drink water.” Xinyou made up a lame excuse.

“If the young master wants to drink water, he will call me,” chamberlain Wang made a gesture of leaving, “Besides, the young Master made an order that anyone is forbidden to come to the study without his permission. Miss Qiao, please leave here.”

A trace of hatred crawled through Xinyou’s eyes, and she left with graceful steps.

She thought, when I become the hostess here, I must drive this old guy out!

As soon as Xinyou left, the door of the study opened, and Kerry's face appeared in the door, "What happened?"

Chamberlain Wang said without concealing, "Miss Qiao just stood here and was chased away by me."

Kerry's eyes darkened a bit, and gritted his teeth and said, "John, stand here. No one can come near."

"Understand, Young master."

Study.

After the equipment was debugged, the man pushed the glasses on the bridge of his nose and said coldly, "It's time to start."

Kevin took a deep breath and used Mrs Qin's mobile phone to call Zhengde.

"Beep-beep-beep-" the bell rang four or five times and was finally connected.

Computer positioning systems were changing rapidly.

"Hello?" A slightly older voice came through the microphone.

Kevin squeezed his throat and said, "Is this Mr. Zhengde Tang?"

"Yes, who are you?"

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 147 If I Die, I Will Take Her with Me (2)

"Hello, this is the courier company. You have a courier from aboard, but the address above can't be seen clearly as it is soaked by rain. Can you tell me your specific address? We will help you deliver it." In order to buy some time, Kevin Ye's tone was half a beat slower than usual, but he said smoothly. And others couldn't tell it was fabricated.

The four people in the study were breathless. The only sound could be heard was the click of the mouse in the hands of the hacker.

The range of the green circle was shrinking little by little.

"Express? Where did it come from?" Mr. Tang's tone was surprised.

Kevin said solemnly, "It came from Canada."

"Oh~" Mr. Tang whispered to himself, "My daughter hasn't sent me anything before... Well, I am far away, and you can't find it when you come over. I'll go to your place to get it. Tell me your address."

"Oh..." Kevin looked at the courier address prepared in advance, and read, "Okay, Mr. Tang, take notes. We are at No. 228, Changqing Road, Weicheng District."

The location was indeed a courier company.

"Wait a minute, I'll find a pen," then there was footsteps over there, a few seconds later, "Can you say it again?"

Kevin's tone slowed down a little, "Here we are, No. 228, Changqing Road, Weicheng District. Have you written it down?"

"Yes, yes. thank you,"

Kevin glanced at the computer screen, the range of positioning was still a bit large, so he continued, "Mr. Tang, if you can't find it, you can call me."

“Oh, okay.” After speaking, Mr. Tang was about to hang up.

“Um, Mr. Tang. When do you plan to pick it up? We have a lot of express to deliver, so we have to separate them into different categories.”

“I don’t have time today. Maybe tomorrow or the day after tomorrow.” Mr. Tang finished speaking, and a male’s voice came from far away on the phone, “Mr. Tang, who called?”

Kevin and Kerry Ye looked at each other in surprise. The voice was Hao Nangong.

“It’s a courier company...” After saying these words, the phone hung up.

The computer positioning was also interrupted, and Kerry asked, “Did you find the address?”

The hacker pointed to the dots on the computer screen and said, “Now I can only see the signal in the west hill of a city a, which is about 500 meters in diameter. If the call lasts for half a minute, I can locate the exact address. “

Kerry stared at the green area on the computer screen and said to Henry, “Send some people to here. The West Hill is sparsely populated and there are not many villas. It is easy to find, and it must be fast.”

It was already ten o’clock in the morning, and Hao Nangong’s intuition was very keen. It would be bad for him to notice anything.

“Yes.”

...

Private villa on the mountainside.

Hao Nangong didn’t doubt the phone, and after a few questions, he went to do his own thing.

As time passed, Venus became more and more anxious as the sun climbed to the top of her head from the east. She had just heard Hao contact his subordinates again, and the schedule seemed to be settled soon.

Were those two text messages really useless?

No, she couldn’t sit still.

If she wanted to contact Kerry directly, she had to get Hao’s phone number. He must have Kerry’s number in his mobile phone, so she could send Kerry the coordinates directly.

But how could she get Hao’s cell phone?

Venus Mu thought hard. When she heard Hao shouting downstairs, “Venus, it’s time for meal.”

Meal, meal! All he knew was having meal. She was not in the mood to have meal. Suppressing the anxiety in her heart, Venus slowly came to the restaurant. Mr. Tang’s was an average cooker, but Venus was not fastidious. She would be satisfied as long as she could fill her stomach.

Hao Nangong seemed to be in a good mood, serving Venus with dishes from time to time.

“Hao Nangong, where are you taking me to?” Venus couldn’t help asking.

Hao Nangong smiled, “Why do you want to ask?”

“To be mentally prepared. What if I can’t adapt to the environment?” Venus said angrily.

Hao Nangong put down his chopsticks, squeezed her cheek, and said, “Don’t worry, how bad the place I’m taking you to could be? You’ll know when you get there.”

Venus glared at him, and when she looked away she saw the phone in his pocket. Mr. Tang walked over with a soup bowl with steam on it. Venus suddenly thought about it. When Mr. Tang had just walked between the two of them, Venus stretched out a foot calmly.

“Oh—” Mr. Tang was tripped, his body moved forward, the soup in the bowl suddenly spilled out, and it fell on Hao Nangong’s leg...

“Ah—” The soup had just came out of the pot, and it was steaming. You could imagine the taste of it splashing on the skin.

Hao jumped out of the chair, grinning with pain and lost his usual demeanour.

“Mr. Tang, what are you doing?”

Mr. Tang was at a loss, putted the soup bowl on the table barely, and quickly bowed to apologize, “I’m sorry boss, I didn’t mean it! I’m sorry.”

Venus pretended to be concerned and said, “Don’t scold Mr. Tang. Go and rinse with cold water, it won’t be good if you get burned.”

Hao Nangong glanced angrily at Mr. Tang and strode up to the second floor stretching his trousers

Mr. Tang turned around and was about to ask Venus what she meant, but only saw her hands clasped together begging for mercy, and then followed Hao Nangong upstairs.

What did this girl want to do? It was clear that she deliberately let him stumbled. At the villa of the Ye family.

There was finally good news from Henry.

“Boss, I found Hao Nangong’s villa. I will send you the address.”

Kerry got up abruptly from the chair, walked carrying the phone and said, “Okay, block all the ways, we will be there soon.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 147 If I Die, I Will Take Her with Me (3)

When Kevin Ye heard him, he immediately followed him up and told John, “John, please prepare the car for me.”

John also got excited and ran downstairs, “Okay.”

When he came to the study, Kerry Ye took out two guns from the cupboard, loading it with bullets and pinned them to his waist.

“Brother, I’ll go with you.” Kevin stood in the doorway, with a calm and resolute expression.

Kerry looked at him, “Kevin, I don’t want you to take any risks.”

“Brother, I’m worrying about you. I have to go.”

Kerry was silent for a moment, and then took out a gun and threw it to him, “Take care of yourself. Remember, you have me. Don’t force yourself.”

“Got it.”

They went downstairs and the black Cayenne was waiting at the door.

Seeing them out from a distance, Xinyou Qiao quickly ran into the room to send a message to Hao Nangong, “Kerry has found your place. Leave.”

Venus Mu was lying in Hao’s doorway to eavesdrop for a while, slowly pushing open the door. Next to the door was the bathroom and she could hear the running water. She went inside and there were piles of clothes on his bed.

Venus flipped out the phone from the clothes. Fuck, password.

Bitch!

Venus thought for a moment and took his ID card out of his wallet and entered his birthday, but it was the wrong password.

What could it be?

As she looked at the bathroom, she thought about it anxiously. Wait, could it be her birthday?

Try it, anyway.

0623!!!!

Fuck! That’s it.

Venus was almost screaming out in excitement.

The moment she unlocked his phone, a text message came in, which was sent by Xinyou.

After reading the message, Venus’s hands trembled with excitement.

Kerry was coming to her? So, she didn’t have to call him?

After thinking for three seconds, Venus deleted this message. This must not be known to Hao.

Then, she blacklisted Xinyou’s phone number.

Xinyou waited anxiously in her room for a while, but Hao still didn’t reply.

Was something wrong happening?

She could wait no more. What if Hao wasn’t that reliable?

With that in mind, Xinyou rushes downstairs with her bag in hand, sneaking into the garage without John noticing, and followed after the black Cayenne.

The sound of the water in the bathroom stopped abruptly, and Venus hurriedly put his phone back to the pocket. She got up and ran towards the door, but Hao stopped her when she reached the door.

Hao was naked, with a towel wrapped his lower body.

Seeing Venus, he was slightly surprised, “Venus, what are you doing here?”

Venus looked at the doorway and wanted to rush out, perfunctorily saying, “I came to see how your leg is doing and it seems fine, I’ll leave first.”

After saying that, she tried to get out, but was caught by Hao.

“Hao, let me go.”

Venus punched his strong shoulder, but the force was like a tickle to him.

“Venus, since you’ve come, why don’t you check my leg?” Hao pressed her into his arms and exhaled in her ear.

“No, there is no need to do that.” Venus turned her head away, trying to avoid his kiss, but the room was so small, where could she hide?

“Venus, you can’t escape today.” Hao hugged her waist, making her leave the floor, and walked towards the bed step by step.

Venus’s feet kicked around, but she didn’t want to kick off the towel he was wearing around his waist, and Hao was now completely naked.

Venus pushed herself near the danger.

“Hey, Venus, I didn’t expect you to be in such a hurry,” Hao then kicked it to the corner of the wall.

Venus panicked, “Hao, you said that you wouldn’t force me, so let me go.”

“That’s what you said, but I didn’t promise that.” Hao said, lowering his head to kiss her neck.

“Hao, don’t make me hate you.” Venus shouted.

Hao threw her on the bed, pressing against her and started to unbutton her, “Hate me, but one day you’ll turn that hate into love.”

Venus kicked at his waist, trying to push him away, but before she could get up, she was pressed down by him again.

His eyes rose with intense lure, like a volcano about to erupt, “You know what? When you first put on my shirt, I wanted to take it off.”

“Hao, you bastard!” Venus broke his fingers with her hand, but soon, Venus’s shirt was unbuttoned and her snow-white skin fruit was exposed to him...

“Hao, fuck off!” Venus didn’t know what to do, but shout.

“Venus, don’t do this. I’m afraid you won’t have any strength later, then it won’t be fun.” After saying that, Hao buried himself in her chest and nibbled.

“Hao, get the fuck away from me!” Venus felt a nasty touch lingering on her chest. She tried to push him away, but her hands were held by him and her legs were pressed against him, so she couldn’t move at all.

“Venus... I really love you so much...” Hao kissed from her neck, holding her red lips. Venus clenched her teeth to prevent his tongue from coming in.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 147 If I Die, I Will Take Her with Me (4)

Hao Nangong opened his mouth after sucking on Venus’s lips for a long time, and he sat up, and tried to undo her belt.

Venus was in a state of panic. She saw a wine glass on the table beside her from the corner of her eyes. She grabbed it, broke it and pressed a piece of sharp fragment against her neck.

“Hao Nangong!! Stop it!!” Venus shouted.

Hao checked himself when he heard the glass being smashed. He froze when he saw Venus put a piece of glass to her throat.

“Venus. I can’t believe it. This is how much you hate me?” His eyes widened in disbelief.

“Yes! I hate you! I hate you for taking me here without asking for my opinion! And I hate you for everything you have done to me.”

“Venus, put it down. We can talk!” Hao moved away from her.

Venus glared at him and shouted: “Stay away!” She was in a blind rage and she cut

the glass into her skin, and blood oozed out.

Hao at first thought Venus was only threatening him, but when he saw the blood, he knew she was serious.

“Fine, fine! I’ll stay away! Venus! Calm down! Don’t do anything stupid!”

Venus sat up, grabbed a piece of cloth and covered her chest. She avoided looking at him and said: “Put your clothes on!”

Hao obeyed. His desire was already replaced by fear. He loves her, and he doesn’t want her to be hurt.

He found some clean clothes in the closet, put them on, and went back to the bed.

Blood streamed down her neck, and her bra was stained by blood. She looked terrifying.

“Venus, put the glass down. I swear I won’t touch you.” Hao’s face contorted nervously.

“I don’t believe you.” Venus looked at him coldly.

“What do you want me to do? I will do it as long as you can put.....” Before he finished, his phone rang, and he answered.

“Hello?”

“Hey boss, everything is arranged well. You can set off now.”

Hao sighed with relief. He said: “Fine. I’ll be there in a minute.”

He hung up the phone, looked at Venus, and said: “Venus. Please stop. Get dressed. We need to go now.”

Then he threw Venus’s clothes to her and walked out of the bedroom.

Venus was not that stupid as to keep hurting herself when it was no longer necessary. She threw that glass on the ground in an instant when Hao walked out.

“Damn! It hurts!”

So much blood was lost. But luckily the cut was not deep and it had already stopped bleeding.

She realized Kerry had really trained her into an extra tough woman. She grabbed a piece of paper and wiped the blood from her neck, and then put her clothes on.

“Where is Kerry now? Will we meet on the road?” Venus wanted to stall longer but Hao was already knocking on the door.

“Venus, are you ready?”

Venus clenched her teeth, opened the door violently and said: “Hao Nangong! Stop asking me to be quick when you are kidnapping me!”

“Stop protesting. I have to take you away whatever you say.” Hao grabbed her wrist and dragged her downstairs.

Mr Tang was at the door. He looked at Hao confusedly and asked: “Boss, are you leaving?”

“Yes. Maybe I won’t come back.” Hao said. “When I left, I want you to go to Nangong Family give the key to my father.”

“No problem.” Mr Tang felt disappointed. He would probably lose his job as the chamberlain.

Hao opened the door to the car and said to Venus: “Let’s go.”

Venus didn’t move.

Hao looked at her and said grimly: "Get in the car!"

Venus glared at him and said: "I won't! What can you do about it?"

Hao smiled slyly and walked to her. "Why are you so naughty."

Then, Venus felt he knocked on her neck, and she lost her consciousness. Before she completely blacked out. She thought: Hao Nangong! You freaking jerk!

The chamberlain remained silent wisely when he saw what happened.

Hao put Venus onto the front seat, buckled her up, and drove away.

.....

Kerry drove to Hao's personal villa after meeting Henry.

"I checked the environment nearby, and there is only one road leading to his villa. So, don't worry. He won't escape." Kevin tried to ease Kerry's mind because he felt the speed of the car had been increased to a dangerous level.

Kerry fixed his eyes on the road and didn't say anything.

Kerry didn't have many friends and Hao was one of them. He never thought their relationship would break for a woman. What's so good about Venus? Why is he so crazy about her? Kerry thought.

Xinyou was following them at a good distance. She called Hao many times but he never answered. At first she thought he was busy, but after many tries, she realized Hao blocked her number.

"Is he stupid or something? What is he blocking me for at this time?" She thought. Kerry had driven the car into the mountain. He stepped harder on the gas, and the speed increased rapidly. Kevin grabbed the armrest nervously.

After a few turns, the car was on a straight road.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 147 If I Die, I Will Take Her with Me (5)

All of a sudden, a black car appeared in their view.

"Big brother, look, is that Hao Nangong's car?" Kevin said excitedly.

Kerry didn't slow the car down at all; instead, he put the pedal to the metal. His blue eyes were giving out some mysterious light.

"It is him." Kerry said certainly.

"How are you so sure?" Kevin was surprised. Because there is still a distance between the two cars.

Kerry smiled slightly and said: "Instinct."

Both cars were driving at full speed towards each other. Hao's heart was pounding violently in his chest. He knew it was Kerry driving in that car. But he didn't know how did Kerry find him.

The road was very narrow, and there wasn't enough space for two cars to ride alongside. On one side of the road is a vertical cliff, and on the other side is a steep mountain. Hao was not confident enough to drive pass Kerry's car safely. Their cars were about to bump into each other, and Hao slam on the brake at the last moment. He then turned around and drove back.

"It is indeed Hao!" Kevin said excitedly. "Or he wouldn't turn around."

"Let's see where can he go. Kevin, where is the end of the road?" Kerry's lips curved in a cold smile.

Kevin took out his laptop and searched. "The end is the top of West Mountain. There is no fork in the road. He won't escape."

Kerry's car was obviously faster, and he caught up with Hao in ten minutes. Hao didn't want Kerry to overtake him. So he was always driving in front of Kerry to block him.

Kerry was so pissed off. He wished to bash into Hao's car, but he refrained his anger because Venus was in Hao's car, and he followed closely behind.

The road was getting steeper the nearer they were to the mountain top. But they didn't slow down at all.

Chapter 151: My Mysterious Husband

0 19 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 151 She's my sister-in-law

The next day, in Yehuang Group.

Kerry Ye ordered secretary Liu not to arrange any schedules for him, for he had something to do tomorrow.

Secretary Liu waved his head with sorry, "Boss Ye, there's a very important government meeting in City a tomorrow, and they particularly ask you to attend the meeting. I'm afraid we can't put it off."

"Couldn't make other people go for me?" Kerry looked up.

"I'm afraid not. The secretary of the mayor has called us and informed that you must be there."

Kerry leaned on the chair, touched his temples and said with fatigue, "I got it. You can go out right now."

It's hard to have this precious chance to accompany him. So he couldn't go with him?

The Design Department.

Venus Mu had been sad for a long time, but she still dialed Mrs. Xiaohua's number.

"So you have made up your mind?" Mrs. Xiaohua was very surprised.

Venus leaned on the table in the tea room, looking at the blue sky and white clouds outside the window, and uttering in a gloomy tone, "Mrs. Xiaohua, I'm so sorry. My situation is too special, so..."

Mrs. Xiaohua kept silent for a while, and then she uttered with full pity, "I understand. Once a girl has married, she can't just consider herself only. It ain't matter. Yehuang Group is also great, maybe you'll have a better future."

"Thank you!"

Hanging up the phone, Venus was very sad. Such a good chance had gone away, and she was really upset about this. It is every designer's dream to study fashion design in France's Clement University.

But now, this dream was broken by herself.

Back to the villa at night, Kerry was chatting with Kevin in the living room. Venus was helping in the kitchen, now she found that it was very necessary for one to learn cooking, for you won't be hungry when you're alone.

"Kevin, tomorrow..." Kerry paused, for he felt sorry to say that when looking at his brother, "I have promised to go with you to see Doctor Hua. But I have a very important meeting tomorrow, and I can't put it off."

Kevin didn't show any disappointment, but he comforted Kerry, "It ain't matter. I can go there by myself. Anyway you have to make money. I understand."

Kerry smiled after hearing his words, and he sighed, "I really want to accompany you. I will be worried if you go there alone. I haven't taken care of you these years."

"Bro, I have come back already. You have lots of chances to compensate me." An idea flashed in Kevin's mind, and he said with faint smile, "If you worry about me, why not let sister-in-law accompany with me? Anyway it is her friend who recommends Doctor Hua. Maybe the doctor's attitude will be better for her sake." With no hesitation, Kerry agreed immediately, "That's fine. Then just let Venus go with you."

When eating dinner, after hearing that, Venus was astonished at first, and then she said, "Then I don't need to go to work tomorrow?"

"Which one is more important? Work or Kevin's health?" Kerry asked with raising eyebrows.

Venus glanced at Kevin, and then nodded, "Of course the latter one."

"Then that's it! I'll make my driver deliver you."

"OK." Venus kept her head down and ate dinner, with pleasant smile in her eyes. She could finally go somewhere else except the villa and the company.

The next morning, before the sky got fully bright, Venus had already got up and picked up things, while Kerry was still sleeping.

He didn't do intimate things with her yesterday night, which really surprised Venus. They slept at the two sides of the bed just like stranger, and the distance between them could nearly allow two adults to sleep on.

Venus couldn't be satisfied more.

She hoped this situation could last forever.

Brush teeth, wash face, find the clothes and the shoes...

The constant noise woke Kerry up. With blurry eyes, Kerry saw Venus was walking here and there, and he asked with low voice, "What're you doing in the early morning?"

Venus had put many things into her backpack, and then said without turning back, "It's already half past six. We plan to set out at seven."

Yes. Kerry suddenly remembered that it would take nearly two or three hours driving on the road. If meeting the traffic jam, it would take longer.

Kerry closed his eyes for a while, and then he woke up and put on his pajama.

Venus had worn a smart sports clothes, a white canvas shoes, with hair tied up highly, looking pretty and fresh.

Going downstairs with her backpack, Venus found that Kevin had been eating breakfast in the kitchen.

"I thought that you haven't got up yet." Venus was a little surprised, and walked

forwards with light steps.

Kevin was fascinated by her smile, and his heart beat harder.

"I'll go running at this time everyday. You're too idle, so you never see that." Kevin said jokingly, and then walked into the kitchen and delivered a glass of hot milk to her, "Eat more. We may have no place to eat lunch when we're out."

"As long as we have money, we won't be hungry."

Kevin smiled, and put a steamed stuffed bun in front of her, "Thank you for accompanying with me, otherwise I'll be rather bored."

Venus smiled sweetly. She looked up and saw around, after finding no one was here, she then approached him and said in a low voice, "Actually I desire to go out and have a rest. I can't get a divorce right now, and I can't be happy looking at Kerry's face."

Girl's fragrance came to Kevin's face, and made his heart soft. He looked down and saw her red and beautiful lips, and he really wanted to taste them.

"What're you thinking about? Eat your breakfast quickly, and then we can set out earlier." Venus didn't notice anything, but just rushed him.

Kevin took a deep breath, and then looked down. Only he knew how fast his heart was beating.

He was not content with seeing her happy right now. He wanted Venus to be his.

Love is exclusive.

He suddenly remembered the words he said to Xinyou Qiao. He was actually lying to himself. One man definitely wants to own the woman he loves.

If Venus was someone he didn't know, he would chase her crazily. But unluckily she was his brother's wife. He could help her escape. But what should he do to let her fall in love with him?

Chapter 151 She's my sister-in-law

When Kerry Ye went downstairs with pajama, he saw the two people far in the dining room, and then he stopped.

Warm yellow light surrounded them, and morning light rose at their back. One smiled happily, while another one looked calm and gentle. They chatted with each other sometimes, but this simple scene looked rather warm.

Kerry's heart seemed to be pinched by something. When did they get along so well with each other.

Now Venus Mu looked soft and beautiful, just like a lily blossoming slowly. But when staying with Kerry, Venus was only like a furious hedgehog.

And Kevin Ye, it seemed that his eyes were also gentle when he looked at Venus.

Did he...

No! It couldn't be. Kevin was his brother, and he would never do anything that would hurt his brother.

It must be the light!

Shake off the doubts in his heart, Kevin coughed deliberately, and then walked

downstairs, with sharp eyes on those two people.

Kevin didn't change his face, but the smile on Venus's face disappeared suddenly, and looked cold like normal.

"Brother, why do you get up so early?" Kevin asked.

Kerry curled his mouth, glanced at Venus and then smile to him, "Your sister-in-law made a noise and woke me up. Then I just come to see you off."

Venus ate the last part of the meat steamed stuffed bun. But hearing Kerry's words, she instantly felt awful.

Your sister-in-law?

It seemed that it was the first time that Kerry had mentioned "sister-in-law" in front of Kevin.

In normal times, he always directly called Venus's name. Aren't he fully awake in this early morning?

But there was no change on Kevin's gentle face. He wiped his mouth with handkerchief and said, "Well. We're leaving now."

Venus wiped her mouth quickly. She was about to pick up her backpack, but Kerry grabbed it before her.

"Let's go. The car's waiting for us outside." Kerry carried the bag and walked outside.

Venus was quite puzzled. What did he want to do?

John particularly arranged a black Hummer car and Kevin's exclusive driver, for he considered that the road in the countryside was hard to drive on.

Kerry put Venus's backpack on the back seat, and then turned back taking to Kevin, "Do I need to send some guards with you? For the safety."

Kevin burst out laughter, "Bro. I'm going to see the doctor, not fight with others. You will scare the doctor. And we'll be back in the evening if it's successful. It'll be fine."

Kerry didn't insist. He tapped Kevin on his shoulder, with full concern in his eyes, "Then take care of yourself."

"Got it, got it. You're so wordy just like mom." Kevin got in the car after complaining.

Venus was about to get in the car, but her shoulder was caught by Kerry.

"What's up?" Venus frowned and asked with puzzle.

Kerry became extremely furious in his heart. Couldn't she just smile to him?

"You...take care of Kevin. Don't forget your status." Kerry pressed down his voice, and he emphasized the status particularly.

Venus thought that he was worrying about Kevin, so she answered seriously, "I know. If something happen, I promise he won't get hurt with my full effort."

Seeing Venus misunderstood his words, and he couldn't directly say it out, so he became more furious.

"Venus, are you stupid?"

"Kerry Ye! If you are not fully awake, then just go to bed right now! I'm not to

blame.” Venus also became furious, and then she got away from his hand and got in the car.

Kerry’s hands paused in the mid-air. How dare she say that?

”Bro, see ya!” Kevin waved his hands towards Kerry.

Kerry nodded his head, and said “Take care”, and then the black Hummer car drove off quickly.

The car disappeared in Kerry’s eyesight, and then he turned around and looked up at the villa under the morning light. He suddenly realized that this house was too big.

Maybe they should add someone else.

”John, find all the single women in City who are suitable to get married, and make a list for me.” Kerry talked to the John the Butler as he walked in the house.

John the Butler was quite puzzled, and he asked, “Lord, what for?”

Kerry turned back and stared at him, then said meaningfully, “Don’t you think that it’s time for Kevin to get married?”

John the Butler suddenly realized Kerry’s words. He tapped on his forehead and said with delight, “Yes yes yes, Kevin really needs to get married. I’ll do that instantly, finding all the suitable girls, and then we’ll have a party at the villa, and let Kevin pick one by one...”

”John, you’re so considerate.” Kerry laughed and stretched himself, “I’ll get some sleep later. Hope Kevin is fine.”

.....

According to the address given by the son of Doctor Hua, the Hummer car drove quickly.

Venus opened the window of the car, and held her chin in her hands, looking at the scenery greedily, and she would ask Kevin to join her if she saw something beautiful. She was happy just like a kid.

But no matter how beautiful the scenery was, people would get bored if watching at it for an hour.

”I want to get some sleep. Get up so early today.” Venus yawned continuously and looked quite sleepy.

Kevin was watching a documentary with his earphones, “Go ahead. I’ll wake you up when we get there.”

Venus closed the window, and then leaned her head on the window, and slowly closed her eyes.

Several minutes later, Venus fell asleep. Kevin looked at her for a while, with some vague ideas in his mind. When her head was about to fall from the window again, he approached her and made her lean on his shoulder.

Venus changed her posture for she felt uncomfortable, and approached him closely, and slept better.

Kevin’s hand slipped over her smooth face and raised his mouth, showing a gentle smile.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 151 She's my sister-in-law (3)

The driver pretended not to see anything and raised the baffle in the car.

The documentary showed extraordinary scenery of African grassland, but Kevin Ye didn't feel like watching it. He preferred to enjoy the peaceful moment when staying with Venus Mu.

Warm but also a little thrilling.

But just this thrill made him addicted.

Holding her little warm hand, Kevin felt that he owned the whole world. If the road didn't have an end, he did wish the car could drive forever.

After almost an hour, Kevin found that her finger moved a little, and he knew that she was going to wake up. So he let go of her hand, and put the earphones in his ears again. Now on the car TV, a leopard was preying at night, and its eyes were glittering faint blue light.

Venus opened her eyes slowly and found that she was leaning on Kevin's shoulder, and she immediately woke up. Her first response was to touch her mouth and luckily she was not drooling.

But how could she lean on his shoulder? She remembered she was leaning on the window.

Venus rubbed her face and said awkwardly, "Well... How could I..."

Before she finished saying, Kevin got off his earphones calmly and said, "Your head kept hitting the window. I'm afraid you might get hurt, so I make you lean on my shoulder."

"Well, I've got it. Thanks anyway." Venus said embarrassingly.

Kevin then put on his earphones again and said faintly, "Come on. You don't need to be so polite."

Venus smiled and she thought that the temperature in the car was a little high, so she opened the window and let the cool wind in to wake her up.

When they were about to arrive at the countryside, large amounts of rice grew in the farmland, and one or two buffaloes sometimes walked into their eyesight.

After they got into the countryside, the car kept driving for a while, and then stopped in front of a house with black bricks and white wall.

Venus got off the car and looked at the house number, and then she said to Kevin, "That's it. I'll go and ask."

The door was black and made of wood, half closed, and there came voice inside the door.

Venus knocked on the door and shouted, "Is anyone here?"

Before long an old man walked outside and saw Venus and Kevin. He asked with puzzle, "Who are you looking for?"

Venus said politely with smile, "Hello, sir. I'm looking for Doctor Hua to ask him for medical advice."

"Oh...just come in then." The old man was very kind, and he said as walking, "Hua, come outside. Someone wants to see you."

"Come on. I just have some days to rest, why there's always people looking for

me?” With loud voice came out, an old man with great vigor walked outside. He frowned and looked unpleasant.”

”Sorry to disturb you, Doctor Hua.” Kevin took a bow with courtesy.

The old man became less furious after seeing that Kevin was so polite. He stared at them and asked, “Who is the patient then?”

“It’s me.” Kevin said.

The old man glanced through him upside down and swung his sleeves, “Come in.”

.....

Doctor Hua examined bones for Kevin. Then he frowned and kept silent for a long time.

Kevin was used to seeing this expression. He sighed in his heart but still smile faintly, “That’s fine. I know that I won’t be cured.”

“Bullshit!” Doctor Hua shouted, with sharp light from his eyes, “Who told you that. They can’t cure you, but I have a method.”

Kevin’s heart suddenly became tensed, and asked surprisingly, “Really? My hand could be cured?”

”Of course. But...” Doctor Hua raised his eyebrows and smiled with deep meaning, “You may have some miseries.”

“That will be fine. I can bear all the miseries as long as you can cure my hand.” This was the secret deeply buried in his heart, now he had a little hope, so he would do everything.”

Doctor Hua nodded and smiled a little cunningly, “Well, I’ll give you some basic treatments. Come with me.”

Kevin followed the old man and entered the cabin with door curtains. Venus walked out of the main hall and jumped happily in the courtyard.

Fantastic!

It was out of expectation that they could gain so much after visiting Doctor Hua.

At this moment, Venus’s phone rang, and it was Kerry.

“Are you there?” He asked directly.

“Yap, we’ve found Doctor Hua.” Venus’s voice was full of excitement. She said before Kerry asked, “And Doctor Hua says that he could cure Kevin. Now Kevin is receiving treatment inside the room.”

“Really?” Kerry was also excited, “That’s great.”

Speaking then, Venus heard a faint voice in the other side of the phone, “Boss Ye, it’s time to walk in. The leaders are all here.”

Kerry said “I’ll be there.” And then spoke to Venus, “Inform me instantly if anything happened to Kevin. I’ll be there after finishing my work.”

“OK.” Venus agreed and then hanged up the phone.

Not after a while, Venus heard groan inside the house, and that was Kevin’s voice. Venus felt worried about Kevin, maybe that was what Doctor Hua said “Have some miseries.”

Kevin always left gentle impression on her, and it seemed that nothing could block

him. It must be so miserable for him to groan.

With the continuous groan coming out, Venus clenched her hands tightly, and she became more concerned.

Venus couldn't bear that eventually. She ran outside the door and took deep breath beside the car.

The driver was smoking leaning on the car. He was a little astonished when she came outside, but he didn't say anything.

Time was flipping away. Venus sat on the stone bench at the door for a long time, and she finally heard some one calling her name.

"Well, lady. Come here."

Venus turned back and saw Doctor Hua was waving at her. She immediately stood up and patted away the dirt on her butt and then ran forwards, "Doctor Hua, is there

anything that I can do?"

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 151 She's my sister-in-law (4)

"Well, take this prescription and go to the pharmacy to buy the medicine.

Remember, go to the east, there's a pharmacy there." Dr. Hua gave her a prescription, and Venus Mu took a look at it. She couldn't understand any word. It was said that medical school had its own words, and it's true.

With the prescription, Venus asked along the way and finally found a pharmacy when she was almost out of the village. Getting inside, she saw a middle-aged man with glasses was pounding something.

It was not a pharmacy, but just a room. In addition to a few racks of western medicine, against the wall was full of all kinds of small wooden boxes, with labels on them, written angelica, astragalus, white atractylodis and so on.

It was exactly the same as TV series.

"What kind of medicine do you want to buy?" The middle-aged man raised his head and asked.

Venus gave him the prescription and said, "I'll buy some."

He took it and lifted his glasses to look at it and got up to take the medicine.

"This is Dr. Hua's prescription, right?" The boss chatted with her as he took the medicine from the small wooden box.

"Right, it's him."

"It's just that Dr. Hua has this kind of courage, others wouldn't dare to prescribe these medicines." His tone was full of admiration.

After weighing and packing, he handed it to Venus.

Back home, Kevin Ye was sitting on a stone bench in the courtyard. His hair was wet as if he just came out of the water, and the clothes on his back stuck to his back.

Venus hurried over and asked with concern, "How are you feeling? Is it painful?"

Kevin smiled, "It is a little, but it's bearable."

"This young man is good. I've seen many patients before, shouting so loud. It's only you can endure this." Dr. Hua took the traditional Chinese medicine that Venus brought back, smelling it and went into the kitchen.

Venus pointed at Dr. Hua's back and whispered, "I think he's especially like the

kind of sage, with a strange temper.”

Kevin agreed with her, “You’re right, but he’s really good, just after that, my right hand feels hot, much better than when it was cold.”

“Really?” Venus surprised him by grabbing his arm.

“Ouch, it hurts.” Kevin grimaced, so Venus let go of his arm like she got an electric shock and asked, “What? What?”

Kevin took a deep breath and smiled, “Dr. Hua just used acupuncture, massage and cupping.”

“I’m sorry. Forgive me.”

Soon, the air was filled with the strong smell of Chinese herbs, and it was bitter to smell.

Dr. Hua held a palm-leaf fan and came out of the kitchen to sit across from the two, and said seriously, “The broken bone is not a big deal. The broken tendon matters. As long as the tendon is renewed, but it will take at least half a year. I will stay here for few days, so I can help you before my leaving.”

Then where can we find you?” Venus asked anxiously.

“What are you anxious about? At that time, I will give you the prescription. As for the acupuncture, massage and so on, you can try to learn, so that you can help your boyfriend.”

As soon as Venus heard ‘boyfriend’, she hurriedly explained, “No, no, no, he is not my boyfriend, he is...he is my brother, my brother.”

“Brother? But he looks so much younger than you.” Dr. Hua looked at her with a suspicious gaze.

Venus blushed, “I might look younger than my age.”

“Oh,” Dr. Hua seemed to see through something, so he didn’t force her, “Then you’d better find someone who knows a little bit about medicine to come over. I’m not going to stay here for half a year.”

“Don’t worry, we have a family doctor and I’ll tell him to come tomorrow.”

...

There was inn in the village, so Venus, Kevin and the driver were staying temporarily. It’s not the peak tourist season at this time, so there were many vacant rooms. In the evening, the wind suddenly gusted and heavy rain crackled down.

It was 4:00 p.m., when Kerry had finished his meeting. Then he had attended an important dinner party, and he was supposed to go there today, but plans always changed.

“That’s the thing, we’re staying at an Airbnb in the village, and we’re expected to stay for four or five days.” Venus sat by the window, pouring rain outside.

Kerry was standing on the balcony outside the banquet. Listening to her voice, his irritated mood of the day gradually calmed down, “Then I’ll arrange my work, and go over there with Dr. Han tomorrow.”

Venus rolled her eyes. She wished he wouldn’t come.

Seeing that she didn’t say more, Kerry softened his tone, “I’ll hang up first then. I’m still busy.”

“Wait.” Venus shouted, “I came here only in a dress, so when you come, bring me

some clothes, also toiletries.”

Kerry smiled, with an imperceptible hint of tenderness.

However, all his tenderness at the moment was swallowed by the heavy rain, which Venus didn't notice.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 151 She's my sister-in-law (5)

Actually Venus wouldn't be able to hear anything even if it didn't rain.

It was very late when the meal was over. Kerry drank lots of wine, and he went to sleep the moment he got back home. And the next day, when he woke up, he began packing the things Venus asked him to bring to her.

He took a few coats, and then he opened a drawer in which Venus kept her panties, and took four of them. He also took a black bra.

“These should be enough. Oh, right, her toiletries.”

He packed all her stuff in a big bag of hers, and when he was dragging the bag out, a piece of paper dropped out. He looked at it, and his face darkened in an instant.

“She wants to go to France as an exchange student? Without letting me know? She will need my permission to do that!” Kerry thought to himself.

His good mood was utterly ruined by this paper. Doctor Han arrived at the villa and put his luggage on the car. He noticed Kerry's darkened face, and he asked John: “What's with him? Why he looks so angry?”

John shook his head and answered: “I have no idea. He looked pretty happy last night when he came back. You should be careful. Don't talk too much when you are on the way.”

Doctor Han said: “Why would I talk? I'd rather sleep.”

And that was what he did. Doctor Han slept the whole way there.

It had been raining hard all night. There is a pond in front of the hotel, and louts flowers burst into blooms, which glistened in the early-morning dew.

Venus and Kevin took a walk along the pond after breakfast, and then they went to Doctor Hua's place for treatment.

The treatment process was long and torturing. When Kevin walked out of the room in which the treatment was carried out, his face was ghostly pale, and he couldn't even walk steadily.

Venus grabbed his arms to support him, and noticed his lips were bleeding. She felt saddened. Her eyes went moist and she said: “You can scream if you are in too much pain. It will ease the pain a little.”

Kevin was too weak. He leaned against Venus for support, but he was still smiling. He said: ‘I'm a man. It is so humiliating to scream and cry like a girl.’

“You are so stubborn.” Venus said.

“Kevin.” A cold voice was heard. They looked up and found it was Kerry standing at the door. The sun was shining brightly behind him so they couldn't see Kerry's face clearly.

Venus felt nervous. She thought Kerry would absolutely misunderstand them when seeing them in this position.

But she couldn't push Kevin away.

Kevin froze for a few seconds, but he soon recovered himself. He lifted an arm up and smiled tiredly at Kerry. “Big brother, give me a hand. I'm too heavy for Venus

to support.”

Kerry walked quickly to them and placed Kevin’s arm around his shoulder. He looked at Kevin’s pale face and asked: “The treatment is difficult?”

Kevin’s face crumpled and said: “It is terrible. Just terrible.”

“Here, drink this potion.” Doctor Hua walked to them. He said to Kerry: “You are his big brother?”

Kerry nodded and said: “I am. Thank you so much for doing this.”

“Did you bring a doctor with you?”

Doctor Han walked to them immediately and said smilingly: “I am.”

“Come with me.” Doctor Han took the empty potion bowl from Kevin and walked towards the hall. Doctor Han followed up admiringly.

Doctor Han knew how badly Kevin’s hand was injured, and he thought there was no way to cure his hand, and that was why he admired Doctor Hua so very much when he said he could cure the hand.

Kerry brought Kevin back to the hotel, and then, he grabbed Venus’s hand and dragged her back to her room.

“Hey, you are hurting me!” Venus protested.

Kerry took that document out and threw it at her. He looked so angry. “What the hell is this supposed to mean?” He asked.

Venus looked at paper and understood why was Kerry so angry. “There is nothing to explain. It just means I am going to be an exchange student. That’s all.”

Kerry pushed her against the wall and glared at her: “You want to go to France?”

Chapter 155: My Mysterious Husband

0 17 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 155 I Want To Ruin Him (1)

“Boss, you’re already drunk, let’s go back.” Jie was standing around watching Kevin keep drinking. He was worried about him, but he couldn’t stop him from drinking.

While Kevin was drunk, a group of people came up to him.

“Isn’t he Kerry’s brother?” A man smiled unkindly and said.

Jie stood in front of Kevin and stared at them, “Who are you guys? What do you want?”

“Our boss would like to invite Mr. Ye for a drink.” A man said.

“Who is your boss?” Kit asked nervously.

“Won’t you find out if you go there?” The man waved his hand and eight strong men surrounded Kevin and Jie.

Before Jie could pull out his pistol, the man grabbed him and held him down,

“We’re just buying your boss a drink. You don’t have to pull out your gun.”

“If you hurt my boss, Kerry will come after you,” Jie said. He now regretted they hadn’t brought more men with them when they came out.

“Our boss is just inviting Mr. Ye for a drink. We won’t hurt him. Let’s go.”

The group then forcibly took Kevin to the car.

By the time Kevin sobered up, it was afternoon. He found himself tied to a chair in a very empty old house with a video camera on each side of the room.

"I've been kidnapped." Kevin thought. But he wasn't afraid, for he knew that fear and cowardice only made the kidnappers more aggressive. "But who could have kidnapped me?"

He was thinking when the door creaked open.

"Kevin, you're finally awake. Long time no see." Hao Nangong smiled, walking over with his hands in his pants pockets.

"Hao Nangong, it's you." Kevin said, "But I don't wanna see you."

Hao sat down in the chair across from Kevin and crossed his legs. "Aren't you curious as to why I invited you here?"

"You are about to tell me that, aren't you?" Kevin smiled faintly.

"You've become calm and steady." said Hao.

Kevin just smiled.

"Where's Jie?" He looked around the room and asked.

"He had no value to me, so I knocked him out and threw him on the street."

"Then, tell me, what did you kidnap me for?" asked Kevin.

"I just want you to do me a favor." Hao wrapped his hands around his chest and said indifferently.

"Maybe I'm not capable of helping you." said Kevin.

Hao laughed. "Only you can help me, because Kerry cares about you."

Kevin knitted his brows, "So you're trying to use me against my brother."

Then Kevin let out a long sigh, shook his head and said, "Then you've got the wrong guy. I've had a few fights with my brother lately. He won't come to save me."

Hao got interested and asked, "Why?"

"I wanted to take Venus away from Ye family, but he wouldn't agree. He almost drove me over two days ago on a rainy day. He hates me, so there's no way he's coming to my rescue."

Hao was stunned, and then laughed, "Kevin, you like Venus?"

"No. I just don't like the way he treats a woman." Kevin said calmly.

"Why don't we work together to ruin Kerry, and then Venus will be free." Hao said with some excitement.

"What do you want?" he asked.

"It's simple. I want you tell everyone that Kerry is a demon and can do all kinds of strange spells. I want to ruin him"

Kevin knew that if people knew Kerry's secret, they would look at him as a monster and there would be plenty of people harassing him. They would be afraid of him and deal with him.

The look on Kevin's face turned cold. "If you want to do this, you can go shoot footage of my brother being supernatural, why do you have to make me tell someone else?"

“Even if I get the footage, Kerry can say it is done with a stunt, so people won’t believe me, but you’re his brother, and it’s much more credible for you to be the one to expose his secret.”

“You and my brother have known each other for so many years, even if you turn against each other for Venus, but do you have to do this to him?” Kevin coldly looked at Hao.

Hao’s face showed hatred, “I didn’t want this either. It’s Kerry who forced me to do so. If he let me have Venus, I won’t do this to him”

“Do you think Venus will go with you?” Kevin got angry. He hated this kind of macho man. If he really liked Mavis, he would respect her choice. If he wanted to take her away, he should have gotten her permission, not forced her.

“I believe that by ruining Kerry, Venus will stay with me.”

“Hao, why do you become so bad?” Kevin said.

“This doesn’t need your concern. You just need to agree to my demands, and I’ll let you go.” Hao said in a cold voice.

“Do you think I would help you against my brother?” Kevin retorted. “As much as I hate my brother, I won’t do that to him.”

Hao instructed the two bodyguards, “Give him a good beating.”

As soon as he finished, the two bodyguards hit Kevin together. Soon he was beaten black and blue.

“Do you agree to my request now?” Hao asked coldly.

Kevin spit out the blood from his mouth and smiled, “You better kill me.”

“I’m not going to kill you. I’ll just torture you slowly until you agree.”

Then he motioned for his bodyguard to continue beating Kevin. It wasn’t until Kevin was about to pass out that Hao told his bodyguard to stop. Then he grabbed Kevin’s neck with his hands and said, “Now, tell me.”

“You just kill me. I won’t do anything against my brother.” Kevin said.

“No, no. It’s not time for you to die yet.” Hao let go of him and pulled out his phone to take a few pictures. “Since you’re so loyal to your brother, I want to know how your brother will react when he sees the picture of you covered in bruises.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 155 I Want To Ruin Him (2)

In the conference room Yehuang Group, all the company’s top executives were in a meeting, and Kerry’s phone rang twice.

Kerry continued the meeting without checking the message.

A few minutes later, his phone rang again, and Kerry frowned impatiently and checked the message. Then he turned pale and strode out of the conference room.

“Kerry, you finally call me. I thought you didn’t care about your brother’s life.” Hao Nangong’s playful voice came over the phone.

“Hao Nangong, if you fucking hurt him again, I’ll make your family completely disappear from Sky City.” Kerry threatened harshly. These executives in the

conference room were surprised. They had never seen Kerry so angry before.

“For now, maybe you need worry about Kevin’s life first.”

Kerry took a deep breath to force himself to calm down. “What do you want?”

“Do you remember the cabin we used to go to when we were kids? Your brother and I will wait here for you. Remember, come alone.” said Hao. Then he hung up the phone.

Kerry didn’t know what Hao wanted, but only one thing on Kerry’s mind now was that he must save Kevin, no matter what it took.

The cabin Nangong Hao was talking about was in a suburb not far from the city center. When they were kids, they used to play here.

Half an hour later, Kerry arrived. There were four or five bodyguards standing at the door. Kerry knew they were well-trained killers as soon as he saw them.

The bodyguards at the door didn’t stop him, so he kicked open the wooden door. Kevin sat on a chair in the middle of the room, covered in blood, with two strong men standing behind him, while Hao sat lazily next to him.

“Kevin, are you okay?” Kerry called out and was about to walk towards his brother, while Hao put his gun to Kevin’s temple.

“If you take another step forward, I’ll shoot him immediately.”

Kerry stopped and turned to look at him angrily. “Hao, what did you do to him?”

“Just give him some lessons. He’s not dead yet.” Hao said coldly. Then Hao stabbed Kevin’s chest with his elbow and Kevin screamed in pain and then woke up from his coma.

“Hao, you stop it!” Kerry roared at him.

“I just prove to you that he isn’t dead so that we can talk about a deal.” Hao shrugged

Kerry clenched her fist and then said, “What do you want to talk about?”

Hao stood up from his chair and paced slowly. “I had asked Kevin to record a video so he could reveal your secret to the public, but he wouldn’t do so. So I had to ask you to come and demonstrate it again yourself, but of course I’d be more satisfied if you’d tell the public about your secret.”

Kerry looked gloomily at Hao, who had been his friend since he was a child. He never would have expected Hao to use such a tactic against him.

If he spoke out his secret, that meant he admitted that he was a monster.

“Hao, do you have to ruin me?” Kerry asked.

“Kerry, I’m sorry. I just want to get Venus.” Hao was silent for a moment and said.

“Do you think you’ll get her after you ruin me?” Kerry said.

“How will I know if I don’t try?” said Hao.

“Brother, don’t do that.” Kevin tilted his head up, his voice weak. Now his eyes and face were swollen, bleeding

Kerry was worried about him as he watched his brother get seriously injured.

Although they were angry with each other before they left the house in the morning, his brother had been very concerned for him.

“What if I don’t?” Kerry said calmly.

Hao sneered, “If you don’t do it, I’ll kill Kevin now. Even if you’re fast, I don’t believe you can be faster than a bullet.”

Kerry really didn’t dare to take the risk because he wasn’t good at his techniques. If he failed, he might lose his brother forever.

After a long moment, Kerry asked quietly. “What do you want me to do?”

“Brother, please don’t do this. I don’t want you to suffer that for me.” Kevin shouted anxiously.

“Kevin, you’re my brother. I can’t let you die. Even if Hao filmed this part, his plot may not succeed.” Kerry smiled and said softly.

“Stop talking.” Hao shouted. He was afraid that Kerry would change his mind, so he interrupted the communication between them.

“You better pray I don’t catch you, or I’ll make your life hell.” Kerry said fiercely.

Hao ignored him and walked directly to the four cameras walking in front of him, pressing the record button on each and pointing the camera at Kerry.

“You can begin now. You can move this stool over there, or you can fly around in the air like last time.” Hao said excitedly.

Kerry closed her eyes, and when he opened them again, her blue eyes turned purple. Even though Hao was mentally prepared, he was still a little scared. So he took a few steps backwards, and the two bodyguards’ face turned pale.

As Kerry’s lips moved slightly, the vase on the table began to gently shake. Just as Hao was concentrating on watching Kerry demonstrating his superpower, a strong wind blew outside the house and then everything suddenly stopped. At that moment, Hao’s eyes widened, his hand stretched out in the air froze, and the drop of blood falling from Kevin’s forehead stopped in mid-air.

Kerry quickly took all the memory cards inside the four cameras, and then he untied the rope on Kevin’s hands and legs and then carried him to run outside.

At the door, the five bodyguards stayed where they were, completely still.

Putting Kevin in the car, Kerry then drove quickly away from the cabin.

Three minutes after Kerry’s car sped away from the cabin, everything was back to normal. When Hao recovered from his stillness, he found that Kerry and Kevin had escaped. It was at this point that he realized that he had fallen for Kerry’s trick.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 155 I Want To Ruin Him (3)

Faced with a pool of blood that reached the cabin, Hao Nangong couldn’t believe what he saw. How was Kerry Ye leaving him in a flash and disappearing with Kevin Ye? How did he kill all the bodyguards?

What kind of magic did he use?

Hao dragged his injured leg walking to a camera. The storage card was taken away

...

Hao’s heart couldn’t help but feel fear, and a thought flashed in his mind: Kerry was not ordinary.

In the car, Kevin gradually woke up. He looked at Kerry in shock, “How did I get here?”

Staring at the road ahead, Kerry spoke calmly, "I have learned a new skill, so I used it for a while, but I didn't expect to succeed."

"What?"

"It's called Time Still." Kevin pursed his lips and spoke some words.

"What?!" Kevin was surprised as it was the first time for him to hear such magic.

Kevin was stunned! Kerry ... Kerry could control the time?!

"Take it easy. I only can use it for several minutes. It's also my first time to use it."

Kerry replied, then he caught a glimpse at Kevin, reaching out his hand to touch Kevin's hair. "I thought, at that time, if I failed, I'd better obey Hao's instruction. Fortunately, I succeed."

Kevin watched Kerry worship for a while, and suddenly thought of something,

"Kerry, we can't leave there. They know that you can control the time, so they must spread out it!"

"Well... Do you think about what we should do?"

"Only the dead will keep the secrets," Kevin spoke without hesitation.

Kerry smiled as he was comforted at Kevin's concern. More importantly, he sensed the masculinity from Kerry. From now on, Kevin deserved to be a member of the Ye family.

"Don't worry. I killed them all except Hao Nangong."

As Kevin leaned against his seat, his body began to ache. His throat itched and suddenly burst into an acute cough.

"Kevin, hold on! We will be home soon. I have informed Dr. Han." Kerry shouted, stepping more heavily on the accelerator.

Kevin coughed violently, but there was a glint in his eyes. He always thought that Kerry didn't care about him. So he secretly helped Xinyou Qiao and Venus Mu. But at the moment, Kevin found that Kerry was so kind to him that Kerry could sacrifice his life. Kevin's heart melted, and he was so regretful for what he did before to hurt Kerry.

"Kerry, something about Venus..." Kevin coughed violently again.

"Don't talk about it." Kerry's voice trembled as Kevin's face grew whiter. Kerry felt that the injuries in Kevin were ticking away at his life, but he couldn't lose Kevin. If he fell love with Venus, then ...

"Kevin, you'll be OK. I'm here. Trust me! You will be fine!!"

.....

(At Ye's villa.)

After a period of tumultuous, the family gradually returned to calm.

Kerry sat on the edge of the bed, looking at Kevin, and so many feelings flooded in his heart.

It seemed that Kerry and Kevin didn't stay together peacefully for a long time.

When Kevin came back home the last time, Kerry was pretty grateful that delighted. Therefore, Kerry secretly vowed to be kind to Kevin, but the heavy work and trivial things made him forget about it.

Kerry recalled when Kevin was born, he was surprised to see his baby brother, and he even didn't dare to touch him.

And his father told him gently, "Kerry, he is your brother. You should protect him in the future."

"Well, Dad, I'll protect him until the end of my life."

But what about the reality? Not only did he not protect Kevin well, but let him get hurt again and again. Kerry sighed for a while and wondered he was not a qualified brother.

Kerry held Kevin's hand, whispered, "Kevin, please wake up. I will give you all, even my life. If you fall in love with Venus, I will give you my best wishes."

Venus Mu, who was standing at the door, was shocked. She seemed to lose her soul when she heard Kerry's words. It was like a hand choked her throat.

What was the so-called "give you my best wishes?" Venus thought she couldn't understand Kerry's words at all.

She leaned against the wall and covered her heart with her hand. She never thought such words could speak out from Kerry's mouth.

Why did Kevin get injured? Why did Kerry change dramatically?

Standing at the door for a long time to calm down, Venus opened the door and walked in.

Hearing the noise, Kerry stared at her and then lowered his head.

Venus went over to sit on the sofa and looked at the drip injected into Kevin's vessel.

The room was quiet, and no one spoke.

Venus sat quietly for more than an hour. Seeing the drip was about to end, she got up and went to inform the doctor. Han.

At night, Kerry slept on the sofa. As soon as Kevin cried out for pain, he quickly got up to take care of Kevin.

At dawn, Kevin opened his eyes and saw Kerry lied beside him.

He was still wearing the same clothes as the last day, nesting on the small sofa, looked uncomfortable.

He had been here all night?! Kevin shocked. But, he was also touched as if his wound was healing.

"Kerry..." Kevin spoke with a low voice.

Kerry didn't sleep well as he was afraid that something might happen to Kevin. So when he heard Kevin's voice, he opened his eyes suddenly.

"What? What's wrong?" Kerry spoke urgently.

Kevin laughed warmly. "My chest is pain. But I feel so much better than yesterday!"

"Well, wait for a moment. I'll call Dr. Han to give you a check."

As the words fell, Kerry ran out like a gust of wind even Kevin couldn't catch Kerry's hand in a hurry.

After a series of physical examinations, Dr. Han comforted Kerry, "Don't worry,

everything is fine.”

Kerry sighed with relief. Kevin gazed at Kerry’s eyebrows and persuaded, “Kerry, you should have a rest. You look so tired.”

“I’m fine.”

When Dr. Han left the room, Kevin held Kerry’s hand and told him, “Kerry, come here. I want to tell you something.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 155 I Want To Ruin Him (4)

Kerry Ye knew what was going on and hurriedly said, “Tell me when you get better.”

“No, brother. I’d better make it clear now.” Kevin Ye was very determined.

Kerry had no choice but to sit down.

Kevin was leaning against the headboard, whose face was still a little pale, “Where should I start? I’m afraid that I’ve made a lot of mess.”

Kevin sighed and laughed bitterly, “I’ve been by myself all these years and always wanted to come back, but I didn’t know how to face you, so I hesitated again and again. Only this year did I make up my mind, but when I came back, I found out that you were married. I felt very uncomfortable, because I felt that it wasn’t fair that I was working so hard out while you were here enjoying everything!”

Kerry listened to him without interrupting.

“So, I also wanted to make you feel bad. That’s why I did a lot of bad things. Do you remember the time when Venus Mu and I had a car accident?”

Kerry nodded, “Yes. That time you all went into the hospital. Luckily, you were both fine.”

“Actually that time, it was Xinyou Qiao who deliberately pushed Venus into the middle of the road. She had pre-arranged a car to run her over and I happened to be nearby, so I saved her.”

Kerry looked at him in surprise, “But didn’t you say...”

“It was me who covered Xinyou up.” Kevin said frankly, “Because if you knew the truth, you would definitely kick her out of Ye family, and that would be too happy for everyone. I said that I didn’t want to you to be happy.”

“Kevin...” Kerry looked at his brother with a lonely expression, but there was no anger inside him, only regret.

“There were many more things like this. Then you wanted to kick Xinyou out of the house, but I also made her stay. Also, I deliberately let you misunderstand me and Venus...” Kevin paused, sadness in his eyes, “Although I liked her a lot, she never knew, and after I confessed my feelings, she rejected me. The reason that I acted like I cared about her was all to piss you off. Brother, I’m sorry.”

Kerry didn’t blame him at all and he seemed to remember their childhood when he lowered his head down to admit his mistake.

Walking over to the bed and holding his right hand, he asked, “How about this hand now?”

Kevin didn’t understand what he meant and nodded in a daze.

“What does it feel like?”

“Warm. It’s like the feeling of holding dad’s hand when I was a kid.” Kevin said softly.

Kerry smiled gently, "That's right. With mom and dad's leaving, there were only us in the world. You are my only brother and you don't need to say sorry to me. Besides, it's because of me that your hand was hurt, so no matter what you do, I will forgive you and support you."

"Brother, don't feel guilty. I'm getting better now, aren't I? In a little while, I'll recover." Kevin comforted him.

Kerry held his hand tightly and said after a moment of silence, "Kevin, if you like..."

"Brother," Kevin interrupted him because by looking at his face, he had already anticipated what he was going to say, "I want to study abroad in Europe when I get better."

Kerry was stunned, not realizing what he meant, "Study abroad?"

Kevin nodded solemnly, "Yes, I've been abroad for all these years and every time I saw those students in school, I was envious of them. I thought that one day I can also learn something that I like. Now I think it's the time."

"But.. aren't you..." Kerry was still a bit unable to accept it, for he had decided to let Venus go.

"Brother, I have to say that I still like her, but she doesn't like me." Kevin lamented, "Life is short, so I want to find someone I like her and she likes me. Brother, don't you think so?"

Kerry finally relieved, "Of course, you will definitely find the girl that belongs to you."

"Geez, after saying this to you, I felt much relaxed." Kevin was in a good mood.

"From now on, if you have anything, just tell me, okay?" Kerry looked seriously,

"And, don't get drunk."

"I see."

Kerry let go of his hand, stood up and said, "Have a rest. I'm going to take a shower."

"OK."

Kerry was almost to the door when Kevin stopped him, "Brother, there's one more thing..."

"Say it." Kerry leaned wearily against the wall, with his arms around his chest.

With a mischievous gleam in his eyes, Kevin said sincerely, "She is a good girl. Since she married you, I hope you can treat her well instead of the way you did to her before. And don't you think you've actually fallen for her?"

Kerry knew he was right.

"Is it really just because of your possessiveness that you forbid other men to get close to her and be nice to her? If you don't like her, why did you risk saving her when she was pushed off a cliff by Xinyou? If you don't like her, why were you so worried when she fell into the river? And why are you so nervous when she's with me? There is only one reason, you are afraid she will leave you..."

"Brother, she has paid a lot for her brother and you really don't need to always hurt her for that. I'm afraid that when the day Tianye Mu appears, she really will leave you without any hesitation..."

Kerry didn't know how he left his brother's room, or how he walked into Venus's bedroom, but those words kept remaining in his mind...

“You are afraid that she will leave you.”

Chapter 158: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (1)

“How did you fall into the pit?” Kerry Ye asked.

Venus Mu gathered her clothes together and said, “I stepped on a foot and fell off.”

She wouldn’t tell him it was because she was going to the bathroom. It was too humiliating.

“How about your feet and arms?”

Venus said simply, “It’s not broken.”

Kerry looked at her face and wanted to teach her a lesson but he didn’t say those words finally, “Go back first, everyone is concerned about you. They are probably waiting.”

Venus nodded.

“Hold me. I’ll take you back, and it’s too slow to walk.”

Venus hugged him reluctantly and closed her eyes.

The wind whistled in her ears, she heard his words, “Here we are”, Venus opened her

eyes, and a hundred meters away was the place where she lived, and now the lights were brightly lit.

“Let’s go,” Kerry wanted to hold her hand involuntarily, but was skillfully avoided by Venus.

“I’ll walk by myself.”

Kerry purple eyes turned blue, and that stuffy feeling in his heart came back.

Stepping closer to the villa, someone was the first to see them and shouted out excitedly, “Kerry and Venus are back.” Everyone looked at Venus concernedly, and a few people from the design department ran over. They looked at her in a mess, so they knew there had been an accident.

“Venus, you scared us to death, where did you go?”

Venus smiled weakly, “It’s fine, just fell into a pit.”

“Your voice is dumb and you still say it’s fine? Drink some water.” Meiling He opened a bottle of water to her.

Venus took it in her hand but didn’t drink it. There was too much pressure to drink water under the watchful eyes of so many people.

At this time, Kerry came over and hugged her waist and said, “Thank you all for your concern. Venus is tired, and I’ll take her to rest first. Everyone can move around on their own.”

“Okay

Venus didn't want to let him lose face in front of her colleagues, so she let him take her upstairs and then she picked his hand away until no one could see anymore.

"Venus, can't you just enjoy a little bit that I'm being nice to you? Even a little bit?" Kerry was angry and miserable.

Venus opened the door and took off her shoes and walked to the bathroom, "It's not that I can't, it's that I don't need to. Kerry, I want to take a shower, don't bother me." After saying that, the bathroom door "slammed" shut.

Standing under the warm poncho. Venus's tears rolled down instantly. Facing with Kerry and her colleagues, she was strong. But now, the strength completely held up to the end. She could release all the terror finally.

When she was waiting in the pit to be rescued, she was scared to death. She cheered herself up by singing and counting stars. Kerry came just in time finally, so she didn't have to spend the night in the pit.

Kerry smoked on the balcony agonized and he didn't know what to do next. He was afraid that Venus would hate him if he wanted to be close to her. But he would think about her all the time if he was away from her. He wanted to know what she was doing and it seemed that he would be secure to be with her.

In the evening, Venus came out of the bathroom and fell asleep on the bed. She had no food only drank a glass of water.

In her dream, the little white snake was circling around her feet, then climbed up her calves. Venus was so scared that she threw it away, but the little white snake found her again and again, and she couldn't get rid of it.

A nightmare.

When Venus woke up in the morning, her head hurt and she was dizzy. Her nose was stuffed, and she couldn't say a word.

Uh it seemed to have a cold.

Kerry was not in the room. Venus washed up and changed clothes downstairs. She saw many people in the lake rowing boat, and some of the people near the lake cheering up.

They would go home in the afternoon, so everyone was enjoying the last crazy fun.

"Venus, come here." Xiaoli saw her and waved her hands excitedly, and when she got to her feet she took her arm and said, "Look, our design department is about to win."

Venus followed her finger and there was a small boat that was indeed swinging ahead.

"It's" Venus struggled to say, and she closed her mouth after just two words. it was too hoarse and her voice hurt.

"What's wrong with your throat?" Xiaoli asked with concern.

Venus spread her hands helplessly, hoping she would understand.

"Your throat was injured, oh, I see, you must have shouted for help yesterday."

Xiaoli was smart for once.

Venus nodded gratefully.

“Then stop talking and drink more water. Ah -, our department has won.” Xiaoli jumped and shouted excitedly.

It turned out that this was several departments of the company competing in a rowing competition.

Five boats docked one after another. Venus was pulled by Xiaoli and ran over. The colleagues from the design department came down from the boats, and the last one was actually Kerry.

When he saw Venus, he smiled shallowly and jumped out of the boat and asked, “You are here. Have you eaten yet?”

Venus nodded. She didn't eat actually. If she told him the truth, he would definitely drag her to dinner according to his current actions, so she didn't want to.

“Thanks for your help, Kerry. When we get the bonus our department would treat you to dinner definitely.” Meiling came over. She was more lively and coquettish as a woman and less serious in the company.

“My pleasure.” Kerry smiled.

The losing team next to him was not convinced, “Kerry, you said that the top management is not involved in the competition obviously, but why are you still coming down personally?”

Kerry said with a very light smile, “The top management is not allowed to participate, but as a family member of an employee, that's always okay.”

Lina echoed, “Yeah, Venus is from our department. She can't attend, so it's normal for Kerry to do it for her.”

The other groups were speechless.

Venus kept silent about this public show of affection, although she was disgusted.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (2)

At lunch time, Kerry Ye bought a few packs of cold medicine and Pangdahai tablets. Venus Mu ate them consciously. She did not want to compete with her own body.

In the afternoon, everyone was reluctant but had to on the return journey.

Life was calm again, and John the Butler found that the relationship between Kerry and Venus seemed to be much better. Because Kerry rarely got angry and usually asked Venus what she wanted. Although Venus refused him indifferently most of the time, it didn't seem to affect Kerry's mood, and the atmosphere of life in the villa had reached an unprecedented harmony.

Just when everything was going on in a right direction, Venus received a good news. The news shattered the seemingly peaceful life of Kerry and Venus.

It was because the person she had been waiting for for a long time had appeared.

It started with the breakfast. Kerry and Venus were preparing to go to the office after eating as usual, Henry Zhang ran in in a hurry with a gift box in his hand.

“What's going on?” Kerry asked.

Henry opened his mouth, and his eyes fell on Venus, not knowing whether he should say or not.

Kerry understood what he meant, but he thought that there was nothing to hide recently, so he said, "Don't swallow, just say if you have something to say."

Henry walked to him and handed him the gift box, saying with great difficulty, "This has just been placed by someone at the gatekeeper. You can see for yourself."

Kerry put down the spoon in his hand, and proceeded to open the black gift box. He opened it, and inside was a pistol, with wear marks on the handle.

When Kerry saw this gun, he stood up violently from his chair, and his face became extremely cold.

Venus looked at it curiously. Wasn't it just a gun? What's all the fuss about? Is it from an enemy?

He was back, and this time it was the real him.

Only he would be so bold, so brazen, to deliver his message to him with his own hands, without any fear of his methods.

This gun used to be one of his favorites, given to Kevin, which was the same gun that disappeared after the firefight. Tianye Mu's bullet went through Kevin's right hand and Kevin fell off the cliff and disappeared without a trace.

It turned out that he took it

Tianye, you were back finally.

Kerry looked at Venus with a complicated gaze, and he was unsure if he should tell her this news, as he suddenly realized that one of the purposes of Tianye's return this time was to take Venus away.

When Venus felt his gaze, she looked up suspiciously, "Why are you looking at me?"

Kerry closed the lid of the gift box and said under his breath, "No."

He couldn't let Tianye take Venus away.

Absolutely not.

Thinking about it, it was providence. At the beginning, he couldn't wait to find out the clues of Tianye from Venus, and he was afraid that she would hide Tianye's matter and not tell him. It was not even a year, but the two people's roles have changed.

Kevin's hand had recovered and his hatred for Tianye was not deep as before.

However, things didn't go in his way. Kerry had just stuffed the note into his pocket when Venus's phone rang.

It was an unfamiliar number.

"Hello, who is this?" Venus took a piece of bread, and there came a low, pleasant male voice, "Little sister."

"Blah," the bread fell from her fingers and dropped on the table.

Time seemed to freeze, Venus's eyes were clouded with tears instantly. This voice she had thought about a thousand times in her dreams, and now it appeared

clearly in her ears finally, but she couldn't believe it.

"Venus, I am your brother." Tianye's voice crashed into her eardrums and into her heart.

Venus's tears flowed down, and shouted excitedly with her trembling voice, "Brother—"

Brother, you were finally back. Did you know how hard I've been waiting for you? The phone was taken away suddenly, then she heard Kerry's cold voice.

"Tianye, long time no see."

"Kerry, do you like the gift I gave you?" Tianye's lazy voice drifted over.

"Just what I wanted." Kerry's hand stretched on the table, "Tianye, you, the shrinking turtle, are willing to show up finally. I thought you died in some corner."

"Oh, Kerry, how dare I die if you haven't died yet?"

Kerry smiled coldly, "Tianye, is it time to settle the old problems between us?"

"Feel free to accompany me, but before that, I will take Venus away."

Kerry looked at Venus, who was already in tears, and spoke in a cold tone, "That depends on whether you have the ability to do that."

"Fine, then we'll see what happens. But I'm warning you, if you hurt my sister, I don't mind sending a bomb to your Yehuang Group. You know, I'm a man of my word."

"I won't hurt her." Now, how could he be willing to hurt her?

"Okay, I'll trust you for once." After saying that, Tianye hung up the phone.

Kerry threw the phone on the table. Venus took it over to see that the other side had already hung up, and then it was already off when she dialed.

"What did my brother say?" Venus asked anxiously.

"Nothing." Kerry looked at her quietly.

Venus couldn't believe him and she was extremely excited, "You guys have been talking for so long, how come you didn't say anything?"

Kerry pressed her shoulders and tried to calm her down, "Venus, do you think I would have told you even if we had said something?"

Venus stiffened, then her senses came back to her head. Yeah, was she stupid? How did Kerry tell her about the conversation? But based on what he just said unilaterally, Tianye should have made some kind of agreement with him.

Is Tianye coming to take her away?

The hope buried deeply in her heart was ignited with a bang.

It must be like this, Tianye loved her so much. If he knew her situation, he would come and take her away definitely.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (3)

In case of the sudden appearance of Tianye Mu, he had to keep Venus with him at all times.

"Time to work." Kerry said indifferently.

Venus had calmed down by now. She nodded and walked towards the villa door with her bag.

Along the way, both of them had their own minds. It was so quiet that the air seemed to be frozen.

In the elevator, Kerry pushed the button of his own floor. When Venus was also going to push the button of the 8th floor where the design department located, her wrist was held by him.

“You don’t need to go to the design department today.” He said seriously.

“Then where am I going to work?” Venus was surprised.

Kerry looked at the rising numbers of floor, “You work in my office from today.”

“I don’t want to!” Venus refused without hesitation.

Kerry looked down into her angry eyes and said word for word, “Objection overruled. Unless, you want to be placed under house arrest again.”

Venus’s tone softened as she remembered her once dark days, “Many of my drafts are still in the design department...”

“I’ll have them moved to my office.”

Venus had no choice but to accept it, but she was even more certain that Kerry had made this decision just because of her brother.

As long as she could successfully leave Kerry, who was a scum, what was the harm in compromising a little now?

At the office, Kerry instructed Secretary Liu to bring in a desk and a chair and place them in a light place by the window.

“Mr. Ye, this is all of Venus’s stuff in the design department.” Secretary Liu held a large stack of design drafts in hands, with a small pot of cactus at the top.

Venus hurried up to get the cactus because she was afraid of stabbing Secretary Liu’s fair face.

Kerry pointed to the temporary office not far from her and said, “Just put it on the table and let Venus sort it out herself.”

“Thank you so much. I’m sorry to bother you.” Venus said repeatedly.

Secretary Liu said politely, “It’s my job. If you need anything else, just let me know.”

“Okay, thank you.”

Hearing the news, staff who did not know all of the facts said that it must be because Kerry loved his wife so much that he wanted to see her all the time.

As a result, Kerry’s image as a good man and husband once again became a topic the staff could chat about in tea rooms and dining table.

Venus sat in front of her new desk all morning and she was very uncomfortable.

That’s because managers came in one by one every half an hour on average and their eyes kept looking over at her. After meeting her gaze, they would smile an awkward smile to her. She didn’t know whether they really wanted to report the work or to confirm what had happened.

In fact, they had nothing to be embarrassed about; it’s her who would really have this feeling.

She planned to finish revising a pair of designs. However, thanks to them, the

efficiency directly reduced to a negative number and nothing had been done all morning.

Finally getting through their visit, Venus irritably threw down her pen, "I'm off duty and going to have my meal."

"Wait, I'll go with you." Kerry turned off his computer.

"I want to eat alone." Venus said quite seriously.

Kerry ignored her words, "You can pretend I don't exist. Let's go."

As he said so, what else could Venus reply? She could just have a lunch with him.

They went to a nearby Chinese restaurant. Kerry took the menu and asked, "What would you like to eat?"

"Tofu, pickled fish, sweet and sour pork loin." Venus didn't know why and she especially wanted to eat food with strong flavors these days.

Kerry frowned, "I thought you didn't like spicy food?"

"I just want to eat."

Kerry said to the waiter, "Shrimp corn and red date and yam soup. Besides, Mapo Tofu should be cooked with less pepper, and I'd like to have a box of yogurt, please."

"Okay, please wait a moment."

When the waiter left, the two of them fell silent again. Venus carefully studied the exquisite patterns on the dishes, while Kerry gazed at her face with a sore and swollen heart.

"Venus." Kerry couldn't help but call her name.

Venus looked up at him in confusion.

Kerry tightened hand on his knee, "If I'll always be Xiaozi from now on, will you still hate me so much?"

Mavis's eyelids jumped. What did he mean?

"I will because Kerry is actually Xiaozi. You are not separate."

Kerry's eyes were tinted with a strong sense of disappointment. She was right.

How could he always be Xiaozi? He was Xiaozi only when he used his special function. He wouldn't be allowed to have that kind of change in reality, not to mention maintaining that state for long.

Perhaps, Hao Nangong would make troubles with this.

Kerry sighed grudgingly, looking at her, "It seems that you're not going to forgive me for the rest of your life."

Venus turned her head and looked at the traffic outside, "Kerry, you are living such an unrestrained, arrogant and supercilious life. You don't need my forgiveness at all."

"No, I used to think like that, but now" Kerry paused, "I regret what I did and want to make amends, but you won't give me the chance."

Venus sneered, "Not everything can go with the wind. The scars left on the body can recover, but the scars imprinted on the heart can never disappear."

Kerry was speechless.

Once the orders were delivered, Venus didn't talk to him anymore but busying

herself eating.

Kerry was not in the mood to eat more and just serve her food.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (4)

When Kerry watched her expression change, he was getting uneasy.

In the afternoon, the visit finally came to an end, but Venus was drowsy in her chair. Then she fell asleep on the table.

Kerry picked her up and then put her on the bed in the lounge. Her face was pink from the sun and her lips were inviting.

Kerry leaned over and kissed her on the forehead and whispered, “Venus, I won’t let you leave me, even if you hate me for the rest of your life.”

.....

At the Mu family villa, three black Maybachs were parked at the entrance. A man got down from the car, tall and strong. His eyes were sharp and seemingly hid endless anger.

He squinted up at the beautiful villa and smirked. Then he instructed his bodyguards to knock on the door.

As soon as the door was opened, the butler was stunned when he saw Tianye Mu.

“Guo, long time no see.” Tianye smiled and said.

Before Guo could speak, he was moved away by two bodyguards holding his arms.

Tianye strode in and soon came to the living room of the villa.

Xinyi Fang turned back when she heard loud noises and almost dropped the vase in her hand, “Tianye Mu, you’re still alive”

“Aunt, long time no see.” Tianye stepped towards her. Xinyi Fang was so scared that she took several steps backwards.

“Why did you you come back?” Xinyi’s face was pale and her voice was trembling.

Tianye sat on the sofa, crossing his legs and smiling, “This is my home, why can’t I come back?”

“I don’t mean that, I mean” she stammered.

.

The reason why Xinyi dared to let Venus marry Kerry was that Tianye was already gone. They all thought that Tianye had been killed and didn’t expect him to come back.

Tianye looked around the living room. The place where he used to put the family photos now had a pot of flowers on it, and he knew his family photos would have been thrown away by his aunt long ago.

“You don’t seem happy when I’m back?” he said coldly.

Xinyi waved her hand, “No, I’m quite happy.”

“Really?” Tianye said deliberately.

“Move a chair for my aunt. It’s a bit rude to have an elder stand and talk.” He said to his bodyguards.

“Yes, boss.”

The bodyguard brought over a chair and placed it in front of Xinyi and said in a cold voice, “Sit.”

Xinyi sat on it warily, nervous.

“Aunt, where is my sister?” Tianye asked on purpose. He pretended not to know anything.

Xinyi’s forehead began to sweat, “She is married.”

“Louder!” Mutino yelled.

“Venus get married.” Xinyi said with a trembling voice.

“She is married?” Tianye was surprised, “She’s still in school, why does she get married?”

Xinyi wiped away her cold sweat, not daring to look at him. “I don’t know. One day she came back and said that she wanted to get married, so we agreed.”

“Who does she marry?”

“Kerry Yi”

Tianye stared at her for a moment and continued to ask, “Isn’t her boyfriend Zihang Lyu? Why does she marry Kerry?”

Fanny didn’t dare to look up, “I don’t know.”

“Then tell me, does she marry Kerry out of her own will?”

Xinyi nodded nervously, “Yes, we didn’t force her.”

“Don’t lie to me. Does she marry Kerry of her own will?” Tianye’s tone carried a great amount of anger.

Xinyi suddenly didn’t dare to speak.

At this time, Yiyao Mu ran down from upstairs and yelled at him, “Tianye Mu, what are you? How dare you speak to my mother like that?”

Tianye tilted his head and laughed. Xinyi pulled on Yiyao’s arm to motion her to shut her mouth, but her daughter wouldn’t listen to her.

“Are you kidding me? Is this your home?” Tianye joked, “Xinyi Fang, how did you teach your daughter to be like this? I guess the ancestors of the Mu family will be angry enough to crawl out of their graves when they know your daughter is like this.”

Yiyao’s eyes were red with anger, “Tianye Mu, this is my home now, get out of here!”

“Your home?” Tianye mocked, “Yiyao Mu, it seems you just grow body, but have no brains.”

“Now I live here with my mom and dad, and this is my home. Even if you come back, we won’t give it back to you.” Yiyao was used to living in a big villa. There was no way she would return to apartment.

“Yiyao!” Fang Xinyi snapped coldly.

“Mom, why are you so afraid of him? He doesn’t dare to hurt us.” Yiyao pulled her mother’s hand and said angrily.

“Yeah, you’re right. I won’t hurt you.” Tianye smiled. “But maybe I’ll kill you.”

“Call your father and tell him to come back now.” he shouted suddenly.

“My dad is busy. He doesn’t have time.” As soon as Yiyao’s finished, a gunshot rang out. The vase next to her hand was shattered, and the freshly arranged flowers scattered all over the floor.

When she saw this, Yiyao hugged her mother tightly and looked at him with a frightened look.

Tianye played with the pistol and looked at them with an evil smile, "Can you call your father now?"

"Don't threaten me. I'm not afraid of you." Yiyao was still tough.

Another shot flew past her arm and hurt her arm. It didn't bleed, but it made Yiyao completely freaked out.

"Call your father," Tianye continued.

"Ok, I'll call your uncle right now. Please don't hurt us." Xinyi was scared and begged.

She trembled and pulled out her cell phone, dialed Changrui Mu's number, and the phone rang for a while before he answered it.

"What'up? I'm talking business."

"Changrui, come back quickly."

"I'm busy. If you have something, I'll go back tonight and then we'll discuss it."

Changrui was impatient. Then the sound of toast was heard inside the phone.

Xinyi knew he was out drinking again and said angrily, "Tianye Mu is back. He is now waiting for you at home."

Changrui Mu apparently didn't hear her words. He asked again, "Who's waiting for me at home?"

"Tianye Mu." Xinyi said disappointedly. "He's back."

Changrui was so stunned that his phone fell to the floor. Apparently he hadn't expected that Tianye was still alive and back.

After Xinyi hung up the phone, Tianye continued to ask, "Did Venus marry Kerry out of her own will? Don't lie to me or I'm not sure if my next bullet will shoot through your heart."

"At that time, after you disappeared suddenly, the Mu family's company had financial problems. In order to save the company, we had no choice but to let Venus marry Kerry. Venus agreed at that time, you can ask her. And after she gets married, Kerry is very good to her." Xinyi said nervously.

"In other words, you sold my sister for the company?" Tianye's tone became cold and his eyes were full of anger.

Yiyao remembered that Venus slapped her last time in public, so she glared at Tianye, saying, "Venus is lucky to marry Kerry, why wouldn't she want to marry him?"

"You shut up!" Tianye pointed his gun at her, "If you say one more word, believe or not, I'll kill you."

According to his investigation, Venus and Zihang Lyu broke up. Yiyao should be responsible for this. So Tianye hated her very much.

Yiyao was so frightened that she stood behind her mother and never dared to speak again.

Tianye got up and walked around the villa. Apart from the exterior of this house being what it used to be, the furnishings inside had changed. His mother's favorite pale yellow curtains, his father's collection of stone sculptures, and the Venus's p

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (1)

“How did you fall into the pit?” Kerry Ye asked.

Venus Mu gathered her clothes together and said, “I stepped on a foot and fell off.”

She wouldn't tell him it was because she was going to the bathroom. It was too humiliating.

“How about your feet and arms?.”

Venus said simply, “It's not broken.”

Kerry looked at her face and wanted to teach her a lesson but he didn't say those words finally, “Go back first, everyone is concerned about you. They are probably waiting.”

Venus nodded.

“Hold me. I'll take you back, and it's too slow to walk.”

Venus hugged him reluctantly and closed her eyes.

The wind whistled in her ears, she heard his words, “Here we are”, Venus opened her

eyes, and a hundred meters away was the place where she lived, and now the lights were brightly lit.

“Let's go,” Kerry wanted to hold her hand involuntarily, but was skillfully avoided by Venus.

“I'll walk by myself.”

Kerry's purple eyes turned blue, and that stuffy feeling in his heart came back.

Stepping closer to the villa, someone was the first to see them and shouted out excitedly, “Kerry and Venus are back.” Everyone looked at Venus concernedly, and a few people from the design department ran over. They looked at her in a mess, so they knew there had been an accident.

“Venus, you scared us to death, where did you go?”

Venus smiled weakly, “It's fine, just fell into a pit.”

“Your voice is dumb and you still say it's fine? Drink some water.” Meiling He opened a bottle of water to her.

Venus took it in her hand but didn't drink it. There was too much pressure to drink water under the watchful eyes of so many people.

At this time, Kerry came over and hugged her waist and said, “Thank you all for your concern. Venus is tired, and I'll take her to rest first. Everyone can move around on their own.”

“Okay”

Venus didn't want to let him lose face in front of her colleagues, so she let him take her upstairs and then she picked his hand away until no one could see anymore.

“Venus, can't you just enjoy a little bit that I'm being nice to you? Even a little

bit?" Kerry was angry and miserable.

Venus opened the door and took off her shoes and walked to the bathroom, "It's not that I can't, it's that I don't need to. Kerry, I want to take a shower, don't bother me." After saying that, the bathroom door "slammed" shut.

Standing under the warm poncho. Venus's tears rolled down instantly. Facing with Kerry and her colleagues, she was strong. But now, the strength completely held up to the end. She could release all the terror finally.

When she was waiting in the pit to be rescued, she was scared to death. She cheered herself up by singing and counting stars. Kerry came just in time finally, so she didn't have to spend the night in the pit.

Kerry smoked on the balcony agonized and he didn't know what to do next. He was afraid that Venus would hate him if he wanted to be close to her. But he would think about her all the time if he was away from her. He wanted to know what she was doing and it seemed that he would be secure to be with her.

In the evening, Venus came out of the bathroom and fell asleep on the bed. She had no food only drank a glass of water.

In her dream, the little white snake was circling around her feet, then climbed up her calves. Venus was so scared that she threw it away, but the little white snake found her again and again, and she couldn't get rid of it.

A nightmare.

When Venus woke up in the morning, her head hurt and she was dizzy. Her nose was stuffed, and she couldn't say a word.

Uh it seemed to have a cold.

Kerry was not in the room. Venus washed up and changed clothes downstairs. She saw many people in the lake rowing boat, and some of the people near the lake cheering up.

They would go home in the afternoon, so everyone was enjoying the last crazy fun.

"Venus, come here." Xiaoli saw her and waved her hands excitedly, and when she got to her feet she took her arm and said, "Look, our design department is about to win."

Venus followed her finger and there was a small boat that was indeed swinging ahead.

"It's" Venus struggled to say, and she closed her mouth after just two words. it was too hoarse and her voice hurt.

"What's wrong with your throat?" Xiaoli asked with concern.

Venus spread her hands helplessly, hoping she would understand.

"Your throat was injured, oh, I see, you must have shouted for help yesterday."

Xiaoli was smart for once.

Venus nodded gratefully.

"Then stop talking and drink more water. Ah -, our department has won." Xiaoli jumped and shouted excitedly.

It turned out that this was several departments of the company competing in a rowing competition.

Five boats docked one after another. Venus was pulled by Xiaoli and ran over. The colleagues from the design department came down from the boats, and the last one was actually Kerry.

When he saw Venus, he smiled shallowly and jumped out of the boat and asked, "You are here. Have you eaten yet?"

Venus nodded. She didn't eat actually. If she told him the truth, he would definitely drag her to dinner according to his current actions, so she didn't want to.

"Thanks for your help, Kerry. When we get the bonus our department would treat you to dinner definitely." Meiling came over. She was more lively and coquettish as a woman and less serious in the company.

"My pleasure." Kerry smiled.

The losing team next to him was not convinced, "Kerry, you said that the top management is not involved in the competition obviously, but why are you still coming down personally?"

Kerry said with a very light smile, "The top management is not allowed to participate, but as a family member of an employee, that's always okay."

Lina echoed, "Yeah, Venus is from our department. She can't attend, so it's normal for Kerry to do it for her."

The other groups were speechless.

Venus kept silent about this public show of affection, although she was disgusted.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (2)

At lunch time, Kerry Ye bought a few packs of cold medicine and Pangdahai tablets. Venus Mu ate them consciously. She did not want to compete with her own body.

In the afternoon, everyone was reluctant but had to on the return journey.

Life was calm again, and John the Butler found that the relationship between Kerry and Venus seemed to be much better. Because Kerry rarely got angry and usually asked Venus what she wanted. Although Venus refused him indifferently most of the time, it didn't seem to affect Kerry's mood, and the atmosphere of life in the villa had reached an unprecedented harmony.

Just when everything was going on in a right direction, Venus received a good news. The news shattered the seemingly peaceful life of Kerry and Venus.

It was because the person she had been waiting for for a long time had appeared.

It started with the breakfast. Kerry and Venus were preparing to go to the office after eating as usual, Henry Zhang ran in in a hurry with a gift box in his hand.

"What's going on?" Kerry asked.

Henry opened his mouth, and his eyes fell on Venus, not knowing whether he should say or not.

Kerry understood what he meant, but he thought that there was nothing to hide recently, so he said, "Don't swallow, just say if you have something to say."

Henry walked to him and handed him the gift box, saying with great difficulty, "This has just been placed by someone at the gatekeeper. You can see for yourself."

Kerry put down the spoon in his hand, and proceeded to open the black gift box. He opened it, and inside was a pistol, with wear marks on the handle.

When Kerry saw this gun, he stood up violently from his chair, and his face became extremely cold.

Venus looked at it curiously. Wasn't it just a gun? What's all the fuss about? Is it from an enemy?

He was back, and this time it was the real him.

Only he would be so bold, so brazen, to deliver his message to him with his own hands, without any fear of his methods.

This gun used to be one of his favorites, given to Kevin, which was the same gun that disappeared after the firefight. Tianye Mu's bullet went through Kevin's right hand and Kevin fell off the cliff and disappeared without a trace.

It turned out that he took it

Tianye, you were back finally.

Kerry looked at Venus with a complicated gaze, and he was unsure if he should tell her this news, as he suddenly realized that one of the purposes of Tianye's return this time was to take Venus away.

When Venus felt his gaze, she looked up suspiciously, "Why are you looking at me?"

Kerry closed the lid of the gift box and said under his breath, "No."

He couldn't let Tianye take Venus away.

Absolutely not.

Thinking about it, it was providence. At the beginning, he couldn't wait to find out the clues of Tianye from Venus, and he was afraid that she would hide Tianye's matter and not tell him. It was not even a year, but the two people's roles have changed.

Kevin's hand had recovered and his hatred for Tianye was not deep as before.

However, things didn't go in his way. Kerry had just stuffed the note into his pocket when Venus's phone rang.

It was an unfamiliar number.

"Hello, who is this?" Venus took a piece of bread, and there came a low, pleasant male voice, "Little sister."

"Blah," the bread fell from her fingers and dropped on the table.

Time seemed to freeze, Venus's eyes were clouded with tears instantly. This voice she had thought about a thousand times in her dreams, and now it appeared clearly in her ears finally, but she couldn't believe it.

"Venus, I am your brother." Tianye's voice crashed into her eardrums and into her heart.

Venus's tears flowed down, and shouted excitedly with her trembling voice,

“Brother-“

Brother, you were finally back. Did you know how hard I’ve been waiting for you? The phone was taken away suddenly, then she heard Kerry’s cold voice.

“Tianye, long time no see.”

“Kerry, do you like the gift I gave you?” Tianye’s lazy voice drifted over.

“Just what I wanted.” Kerry’s hand stretched on the table, “Tianye, you, the shrinking turtle, are willing to show up finally. I thought you died in some corner.”

“Oh, Kerry, how dare I die if you haven’t died yet?”

Kerry smiled coldly, “Tianye, is it time to settle the old problems between us?”

“Feel free to accompany me, but before that, I will take Venus away.”

Kerry looked at Venus, who was already in tears, and spoke in a cold tone, “That depends on whether you have the ability to do that.”

“Fine, then we’ll see what happens. But I’m warning you, if you hurt my sister, I don’t mind sending a bomb to your Yehuang Group. You know, I’m a man of my word.”

“I won’t hurt her.” Now, how could he be willing to hurt her?

“Okay, I’ll trust you for once.” After saying that, Tianye hung up the phone.

Kerry threw the phone on the table. Venus took it over to see that the other side had already hung up, and then it was already off when she dialed.

“What did my brother say?” Venus asked anxiously.

“Nothing.” Kerry looked at her quietly.

Venus couldn’t believe him and she was extremely excited, “You guys have been talking for so long, how come you didn’t say anything?”

Kerry pressed her shoulders and tried to calm her down, “Venus, do you think I would have told you even if we had said something?”

Venus stiffened, then her senses came back to her head. Yeah, was she stupid? How did Kerry tell her about the conversation? But based on what he just said unilaterally, Tianye should have made some kind of agreement with him.

Is Tianye coming to take her away?

The hope buried deeply in her heart was ignited with a bang.

It must be like this, Tianye loved her so much. If he knew her situation, he would come and take her away definitely.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (3)

In case of the sudden appearance of Tianye Mu, he had to keep Venus with him at all times.

“Time to work.” Kerry said indifferently.

Venus had calmed down by now. She nodded and walked towards the villa door with her bag.

Along the way, both of them had their own minds. It was so quiet that the air seemed to be frozen.

In the elevator, Kerry pushed the button of his own floor. When Venus was also going to push the button of the 8th floor where the design department located,

her wrist was held by him.

“You don’t need to go to the design department today.” He said seriously.

“Then where am I going to work?” Venus was surprised.

Kerry looked at the rising numbers of floor, “You work in my office from today.”

“I don’t want to!” Venus refused without hesitation.

Kerry looked down into her angry eyes and said word for word, “Objection overruled. Unless, you want to be placed under house arrest again.”

Venus’s tone softened as she remembered her once dark days, “Many of my drafts are still in the design department...”

“I’ll have them moved to my office.”

Venus had no choice but to accept it, but she was even more certain that Kerry had made this decision just because of her brother.

As long as she could successfully leave Kerry, who was a scum, what was the harm in compromising a little now?

At the office, Kerry instructed Secretary Liu to bring in a desk and a chair and place them in a light place by the window.

“Mr. Ye, this is all of Venus’s stuff in the design department.” Secretary Liu held a large stack of design drafts in hands, with a small pot of cactus at the top.

Venus hurried up to get the cactus because she was afraid of stabbing Secretary Liu’s fair face.

Kerry pointed to the temporary office not far from her and said, “Just put it on the table and let Venus sort it out herself.”

“Thank you so much. I’m sorry to bother you.” Venus said repeatedly.

Secretary Liu said politely, “It’s my job. If you need anything else, just let me know.”

“Okay, thank you.”

Hearing the news, staff who did not know all of the facts said that it must be because Kerry loved his wife so much that he wanted to see her all the time.

As a result, Kerry’s image as a good man and husband once again became a topic the staff could chat about in tea rooms and dining table.

Venus sat in front of her new desk all morning and she was very uncomfortable.

That’s because managers came in one by one every half an hour on average and their eyes kept looking over at her. After meeting her gaze, they would smile an awkward smile to her. She didn’t know whether they really wanted to report the work or to confirm what had happened.

In fact, they had nothing to be embarrassed about; it’s her who would really have this feeling.

She planned to finish revising a pair of designs. However, thanks to them, the efficiency directly reduced to a negative number and nothing had been done all morning.

Finally getting through their visit, Venus irritably threw down her pen, “I’m off duty and going to have my meal.”

“Wait, I’ll go with you.” Kerry turned off his computer.

“I want to eat alone.” Venus said quite seriously.

Kerry ignored her words, “You can pretend I don’t exist. Let’s go.”

As he said so, what else could Venus reply? She could just have a lunch with him.

They went to a nearby Chinese restaurant. Kerry took the menu and asked, “What would you like to eat?”

“Tofu, pickled fish, sweet and sour pork loin.” Venus didn’t know why and she especially wanted to eat food with strong flavors these days.

Kerry frowned, “I thought you didn’t like spicy food?”

“I just want to eat.”

Kerry said to the waiter, “Shrimp corn and red date and yam soup. Besides, Mapo Tofu should be cooked with less pepper, and I’d like to have a box of yogurt, please.”

“Okay, please wait a moment.”

When the waiter left, the two of them fell silent again. Venus carefully studied the exquisite patterns on the dishes, while Kerry gazed at her face with a sore and swollen heart.

“Venus.” Kerry couldn’t help but call her name.

Venus looked up at him in confusion.

Kerry tightened hand on his knee, “If I’ll always be Xiaozi from now on, will you still hate me so much?”

Mavis’s eyelids jumped. What did he mean?

“I will because Kerry is actually Xiaozi. You are not separate.”

Kerry’s eyes were tinted with a strong sense of disappointment. She was right. How could he always be Xiaozi? He was Xiaozi only when he used his special function. He wouldn’t be allowed to have that kind of change in reality, not to mention maintaining that state for long.

Perhaps, Hao Nangong would make troubles with this.

Kerry sighed grudgingly, looking at her, “It seems that you’re not going to forgive me for the rest of your life.”

Venus turned her head and looked at the traffic outside, “Kerry, you are living such an unrestrained, arrogant and supercilious life. You don’t need my forgiveness at all.”

“No, I used to think like that, but now” Kerry paused, “I regret what I did and want to make amends, but you won’t give me the chance.”

Venus sneered, “Not everything can go with the wind. The scars left on the body can recover, but the scars imprinted on the heart can never disappear.”

Kerry was speechless.

Once the orders were delivered, Venus didn’t talk to him anymore but busying herself eating.

Kerry was not in the mood to eat more and just serve her food.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (4)

When Kerry watched her expression change, he was getting uneasy.

In the afternoon, the visit finally came to an end, but Venus was drowsy in her chair. Then she fell asleep on the table.

Kerry picked her up and then put her on the bed in the lounge. Her face was pink from the sun and her lips were inviting.

Kerry leaned over and kissed her on the forehead and whispered, "Venus, I won't let you leave me, even if you hate me for the rest of your life."

.....

At the Mu family villa, three black Maybachs were parked at the entrance. A man got down from the car, tall and strong. His eyes were sharp and seemingly hid endless anger.

He squinted up at the beautiful villa and smirked. Then he instructed his bodyguards to knock on the door.

As soon as the door was opened, the butler was stunned when he saw Tianye Mu. "Guo, long time no see." Tianye smiled and said.

Before Guo could speak, he was moved away by two bodyguards holding his arms. Tianye strode in and soon came to the living room of the villa.

Xinyi Fang turned back when she heard loud noises and almost dropped the vase in her hand, "Tianye Mu, you're still alive"

"Aunt, long time no see." Tianye stepped towards her. Xinyi Fang was so scared that she took several steps backwards.

"Why did you you come back?" Xinyi's face was pale and her voice was trembling.

Tianye sat on the sofa, crossing his legs and smiling, "This is my home, why can't I come back?"

"I don't mean that, I mean" she stammered.

.

The reason why Xinyi dared to let Venus marry Kerry was that Tianye was already gone. They all thought that Tianye had been killed and didn't expect him to come back.

Tianye looked around the living room. The place where he used to put the family photos now had a pot of flowers on it, and he knew his family photos would have been thrown away by his aunt long ago.

"You don't seem happy when I'm back?" he said coldly.

Xinyi waved her hand, "No, I'm quite happy."

"Really?" Tianye said deliberately.

"Move a chair for my aunt. It's a bit rude to have an elder stand and talk." He said to his bodyguards.

"Yes, boss."

The bodyguard brought over a chair and placed it in front of Xinyi and said in a cold voice, "Sit."

Xinyi sat on it warily, nervous.

"Aunt, where is my sister?" Tianye asked on purpose. He pretended not to know anything.

Xinyi's forehead began to sweat, "She is married."

"Louder!" Mutino yelled.

“Venus get married.” Xinyi said with a trembling voice.

“She is married?” Tianye was surprised, “She’s still in school, why does she get married?”

Xinyi wiped away her cold sweat, not daring to look at him. “I don’t know. One day she came back and said that she wanted to get married, so we agreed.”

“Who does she marry?”

“Kerry Yi”

Tianye stared at her for a moment and continued to ask, “Isn’t her boyfriend Zihang Lyu? Why does she marry Kerry?”

Fanny didn’t dare to look up, “I don’t know.”

“Then tell me, does she marry Kerry out of her own will?”

Xinyi nodded nervously, “Yes, we didn’t force her.”

“Don’t lie to me. Does she marry Kerry of her own will?” Tianye’s tone carried a great amount of anger.

Xinyi suddenly didn’t dare to speak.

At this time, Yiyao Mu ran down from upstairs and yelled at him, “Tianye Mu, what are you? How dare you speak to my mother like that?”

Tianye tilted his head and laughed. Xinyi pulled on Yiyao’s arm to motion her to shut her mouth, but her daughter wouldn’t listen to her.

“Are you kidding me? Is this your home?” Tianye joked, “Xinyi Fang, how did you teach your daughter to be like this? I guess the ancestors of the Mu family will be angry enough to crawl out of their graves when they know your daughter is like this.”

Yiyao’s eyes were red with anger, “Tianye Mu, this is my home now, get out of here!”

“Your home?” Tianye mocked, “Yiyao Mu, it seems you just grow body, but have no brains.”

“Now I live here with my mom and dad, and this is my home. Even if you come back, we won’t give it back to you.” Yiyao was used to living in a big villa. There was no way she would return to apartment.

“Yiyao!” Fang Xinyi snapped coldly.

“Mom, why are you so afraid of him? He doesn’t dare to hurt us.” Yiyao pulled her mother’s hand and said angrily.

“Yeah, you’re right. I won’t hurt you.” Tianye smiled. “But maybe I’ll kill you.”

“Call your father and tell him to come back now.” he shouted suddenly.

“My dad is busy. He doesn’t have time.” As soon as Yiyao’s finished, a gunshot rang out. The vase next to her hand was shattered, and the freshly arranged flowers scattered all over the floor.

When she saw this, Yiyao hugged her mother tightly and looked at him with a frightened look.

Tianye played with the pistol and looked at them with an evil smile, “Can you call your father now?”

“Don’t threaten me. I’m not afraid of you.” Yiyao was still tough.

Another shot flew past her arm and hurt her arm. It didn’t bleed, but it made

Yiyao completely freaked out.

“Call your father,” Tianye continued.

“Ok, I’ll call your uncle right now. Please don’t hurt us.” Xinyi was scared and begged.

She trembled and pulled out her cell phone, dialed Changrui Mu’s number, and the phone rang for a while before he answered it.

“What’up? I’m talking business.”

“Changrui, come back quickly.”

“I’m busy. If you have something, I’ll go back tonight and then we’ll discuss it.”

Changrui was impatient. Then the sound of toast was heard inside the phone.

Xinyi knew he was out drinking again and said angrily, “Tianye Mu is back. He is now waiting for you at home.”

Changrui Mu apparently didn’t hear her words. He asked again, “Who’s waiting for me at home?”

“Tianye Mu.” Xinyi said disappointedly. “He’s back.”

Changrui was so stunned that his phone fell to the floor. Apparently he hadn’t expected that Tianye was still alive and back.

After Xinyi hung up the phone, Tianye continued to ask, “Did Venus marry Kerry out of her own will? Don’t lie to me or I’m not sure if my next bullet will shoot through your heart.”

“At that time, after you disappeared suddenly, the Mu family’s company had financial problems. In order to save the company, we had no choice but to let Venus marry Kerry. Venus agreed at that time, you can ask her. And after she gets married, Kerry is very good to her.” Xinyi said nervously.

“In other words, you sold my sister for the company?” Tianye’s tone became cold and his eyes were full of anger.

Yiyao remembered that Venus slapped her last time in public, so she glared at Tianye, saying, “Venus is lucky to marry Kerry, why wouldn’t she want to marry him?”

“You shut up!” Tianye pointed his gun at her, “If you say one more word, believe or not, I’ll kill you.”

According to his investigation, Venus and Zihang Lyu broke up. Yiyao should be responsible for this. So Tianye hated her very much.

Yiyao was so frightened that she stood behind her mother and never dared to speak again.

Tianye got up and walked around the villa. Apart from the exterior of this house being what it used to be, the furnishings inside had changed. His mother’s favorite pale yellow curtains, his father’s collection of stone sculptures, and the Venus’s p

Chapter 158: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (1)

“How did you fall into the pit?” Kerry Ye asked.

Venus Mu gathered her clothes together and said, “I stepped on a foot and fell

off.”

She wouldn't tell him it was because she was going to the bathroom. It was too humiliating.

“How about your feet and arms?.”

Venus said simply, “It's not broken.”

Kerry looked at her face and wanted to teach her a lesson but he didn't say those words finally, “Go back first, everyone is concerned about you. They are probably waiting.”

Venus nodded.

“Hold me. I'll take you back, and it's too slow to walk.”

Venus hugged him reluctantly and closed her eyes.

The wind whistled in her ears, she heard his words, “Here we are”, Venus opened her

eyes, and a hundred meters away was the place where she lived, and now the lights were brightly lit.

“Let's go,” Kerry wanted to hold her hand involuntarily, but was skillfully avoided by Venus.

“I'll walk by myself.”

Kerry's purple eyes turned blue, and that stuffy feeling in his heart came back.

Stepping closer to the villa, someone was the first to see them and shouted out excitedly, “Kerry and Venus are back.” Everyone looked at Venus concernedly, and a few people from the design department ran over. They looked at her in a mess, so they knew there had been an accident.

“Venus, you scared us to death, where did you go?”

Venus smiled weakly, “It's fine, just fell into a pit.”

“Your voice is dumb and you still say it's fine? Drink some water.” Meiling He opened a bottle of water to her.

Venus took it in her hand but didn't drink it. There was too much pressure to drink water under the watchful eyes of so many people.

At this time, Kerry came over and hugged her waist and said, “Thank you all for your concern. Venus is tired, and I'll take her to rest first. Everyone can move around on their own.”

“Okay”

Venus didn't want to let him lose face in front of her colleagues, so she let him take her upstairs and then she picked his hand away until no one could see anymore.

“Venus, can't you just enjoy a little bit that I'm being nice to you? Even a little bit?” Kerry was angry and miserable.

Venus opened the door and took off her shoes and walked to the bathroom, “It's not that I can't, it's that I don't need to. Kerry, I want to take a shower, don't bother me.” After saying that, the bathroom door “slammed” shut.

Standing under the warm poncho. Venus's tears rolled down instantly. Facing with Kerry and her colleagues, she was strong. But now, the strength completely held up to the end. She could release all the terror finally.

When she was waiting in the pit to be rescued, she was scared to death. She cheered herself up by singing and counting stars. Kerry came just in time finally, so she didn't have to spend the night in the pit.

Kerry smoked on the balcony agonized and he didn't know what to do next. He was afraid that Venus would hate him if he wanted to be close to her. But he would think about her all the time if he was away from her. He wanted to know what she was doing and it seemed that he would be secure to be with her.

In the evening, Venus came out of the bathroom and fell asleep on the bed. She had no food only drank a glass of water.

In her dream, the little white snake was circling around her feet, then climbed up her calves. Venus was so scared that she threw it away, but the little white snake found her again and again, and she couldn't get rid of it.

A nightmare.

When Venus woke up in the morning, her head hurt and she was dizzy. Her nose was stuffed, and she couldn't say a word.

Uh it seemed to have a cold.

Kerry was not in the room. Venus washed up and changed clothes downstairs. She saw many people in the lake rowing boat, and some of the people near the lake cheering up.

They would go home in the afternoon, so everyone was enjoying the last crazy fun.

"Venus, come here." Xiaoli saw her and waved her hands excitedly, and when she got to her feet she took her arm and said, "Look, our design department is about to win."

Venus followed her finger and there was a small boat that was indeed swinging ahead.

"It's" Venus struggled to say, and she closed her mouth after just two words. It was too hoarse and her voice hurt.

"What's wrong with your throat?" Xiaoli asked with concern.

Venus spread her hands helplessly, hoping she would understand.

"Your throat was injured, oh, I see, you must have shouted for help yesterday."

Xiaoli was smart for once.

Venus nodded gratefully.

"Then stop talking and drink more water. Ah -, our department has won." Xiaoli jumped and shouted excitedly.

It turned out that this was several departments of the company competing in a rowing competition.

Five boats docked one after another. Venus was pulled by Xiaoli and ran over. The colleagues from the design department came down from the boats, and the last one was actually Kerry.

When he saw Venus, he smiled shallowly and jumped out of the boat and asked, "You are here. Have you eaten yet?"

Venus nodded. She didn't eat actually. If she told him the truth, he would definitely drag her to dinner according to his current actions, so she didn't want to.

"Thanks for your help, Kerry. When we get the bonus our department would treat you to dinner definitely." Meiling came over. She was more lively and coquettish as a woman and less serious in the company.

"My pleasure." Kerry smiled.

The losing team next to him was not convinced, "Kerry, you said that the top management is not involved in the competition obviously, but why are you still coming down personally?"

Kerry said with a very light smile, "The top management is not allowed to participate, but as a family member of an employee, that's always okay."

Lina echoed, "Yeah, Venus is from our department. She can't attend, so it's normal for Kerry to do it for her."

The other groups were speechless.

Venus kept silent about this public show of affection, although she was disgusted.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (2)

At lunch time, Kerry Ye bought a few packs of cold medicine and Pangdahai tablets. Venus Mu ate them consciously. She did not want to compete with her own body.

In the afternoon, everyone was reluctant but had to on the return journey.

Life was calm again, and John the Butler found that the relationship between Kerry and Venus seemed to be much better. Because Kerry rarely got angry and usually asked Venus what she wanted. Although Venus refused him indifferently most of the time, it didn't seem to affect Kerry's mood, and the atmosphere of life in the villa had reached an unprecedented harmony.

Just when everything was going on in a right direction, Venus received a good news. The news shattered the seemingly peaceful life of Kerry and Venus.

It was because the person she had been waiting for for a long time had appeared.

It started with the breakfast. Kerry and Venus were preparing to go to the office after eating as usual, Henry Zhang ran in in a hurry with a gift box in his hand.

"What's going on?" Kerry asked.

Henry opened his mouth, and his eyes fell on Venus, not knowing whether he should say or not.

Kerry understood what he meant, but he thought that there was nothing to hide recently, so he said, "Don't swallow, just say if you have something to say."

Henry walked to him and handed him the gift box, saying with great difficulty, "This has just been placed by someone at the gatekeeper. You can see for yourself."

Kerry put down the spoon in his hand, and proceeded to open the black gift box.

He opened it, and inside was a pistol, with wear marks on the handle.

When Kerry saw this gun, he stood up violently from his chair, and his face became extremely cold.

Venus looked at it curiously. Wasn't it just a gun? What's all the fuss about? Is it from an enemy?

He was back, and this time it was the real him.

Only he would be so bold, so brazen, to deliver his message to him with his own hands, without any fear of his methods.

This gun used to be one of his favorites, given to Kevin, which was the same gun that disappeared after the firefight. Tianye Mu's bullet went through Kevin's right hand and Kevin fell off the cliff and disappeared without a trace.

It turned out that he took it

Tianye, you were back finally.

Kerry looked at Venus with a complicated gaze, and he was unsure if he should tell her this news, as he suddenly realized that one of the purposes of Tianye's return this time was to take Venus away.

When Venus felt his gaze, she looked up suspiciously, "Why are you looking at me?"

Kerry closed the lid of the gift box and said under his breath, "No."

He couldn't let Tianye take Venus away.

Absolutely not.

Thinking about it, it was providence. At the beginning, he couldn't wait to find out the clues of Tianye from Venus, and he was afraid that she would hide Tianye's matter and not tell him. It was not even a year, but the two people's roles have changed.

Kevin's hand had recovered and his hatred for Tianye was not deep as before.

However, things didn't go in his way. Kerry had just stuffed the note into his pocket when Venus's phone rang.

It was an unfamiliar number.

"Hello, who is this?" Venus took a piece of bread, and there came a low, pleasant male voice, "Little sister."

"Blah," the bread fell from her fingers and dropped on the table.

Time seemed to freeze, Venus's eyes were clouded with tears instantly. This voice she had thought about a thousand times in her dreams, and now it appeared clearly in her ears finally, but she couldn't believe it.

"Venus, I am your brother." Tianye's voice crashed into her eardrums and into her heart.

Venus's tears flowed down, and shouted excitedly with her trembling voice,

"Brother--"

Brother, you were finally back. Did you know how hard I've been waiting for you? The phone was taken away suddenly, then she heard Kerry's cold voice.

"Tianye, long time no see."

“Kerry, do you like the gift I gave you?” Tianye’s lazy voice drifted over.
“Just what I wanted.” Kerry’s hand stretched on the table, “Tianye, you, the shrinking turtle, are willing to show up finally. I thought you died in some corner.”
“Oh, Kerry, how dare I die if you haven’t died yet?”
Kerry smiled coldly, “Tianye, is it time to settle the old problems between us?”
“Feel free to accompany me, but before that, I will take Venus away.”
Kerry looked at Venus, who was already in tears, and spoke in a cold tone, “That depends on whether you have the ability to do that.”
“Fine, then we’ll see what happens. But I’m warning you, if you hurt my sister, I don’t mind sending a bomb to your Yehuang Group. You know, I’m a man of my word.”

“I won’t hurt her.” Now, how could he be willing to hurt her?
“Okay, I’ll trust you for once.” After saying that, Tianye hung up the phone.
Kerry threw the phone on the table. Venus took it over to see that the other side had already hung up, and then it was already off when she dialed.
“What did my brother say?” Venus asked anxiously.
“Nothing.” Kerry looked at her quietly.
Venus couldn’t believe him and she was extremely excited, “You guys have been talking for so long, how come you didn’t say anything?”
Kerry pressed her shoulders and tried to calm her down, “Venus, do you think I would have told you even if we had said something?”
Venus stiffened, then her senses came back to her head. Yeah, was she stupid? How did Kerry tell her about the conversation? But based on what he just said unilaterally, Tianye should have made some kind of agreement with him.

Is Tianye coming to take her away?

The hope buried deeply in her heart was ignited with a bang.
It must be like this, Tianye loved her so much. If he knew her situation, he would come and take her away definitely.
My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (3)
In case of the sudden appearance of Tianye Mu, he had to keep Venus with him at all times.

“Time to work.” Kerry said indifferently.
Venus had calmed down by now. She nodded and walked towards the villa door with her bag.
Along the way, both of them had their own minds. It was so quiet that the air seemed to be frozen.
In the elevator, Kerry pushed the button of his own floor. When Venus was also going to push the button of the 8th floor where the design department located, her wrist was held by him.

“You don’t need to go to the design department today.” He said seriously.
“Then where am I going to work?” Venus was surprised.
Kerry looked at the rising numbers of floor, “You work in my office from today.”

"I don't want to!" Venus refused without hesitation.

Kerry looked down into her angry eyes and said word for word, "Objection overruled. Unless, you want to be placed under house arrest again."

Venus's tone softened as she remembered her once dark days, "Many of my drafts are still in the design department..."

"I'll have them moved to my office."

Venus had no choice but to accept it, but she was even more certain that Kerry had made this decision just because of her brother.

As long as she could successfully leave Kerry, who was a scum, what was the harm in compromising a little now?

At the office, Kerry instructed Secretary Liu to bring in a desk and a chair and place them in a light place by the window.

"Mr. Ye, this is all of Venus's stuff in the design department." Secretary Liu held a large stack of design drafts in hands, with a small pot of cactus at the top.

Venus hurried up to get the cactus because she was afraid of stabbing Secretary Liu's fair face.

Kerry pointed to the temporary office not far from her and said, "Just put it on the table and let Venus sort it out herself."

"Thank you so much. I'm sorry to bother you." Venus said repeatedly.

Secretary Liu said politely, "It's my job. If you need anything else, just let me know."

"Okay, thank you."

Hearing the news, staff who did not know all of the facts said that it must be because Kerry loved his wife so much that he wanted to see her all the time.

As a result, Kerry's image as a good man and husband once again became a topic the staff could chat about in tea rooms and dining table.

Venus sat in front of her new desk all morning and she was very uncomfortable.

That's because managers came in one by one every half an hour on average and their eyes kept looking over at her. After meeting her gaze, they would smile an awkward smile to her. She didn't know whether they really wanted to report the work or to confirm what had happened.

In fact, they had nothing to be embarrassed about; it's her who would really have this feeling.

She planned to finish revising a pair of designs. However, thanks to them, the efficiency directly reduced to a negative number and nothing had been done all morning.

Finally getting through their visit, Venus irritably threw down her pen, "I'm off duty and going to have my meal."

"Wait, I'll go with you." Kerry turned off his computer.

"I want to eat alone." Venus said quite seriously.

Kerry ignored her words, "You can pretend I don't exist. Let's go."

As he said so, what else could Venus reply? She could just have a lunch with him.

They went to a nearby Chinese restaurant. Kerry took the menu and asked, "What would you like to eat?"

"Tofu, pickled fish, sweet and sour pork loin." Venus didn't know why and she especially wanted to eat food with strong flavors these days.

Kerry frowned, "I thought you didn't like spicy food?"

"I just want to eat."

Kerry said to the waiter, "Shrimp corn and red date and yam soup. Besides, Mapo Tofu should be cooked with less pepper, and I'd like to have a box of yogurt, please."

"Okay, please wait a moment."

When the waiter left, the two of them fell silent again. Venus carefully studied the exquisite patterns on the dishes, while Kerry gazed at her face with a sore and swollen heart.

"Venus." Kerry couldn't help but call her name.

Venus looked up at him in confusion.

Kerry tightened hand on his knee, "If I'll always be Xiaozi from now on, will you still hate me so much?"

Mavis's eyelids jumped. What did he mean?

"I will because Kerry is actually Xiaozi. You are not separate."

Kerry's eyes were tinted with a strong sense of disappointment. She was right. How could he always be Xiaozi? He was Xiaozi only when he used his special function. He wouldn't be allowed to have that kind of change in reality, not to mention maintaining that state for long.

Perhaps, Hao Nangong would make troubles with this.

Kerry sighed grudgingly, looking at her, "It seems that you're not going to forgive me for the rest of your life."

Venus turned her head and looked at the traffic outside, "Kerry, you are living such an unrestrained, arrogant and supercilious life. You don't need my forgiveness at all."

"No, I used to think like that, but now" Kerry paused, "I regret what I did and want to make amends, but you won't give me the chance."

Venus sneered, "Not everything can go with the wind. The scars left on the body can recover, but the scars imprinted on the heart can never disappear."

Kerry was speechless.

Once the orders were delivered, Venus didn't talk to him anymore but busying herself eating.

Kerry was not in the mood to eat more and just serve her food.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (4)

When Kerry watched her expression change, he was getting uneasy.

In the afternoon, the visit finally came to an end, but Venus was drowsy in her chair. Then she fell asleep on the table.

Kerry picked her up and then put her on the bed in the lounge. Her face was pink from the sun and her lips were inviting.

Kerry leaned over and kissed her on the forehead and whispered, "Venus, I won't

let you leave me, even if you hate me for the rest of your life.”

.....

At the Mu family villa, three black Maybachs were parked at the entrance. A man got down from the car, tall and strong. His eyes were sharp and seemingly hid endless anger.

He squinted up at the beautiful villa and smirked. Then he instructed his bodyguards to knock on the door.

As soon as the door was opened, the butler was stunned when he saw Tianye Mu. “Guo, long time no see.” Tianye smiled and said.

Before Guo could speak, he was moved away by two bodyguards holding his arms. Tianye strode in and soon came to the living room of the villa.

Xinyi Fang turned back when she heard loud noises and almost dropped the vase in her hand, “Tianye Mu, you’re still alive”

“Aunt, long time no see.” Tianye stepped towards her. Xinyi Fang was so scared that she took several steps backwards.

“Why did you you come back?” Xinyi’s face was pale and her voice was trembling.

Tianye sat on the sofa, crossing his legs and smiling, “This is my home, why can’t I come back?”

“I don’t mean that, I mean” she stammered.

.

The reason why Xinyi dared to let Venus marry Kerry was that Tianye was already gone. They all thought that Tianye had been killed and didn’t expect him to come back.

Tianye looked around the living room. The place where he used to put the family photos now had a pot of flowers on it, and he knew his family photos would have been thrown away by his aunt long ago.

“You don’t seem happy when I’m back?” he said coldly.

Xinyi waved her hand, “No, I’m quite happy.”

“Really?” Tianye said deliberately.

“Move a chair for my aunt. It’s a bit rude to have an elder stand and talk.” He said to his bodyguards.

“Yes, boss.”

The bodyguard brought over a chair and placed it in front of Xinyi and said in a cold voice, “Sit.”

Xinyi sat on it warily, nervous.

“Aunt, where is my sister?” Tianye asked on purpose. He pretended not to know anything.

Xinyi’s forehead began to sweat, “She is married.”

“Louder!” Mutino yelled.

“Venus get married.” Xinyi said with a trembling voice.

“She is married?” Tianye was surprised, “She’s still in school, why does she get married?”

Xinyi wiped away her cold sweat, not daring to look at him. “I don’t know. One day she came back and said that she wanted to get married, so we agreed.”

“Who does she marry?”

“Kerry Yi”

Tianye stared at her for a moment and continued to ask, “Isn’t her boyfriend Zihang Lyu? Why does she marry Kerry?”

Fanny didn’t dare to look up, “I don’t know.”

“Then tell me, does she marry Kerry out of her own will?”

Xinyi nodded nervously, “Yes, we didn’t force her.”

“Don’t lie to me. Does she marry Kerry of her own will?” Tianye’s tone carried a great amount of anger.

Xinyi suddenly didn’t dare to speak.

At this time, Yiyao Mu ran down from upstairs and yelled at him, “Tianye Mu, what are you? How dare you speak to my mother like that?”

Tianye tilted his head and laughed. Xinyi pulled on Yiyao’s arm to motion her to shut her mouth, but her daughter wouldn’t listen to her.

“Are you kidding me? Is this your home?” Tianye joked, “Xinyi Fang, how did you teach your daughter to be like this? I guess the ancestors of the Mu family will be angry enough to crawl out of their graves when they know your daughter is like this.”

Yiyao’s eyes were red with anger, “Tianye Mu, this is my home now, get out of here!”

“Your home?” Tianye mocked, “Yiyao Mu, it seems you just grow body, but have no brains.”

“Now I live here with my mom and dad, and this is my home. Even if you come back, we won’t give it back to you.” Yiyao was used to living in a big villa. There was no way she would return to apartment.

“Yiyao!” Fang Xinyi snapped coldly.

“Mom, why are you so afraid of him? He doesn’t dare to hurt us.” Yiyao pulled her mother’s hand and said angrily.

“Yeah, you’re right. I won’t hurt you.” Tianye smiled. “But maybe I’ll kill you.”

“Call your father and tell him to come back now.” he shouted suddenly.

“My dad is busy. He doesn’t have time.” As soon as Yiyao’s finished, a gunshot rang out. The vase next to her hand was shattered, and the freshly arranged flowers scattered all over the floor.

When she saw this, Yiyao hugged her mother tightly and looked at him with a frightened look.

Tianye played with the pistol and looked at them with an evil smile, “Can you call your father now?”

“Don’t threaten me. I’m not afraid of you.” Yiyao was still tough.

Another shot flew past her arm and hurt her arm. It didn’t bleed, but it made Yiyao completely freaked out.

“Call your father,” Tianye continued.

“Ok, I’ll call your uncle right now. Please don’t hurt us.” Xinyi was scared and begged.

She trembled and pulled out her cell phone, dialed Changrui Mu’s number, and

the phone rang for a while before he answered it.

“What’up? I’m talking business.”

“Changrui, come back quickly.”

“I’m busy. If you have something, I’ll go back tonight and then we’ll discuss it.”

Changrui was impatient. Then the sound of toast was heard inside the phone.

Xinyi knew he was out drinking again and said angrily, “Tianye Mu is back. He is now waiting for you at home.”

Changrui Mu apparently didn’t hear her words. He asked again, “Who’s waiting for me at home?”

“Tianye Mu.” Xinyi said disappointedly. “He’s back.”

Changrui was so stunned that his phone fell to the floor. Apparently he hadn’t expected that Tianye was still alive and back.

After Xinyi hung up the phone, Tianye continued to ask, “Did Venus marry Kerry out of her own will? Don’t lie to me or I’m not sure if my next bullet will shoot through your heart.”

“At that time, after you disappeared suddenly, the Mu family’s company had financial problems. In order to save the company, we had no choice but to let Venus marry Kerry. Venus agreed at that time, you can ask her. And after she gets married, Kerry is very good to her.” Xinyi said nervously.

“In other words, you sold my sister for the company?” Tianye’s tone became cold and his eyes were full of anger.

Yiyao remembered that Venus slapped her last time in public, so she glared at Tianye, saying, “Venus is lucky to marry Kerry, why wouldn’t she want to marry him?”

“You shut up!” Tianye pointed his gun at her, “If you say one more word, believe or not, I’ll kill you.”

According to his investigation, Venus and Zihang Lyu broke up. Yiyao should be responsible for this. So Tianye hated her very much.

Yiyao was so frightened that she stood behind her mother and never dared to speak again.

Tianye got up and walked around the villa. Apart from the exterior of this house being what it used to be, the furnishings inside had changed. His mother’s favorite pale yellow curtains, his father’s collection of stone sculptures, and the Venus’s p

Chapter 158: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (1)

“How did you fall into the pit?” Kerry Ye asked.

Venus Mu gathered her clothes together and said, “I stepped on a foot and fell off.”

She wouldn’t tell him it was because she was going to the bathroom. It was too humiliating.

“How about your feet and arms?”

Venus said simply, “It’s not broken.”

Kerry looked at her face and wanted to teach her a lesson but he didn't say those words finally, "Go back first, everyone is concerned about you. They are probably waiting."

Venus nodded.

"Hold me. I'll take you back, and it's too slow to walk."

Venus hugged him reluctantly and closed her eyes.

The wind whistled in her ears, she heard his words, "Here we are", Venus opened her

eyes, and a hundred meters away was the place where she lived, and now the lights were brightly lit.

"Let's go," Kerry wanted to hold her hand involuntarily, but was skillfully avoided by Venus.

"I'll walk by myself."

Kerry's purple eyes turned blue, and that stuffy feeling in his heart came back.

Stepping closer to the villa, someone was the first to see them and shouted out excitedly, "Kerry and Venus are back." Everyone looked at Venus concernedly, and a few people from the design department ran over. They looked at her in a mess, so they knew there had been an accident.

"Venus, you scared us to death, where did you go?"

Venus smiled weakly, "It's fine, just fell into a pit."

"Your voice is dumb and you still say it's fine? Drink some water." Meiling He opened a bottle of water to her.

Venus took it in her hand but didn't drink it. There was too much pressure to drink water under the watchful eyes of so many people.

At this time, Kerry came over and hugged her waist and said, "Thank you all for your concern. Venus is tired, and I'll take her to rest first. Everyone can move around on their own."

"Okay"

Venus didn't want to let him lose face in front of her colleagues, so she let him take her upstairs and then she picked his hand away until no one could see anymore.

"Venus, can't you just enjoy a little bit that I'm being nice to you? Even a little bit?" Kerry was angry and miserable.

Venus opened the door and took off her shoes and walked to the bathroom, "It's not that I can't, it's that I don't need to. Kerry, I want to take a shower, don't bother me." After saying that, the bathroom door "slammed" shut.

Standing under the warm poncho. Venus's tears rolled down instantly. Facing with Kerry and her colleagues, she was strong. But now, the strength completely held up to the end. She could release all the terror finally.

When she was waiting in the pit to be rescued, she was scared to death. She cheered herself up by singing and counting stars. Kerry came just in time finally, so

she didn't have to spend the night in the pit.

Kerry smoked on the balcony agonized and he didn't know what to do next. He was afraid that Venus would hate him if he wanted to be close to her. But he would think about her all the time if he was away from her. He wanted to know what she was doing and it seemed that he would be secure to be with her.

In the evening, Venus came out of the bathroom and fell asleep on the bed. She had no food only drank a glass of water.

In her dream, the little white snake was circling around her feet, then climbed up her calves. Venus was so scared that she threw it away, but the little white snake found her again and again, and she couldn't get rid of it.

A nightmare.

When Venus woke up in the morning, her head hurt and she was dizzy. Her nose was stuffed, and she couldn't say a word.

Uh it seemed to have a cold.

Kerry was not in the room. Venus washed up and changed clothes downstairs. She saw many people in the lake rowing boat, and some of the people near the lake cheering up.

They would go home in the afternoon, so everyone was enjoying the last crazy fun.

"Venus, come here." Xiaoli saw her and waved her hands excitedly, and when she got to her feet she took her arm and said, "Look, our design department is about to win."

Venus followed her finger and there was a small boat that was indeed swinging ahead.

"It's" Venus struggled to say, and she closed her mouth after just two words. It was too hoarse and her voice hurt.

"What's wrong with your throat?" Xiaoli asked with concern.

Venus spread her hands helplessly, hoping she would understand.

"Your throat was injured, oh, I see, you must have shouted for help yesterday."

Xiaoli was smart for once.

Venus nodded gratefully.

"Then stop talking and drink more water. Ah -, our department has won." Xiaoli jumped and shouted excitedly.

It turned out that this was several departments of the company competing in a rowing competition.

Five boats docked one after another. Venus was pulled by Xiaoli and ran over. The colleagues from the design department came down from the boats, and the last one was actually Kerry.

When he saw Venus, he smiled shallowly and jumped out of the boat and asked, "You are here. Have you eaten yet?"

Venus nodded. She didn't eat actually. If she told him the truth, he would definitely drag her to dinner according to his current actions, so she didn't want to.

“Thanks for your help, Kerry. When we get the bonus our department would treat you to dinner definitely.” Meiling came over. She was more lively and coquettish as a woman and less serious in the company.

“My pleasure.” Kerry smiled.

The losing team next to him was not convinced, “Kerry, you said that the top management is not involved in the competition obviously, but why are you still coming down personally?”

Kerry said with a very light smile, “The top management is not allowed to participate, but as a family member of an employee, that’s always okay.”

Lina echoed, “Yeah, Venus is from our department. She can’t attend, so it’s normal for Kerry to do it for her.”

The other groups were speechless.

Venus kept silent about this public show of affection, although she was disgusted.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (2)

At lunch time, Kerry Ye bought a few packs of cold medicine and Pangdahai tablets. Venus Mu ate them consciously. She did not want to compete with her own body.

In the afternoon, everyone was reluctant but had to on the return journey.

Life was calm again, and John the Butler found that the relationship between Kerry and Venus seemed to be much better. Because Kerry rarely got angry and usually asked Venus what she wanted. Although Venus refused him indifferently most of the time, it didn’t seem to affect Kerry’s mood, and the atmosphere of life in the villa had reached an unprecedented harmony.

Just when everything was going on in a right direction, Venus received a good news. The news shattered the seemingly peaceful life of Kerry and Venus.

It was because the person she had been waiting for for a long time had appeared.

It started with the breakfast. Kerry and Venus were preparing to go to the office after eating as usual, Henry Zhang ran in in a hurry with a gift box in his hand.

“What’s going on?” Kerry asked.

Henry opened his mouth, and his eyes fell on Venus, not knowing whether he should say or not.

Kerry understood what he meant, but he thought that there was nothing to hide recently, so he said, “Don’t swallow, just say if you have something to say.”

Henry walked to him and handed him the gift box, saying with great difficulty, “This has just been placed by someone at the gatekeeper. You can see for yourself.”

Kerry put down the spoon in his hand, and proceeded to open the black gift box. He opened it, and inside was a pistol, with wear marks on the handle.

When Kerry saw this gun, he stood up violently from his chair, and his face became extremely cold.

Venus looked at it curiously. Wasn’t it just a gun? What’s all the fuss about? Is it from an enemy?

He was back, and this time it was the real him.

Only he would be so bold, so brazen, to deliver his message to him with his own hands, without any fear of his methods.

This gun used to be one of his favorites, given to Kevin, which was the same gun that disappeared after the firefight. Tianye Mu's bullet went through Kevin's right hand and Kevin fell off the cliff and disappeared without a trace.

It turned out that he took it

Tianye, you were back finally.

Kerry looked at Venus with a complicated gaze, and he was unsure if he should tell her this news, as he suddenly realized that one of the purposes of Tianye's return this time was to take Venus away.

When Venus felt his gaze, she looked up suspiciously, "Why are you looking at me?"

Kerry closed the lid of the gift box and said under his breath, "No."

He couldn't let Tianye take Venus away.

Absolutely not.

Thinking about it, it was providence. At the beginning, he couldn't wait to find out the clues of Tianye from Venus, and he was afraid that she would hide Tianye's matter and not tell him. It was not even a year, but the two people's roles have changed.

Kevin's hand had recovered and his hatred for Tianye was not deep as before.

However, things didn't go in his way. Kerry had just stuffed the note into his pocket when Venus's phone rang.

It was an unfamiliar number.

"Hello, who is this?" Venus took a piece of bread, and there came a low, pleasant male voice, "Little sister."

"Blah," the bread fell from her fingers and dropped on the table.

Time seemed to freeze, Venus's eyes were clouded with tears instantly. This voice she had thought about a thousand times in her dreams, and now it appeared clearly in her ears finally, but she couldn't believe it.

"Venus, I am your brother." Tianye's voice crashed into her eardrums and into her heart.

Venus's tears flowed down, and shouted excitedly with her trembling voice,

"Brother--"

Brother, you were finally back. Did you know how hard I've been waiting for you? The phone was taken away suddenly, then she heard Kerry's cold voice.

"Tianye, long time no see."

"Kerry, do you like the gift I gave you?" Tianye's lazy voice drifted over.

"Just what I wanted." Kerry's hand stretched on the table, "Tianye, you, the shrinking turtle, are willing to show up finally. I thought you died in some corner."

"Oh, Kerry, how dare I die if you haven't died yet?"

Kerry smiled coldly, "Tianye, is it time to settle the old problems between us?"

“Feel free to accompany me, but before that, I will take Venus away.”

Kerry looked at Venus, who was already in tears, and spoke in a cold tone, “That depends on whether you have the ability to do that.”

“Fine, then we’ll see what happens. But I’m warning you, if you hurt my sister, I don’t mind sending a bomb to your Yehuang Group. You know, I’m a man of my word.”

“I won’t hurt her.” Now, how could he be willing to hurt her?

“Okay, I’ll trust you for once.” After saying that, Tianye hung up the phone.

Kerry threw the phone on the table. Venus took it over to see that the other side had already hung up, and then it was already off when she dialed.

“What did my brother say?” Venus asked anxiously.

“Nothing.” Kerry looked at her quietly.

Venus couldn’t believe him and she was extremely excited, “You guys have been talking for so long, how come you didn’t say anything?”

Kerry pressed her shoulders and tried to calm her down, “Venus, do you think I would have told you even if we had said something?”

Venus stiffened, then her senses came back to her head. Yeah, was she stupid? How did Kerry tell her about the conversation? But based on what he just said unilaterally, Tianye should have made some kind of agreement with him.

Is Tianye coming to take her away?

The hope buried deeply in her heart was ignited with a bang.

It must be like this, Tianye loved her so much. If he knew her situation, he would come and take her away definitely.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (3)

In case of the sudden appearance of Tianye Mu, he had to keep Venus with him at all times.

“Time to work.” Kerry said indifferently.

Venus had calmed down by now. She nodded and walked towards the villa door with her bag.

Along the way, both of them had their own minds. It was so quiet that the air seemed to be frozen.

In the elevator, Kerry pushed the button of his own floor. When Venus was also going to push the button of the 8th floor where the design department located, her wrist was held by him.

“You don’t need to go to the design department today.” He said seriously.

“Then where am I going to work?” Venus was surprised.

Kerry looked at the rising numbers of floor, “You work in my office from today.”

“I don’t want to!” Venus refused without hesitation.

Kerry looked down into her angry eyes and said word for word, “Objection overruled. Unless, you want to be placed under house arrest again.”

Venus’s tone softened as she remembered her once dark days, “Many of my drafts are still in the design department...”

“I’ll have them moved to my office.”

Venus had no choice but to accept it, but she was even more certain that Kerry had made this decision just because of her brother.

As long as she could successfully leave Kerry, who was a scum, what was the harm in compromising a little now?

At the office, Kerry instructed Secretary Liu to bring in a desk and a chair and place them in a light place by the window.

“Mr. Ye, this is all of Venus’s stuff in the design department.” Secretary Liu held a large stack of design drafts in hands, with a small pot of cactus at the top.

Venus hurried up to get the cactus because she was afraid of stabbing Secretary Liu’s fair face.

Kerry pointed to the temporary office not far from her and said, “Just put it on the table and let Venus sort it out herself.”

“Thank you so much. I’m sorry to bother you.” Venus said repeatedly.

Secretary Liu said politely, “It’s my job. If you need anything else, just let me know.”

“Okay, thank you.”

Hearing the news, staff who did not know all of the facts said that it must be because Kerry loved his wife so much that he wanted to see her all the time.

As a result, Kerry’s image as a good man and husband once again became a topic the staff could chat about in tea rooms and dining table.

Venus sat in front of her new desk all morning and she was very uncomfortable.

That’s because managers came in one by one every half an hour on average and their eyes kept looking over at her. After meeting her gaze, they would smile an awkward smile to her. She didn’t know whether they really wanted to report the work or to confirm what had happened.

In fact, they had nothing to be embarrassed about; it’s her who would really have this feeling.

She planned to finish revising a pair of designs. However, thanks to them, the efficiency directly reduced to a negative number and nothing had been done all morning.

Finally getting through their visit, Venus irritably threw down her pen, “I’m off duty and going to have my meal.”

“Wait, I’ll go with you.” Kerry turned off his computer.

“I want to eat alone.” Venus said quite seriously.

Kerry ignored her words, “You can pretend I don’t exist. Let’s go.”

As he said so, what else could Venus reply? She could just have a lunch with him.

They went to a nearby Chinese restaurant. Kerry took the menu and asked, “What would you like to eat?”

“Tofu, pickled fish, sweet and sour pork loin.” Venus didn’t know why and she especially wanted to eat food with strong flavors these days.

Kerry frowned, “I thought you didn’t like spicy food?”

“I just want to eat.”

Kerry said to the waiter, “Shrimp corn and red date and yam soup. Besides, Mapo Tofu should be cooked with less pepper, and I’d like to have a box of yogurt, please.”

“Okay, please wait a moment.”

When the waiter left, the two of them fell silent again. Venus carefully studied the exquisite patterns on the dishes, while Kerry gazed at her face with a sore and swollen heart.

“Venus.” Kerry couldn’t help but call her name.

Venus looked up at him in confusion.

Kerry tightened hand on his knee, “If I’ll always be Xiaozi from now on, will you still hate me so much?”

Mavis’s eyelids jumped. What did he mean?

“I will because Kerry is actually Xiaozi. You are not separate.”

Kerry’s eyes were tinted with a strong sense of disappointment. She was right. How could he always be Xiaozi? He was Xiaozi only when he used his special function. He wouldn’t be allowed to have that kind of change in reality, not to mention maintaining that state for long.

Perhaps, Hao Nangong would make troubles with this.

Kerry sighed grudgingly, looking at her, “It seems that you’re not going to forgive me for the rest of your life.”

Venus turned her head and looked at the traffic outside, “Kerry, you are living such an unrestrained, arrogant and supercilious life. You don’t need my forgiveness at all.”

“No, I used to think like that, but now” Kerry paused, “I regret what I did and want to make amends, but you won’t give me the chance.”

Venus sneered, “Not everything can go with the wind. The scars left on the body can recover, but the scars imprinted on the heart can never disappear.”

Kerry was speechless.

Once the orders were delivered, Venus didn’t talk to him anymore but busying herself eating.

Kerry was not in the mood to eat more and just serve her food.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (4)

When Kerry watched her expression change, he was getting uneasy.

In the afternoon, the visit finally came to an end, but Venus was drowsy in her chair. Then she fell asleep on the table.

Kerry picked her up and then put her on the bed in the lounge. Her face was pink from the sun and her lips were inviting.

Kerry leaned over and kissed her on the forehead and whispered, “Venus, I won’t let you leave me, even if you hate me for the rest of your life.”

.....

At the Mu family villa, three black Maybachs were parked at the entrance. A man got down from the car, tall and strong. His eyes were sharp and seemingly hid endless anger.

He squinted up at the beautiful villa and smirked. Then he instructed his bodyguards to knock on the door.

As soon as the door was opened, the butler was stunned when he saw Tianye Mu. "Guo, long time no see." Tianye smiled and said.

Before Guo could speak, he was moved away by two bodyguards holding his arms. Tianye strode in and soon came to the living room of the villa.

Xinyi Fang turned back when she heard loud noises and almost dropped the vase in her hand, "Tianye Mu, you're still alive"

"Aunt, long time no see." Tianye stepped towards her. Xinyi Fang was so scared that she took several steps backwards.

"Why did you you come back?" Xinyi's face was pale and her voice was trembling.

Tianye sat on the sofa, crossing his legs and smiling, "This is my home, why can't I come back?"

"I don't mean that, I mean" she stammered.

The reason why Xinyi dared to let Venus marry Kerry was that Tianye was already gone. They all thought that Tianye had been killed and didn't expect him to come back.

Tianye looked around the living room. The place where he used to put the family photos now had a pot of flowers on it, and he knew his family photos would have been thrown away by his aunt long ago.

"You don't seem happy when I'm back?" he said coldly.

Xinyi waved her hand, "No, I'm quite happy."

"Really?" Tianye said deliberately.

"Move a chair for my aunt. It's a bit rude to have an elder stand and talk." He said to his bodyguards.

"Yes, boss."

The bodyguard brought over a chair and placed it in front of Xinyi and said in a cold voice, "Sit."

Xinyi sat on it warily, nervous.

"Aunt, where is my sister?" Tianye asked on purpose. He pretended not to know anything.

Xinyi's forehead began to sweat, "She is married."

"Louder!" Mutino yelled.

"Venus get married." Xinyi said with a trembling voice.

"She is married?" Tianye was surprised, "She's still in school, why does she get married?"

Xinyi wiped away her cold sweat, not daring to look at him. "I don't know. One day she came back and said that she wanted to get married, so we agreed."

"Who does she marry?"

"Kerry Yi"

Tianye stared at her for a moment and continued to ask, "Isn't her boyfriend Zihang Lyu? Why does she marry Kerry?"

Fanny didn't dare to look up, "I don't know."

“Then tell me, does she marry Kerry out of her own will?”

Xinyi nodded nervously, “Yes, we didn’t force her.”

“Don’t lie to me. Does she marry Kerry of her own will?” Tianye’s tone carried a great amount of anger.

Xinyi suddenly didn’t dare to speak.

At this time, Yiyao Mu ran down from upstairs and yelled at him, “Tianye Mu, what are you? How dare you speak to my mother like that?”

Tianye tilted his head and laughed. Xinyi pulled on Yiyao’s arm to motion her to shut her mouth, but her daughter wouldn’t listen to her.

“Are you kidding me? Is this your home?” Tianye joked, “Xinyi Fang, how did you teach your daughter to be like this? I guess the ancestors of the Mu family will be angry enough to crawl out of their graves when they know your daughter is like this.”

Yiyao’s eyes were red with anger, “Tianye Mu, this is my home now, get out of here!”

“Your home?” Tianye mocked, “Yiyao Mu, it seems you just grow body, but have no brains.”

“Now I live here with my mom and dad, and this is my home. Even if you come back, we won’t give it back to you.” Yiyao was used to living in a big villa. There was no way she would return to apartment.

“Yiyao!” Fang Xinyi snapped coldly.

“Mom, why are you so afraid of him? He doesn’t dare to hurt us.” Yiyao pulled her mother’s hand and said angrily.

“Yeah, you’re right. I won’t hurt you.” Tianye smiled. “But maybe I’ll kill you.”

“Call your father and tell him to come back now.” he shouted suddenly.

“My dad is busy. He doesn’t have time.” As soon as Yiyao’s finished, a gunshot rang out. The vase next to her hand was shattered, and the freshly arranged flowers scattered all over the floor.

When she saw this, Yiyao hugged her mother tightly and looked at him with a frightened look.

Tianye played with the pistol and looked at them with an evil smile, “Can you call your father now?”

“Don’t threaten me. I’m not afraid of you.” Yiyao was still tough.

Another shot flew past her arm and hurt her arm. It didn’t bleed, but it made Yiyao completely freaked out.

“Call your father,” Tianye continued.

“Ok, I’ll call your uncle right now. Please don’t hurt us.” Xinyi was scared and begged.

She trembled and pulled out her cell phone, dialed Changrui Mu’s number, and the phone rang for a while before he answered it.

“What’up? I’m talking business.”

“Changrui, come back quickly.”

“I’m busy. If you have something, I’ll go back tonight and then we’ll discuss it.”

Changrui was impatient. Then the sound of toast was heard inside the phone.

Xinyi knew he was out drinking again and said angrily, "Tianye Mu is back. He is now waiting for you at home."

Changrui Mu apparently didn't hear her words. He asked again, "Who's waiting for me at home?"

"Tianye Mu." Xinyi said disappointedly. "He's back."

Changrui was so stunned that his phone fell to the floor. Apparently he hadn't expected that Tianye was still alive and back.

After Xinyi hung up the phone, Tianye continued to ask, "Did Venus marry Kerry out of her own will? Don't lie to me or I'm not sure if my next bullet will shoot through your heart."

"At that time, after you disappeared suddenly, the Mu family's company had financial problems. In order to save the company, we had no choice but to let Venus marry Kerry. Venus agreed at that time, you can ask her. And after she gets married, Kerry is very good to her." Xinyi said nervously.

"In other words, you sold my sister for the company?" Tianye's tone became cold and his eyes were full of anger.

Yiyao remembered that Venus slapped her last time in public, so she glared at Tianye, saying, "Venus is lucky to marry Kerry, why wouldn't she want to marry him?"

"You shut up!" Tianye pointed his gun at her, "If you say one more word, believe or not, I'll kill you."

According to his investigation, Venus and Zihang Lyu broke up. Yiyao should be responsible for this. So Tianye hated her very much.

Yiyao was so frightened that she stood behind her mother and never dared to speak again.

Tianye got up and walked around the villa. Apart from the exterior of this house being what it used to be, the furnishings inside had changed. His mother's favorite pale yellow curtains, his father's collection of stone sculptures, and the Venus's p

Chapter 158: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (1)

"How did you fall into the pit?" Kerry Ye asked.

Venus Mu gathered her clothes together and said, "I stepped on a foot and fell off."

She wouldn't tell him it was because she was going to the bathroom. It was too humiliating.

"How about your feet and arms?."

Venus said simply, "It's not broken."

Kerry looked at her face and wanted to teach her a lesson but he didn't say those words finally, "Go back first, everyone is concerned about you. They are probably waiting."

Venus nodded.

"Hold me. I'll take you back, and it's too slow to walk."

Venus hugged him reluctantly and closed her eyes.

The wind whistled in her ears, she heard his words, "Here we are", Venus opened her

eyes, and a hundred meters away was the place where she lived, and now the lights were brightly lit.

"Let's go," Kerry wanted to hold her hand involuntarily, but was skillfully avoided by Venus.

"I'll walk by myself."

Kerry's purple eyes turned blue, and that stuffy feeling in his heart came back.

Stepping closer to the villa, someone was the first to see them and shouted out excitedly, "Kerry and Venus are back." Everyone looked at Venus concernedly, and a few people from the design department ran over. They looked at her in a mess, so they knew there had been an accident.

"Venus, you scared us to death, where did you go?"

Venus smiled weakly, "It's fine, just fell into a pit."

"Your voice is dumb and you still say it's fine? Drink some water." Meiling He opened a bottle of water to her.

Venus took it in her hand but didn't drink it. There was too much pressure to drink water under the watchful eyes of so many people.

At this time, Kerry came over and hugged her waist and said, "Thank you all for your concern. Venus is tired, and I'll take her to rest first. Everyone can move around on their own."

"Okay"

Venus didn't want to let him lose face in front of her colleagues, so she let him take her upstairs and then she picked his hand away until no one could see anymore.

"Venus, can't you just enjoy a little bit that I'm being nice to you? Even a little bit?" Kerry was angry and miserable.

Venus opened the door and took off her shoes and walked to the bathroom, "It's not that I can't, it's that I don't need to. Kerry, I want to take a shower, don't bother me." After saying that, the bathroom door "slammed" shut.

Standing under the warm poncho. Venus's tears rolled down instantly. Facing with Kerry and her colleagues, she was strong. But now, the strength completely held up to the end. She could release all the terror finally.

When she was waiting in the pit to be rescued, she was scared to death. She cheered herself up by singing and counting stars. Kerry came just in time finally, so she didn't have to spend the night in the pit.

Kerry smoked on the balcony agonized and he didn't know what to do next. He was afraid that Venus would hate him if he wanted to be close to her. But he would think about her all the time if he was away from her. He wanted to know what she was doing and it seemed that he would be secure to be with her.

In the evening, Venus came out of the bathroom and fell asleep on the bed. She had no food only drank a glass of water.

In her dream, the little white snake was circling around her feet, then climbed up her calves. Venus was so scared that she threw it away, but the little white snake found her again and again, and she couldn't get rid of it.

A nightmare.

When Venus woke up in the morning, her head hurt and she was dizzy. Her nose was stuffed, and she couldn't say a word.

Uh it seemed to have a cold.

Kerry was not in the room. Venus washed up and changed clothes downstairs. She saw many people in the lake rowing boat, and some of the people near the lake cheering up.

They would go home in the afternoon, so everyone was enjoying the last crazy fun.

"Venus, come here." Xiaoli saw her and waved her hands excitedly, and when she got to her feet she took her arm and said, "Look, our design department is about to win."

Venus followed her finger and there was a small boat that was indeed swinging ahead.

"It's" Venus struggled to say, and she closed her mouth after just two words. it was too hoarse and her voice hurt.

"What's wrong with your throat?" Xiaoli asked with concern.

Venus spread her hands helplessly, hoping she would understand.

"Your throat was injured, oh, I see, you must have shouted for help yesterday."

Xiaoli was smart for once.

Venus nodded gratefully.

"Then stop talking and drink more water. Ah -, our department has won." Xiaoli jumped and shouted excitedly.

It turned out that this was several departments of the company competing in a rowing competition.

Five boats docked one after another. Venus was pulled by Xiaoli and ran over. The colleagues from the design department came down from the boats, and the last one was actually Kerry.

When he saw Venus, he smiled shallowly and jumped out of the boat and asked, "You are here. Have you eaten yet?"

Venus nodded. She didn't eat actually. If she told him the truth, he would definitely drag her to dinner according to his current actions, so she didn't want to.

"Thanks for your help, Kerry. When we get the bonus our department would treat you to dinner definitely." Meiling came over. She was more lively and coquettish as a woman and less serious in the company.

"My pleasure." Kerry smiled.

The losing team next to him was not convinced, “Kerry, you said that the top management is not involved in the competition obviously, but why are you still coming down personally?”

Kerry said with a very light smile, “The top management is not allowed to participate, but as a family member of an employee, that’s always okay.”

Lina echoed, “Yeah, Venus is from our department. She can’t attend, so it’s normal for Kerry to do it for her.”

The other groups were speechless.

Venus kept silent about this public show of affection, although she was disgusted.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (2)

At lunch time, Kerry Ye bought a few packs of cold medicine and Pangdahai tablets. Venus Mu ate them consciously. She did not want to compete with her own body.

In the afternoon, everyone was reluctant but had to on the return journey.

Life was calm again, and John the Butler found that the relationship between Kerry and Venus seemed to be much better. Because Kerry rarely got angry and usually asked Venus what she wanted. Although Venus refused him indifferently most of the time, it didn’t seem to affect Kerry’s mood, and the atmosphere of life in the villa had reached an unprecedented harmony.

Just when everything was going on in a right direction, Venus received a good news. The news shattered the seemingly peaceful life of Kerry and Venus.

It was because the person she had been waiting for for a long time had appeared.

It started with the breakfast. Kerry and Venus were preparing to go to the office after eating as usual, Henry Zhang ran in in a hurry with a gift box in his hand.

“What’s going on?” Kerry asked.

Henry opened his mouth, and his eyes fell on Venus, not knowing whether he should say or not.

Kerry understood what he meant, but he thought that there was nothing to hide recently, so he said, “Don’t swallow, just say if you have something to say.”

Henry walked to him and handed him the gift box, saying with great difficulty, “This has just been placed by someone at the gatekeeper. You can see for yourself.”

Kerry put down the spoon in his hand, and proceeded to open the black gift box.

He opened it, and inside was a pistol, with wear marks on the handle.

When Kerry saw this gun, he stood up violently from his chair, and his face became extremely cold.

Venus looked at it curiously. Wasn’t it just a gun? What’s all the fuss about? Is it from an enemy?

He was back, and this time it was the real him.

Only he would be so bold, so brazen, to deliver his message to him with his own hands, without any fear of his methods.

This gun used to be one of his favorites, given to Kevin, which was the same gun that disappeared after the firefight. Tianye Mu’s bullet went through Kevin’s right

hand and Kevin fell off the cliff and disappeared without a trace.

It turned out that he took it

Tianye, you were back finally.

Kerry looked at Venus with a complicated gaze, and he was unsure if he should tell her this news, as he suddenly realized that one of the purposes of Tianye's return this time was to take Venus away.

When Venus felt his gaze, she looked up suspiciously, "Why are you looking at me?"

Kerry closed the lid of the gift box and said under his breath, "No."

He couldn't let Tianye take Venus away.

Absolutely not.

Thinking about it, it was providence. At the beginning, he couldn't wait to find out the clues of Tianye from Venus, and he was afraid that she would hide Tianye's matter and not tell him. It was not even a year, but the two people's roles have changed.

Kevin's hand had recovered and his hatred for Tianye was not deep as before. However, things didn't go in his way. Kerry had just stuffed the note into his pocket when Venus's phone rang.

It was an unfamiliar number.

"Hello, who is this?" Venus took a piece of bread, and there came a low, pleasant male voice, "Little sister."

"Blah," the bread fell from her fingers and dropped on the table.

Time seemed to freeze, Venus's eyes were clouded with tears instantly. This voice she had thought about a thousand times in her dreams, and now it appeared clearly in her ears finally, but she couldn't believe it.

"Venus, I am your brother." Tianye's voice crashed into her eardrums and into her heart.

Venus's tears flowed down, and shouted excitedly with her trembling voice, "Brother--"

Brother, you were finally back. Did you know how hard I've been waiting for you? The phone was taken away suddenly, then she heard Kerry's cold voice.

"Tianye, long time no see."

"Kerry, do you like the gift I gave you?" Tianye's lazy voice drifted over.

"Just what I wanted." Kerry's hand stretched on the table, "Tianye, you, the shrinking turtle, are willing to show up finally. I thought you died in some corner."

"Oh, Kerry, how dare I die if you haven't died yet?"

Kerry smiled coldly, "Tianye, is it time to settle the old problems between us?"

"Feel free to accompany me, but before that, I will take Venus away."

Kerry looked at Venus, who was already in tears, and spoke in a cold tone, "That depends on whether you have the ability to do that."

"Fine, then we'll see what happens. But I'm warning you, if you hurt my sister, I don't mind sending a bomb to your Yehuang Group. You know, I'm a man of my

word.”

“I won’t hurt her.” Now, how could he be willing to hurt her?

“Okay, I’ll trust you for once.” After saying that, Tianye hung up the phone.

Kerry threw the phone on the table. Venus took it over to see that the other side had already hung up, and then it was already off when she dialed.

“What did my brother say?” Venus asked anxiously.

“Nothing.” Kerry looked at her quietly.

Venus couldn’t believe him and she was extremely excited, “You guys have been talking for so long, how come you didn’t say anything?”

Kerry pressed her shoulders and tried to calm her down, “Venus, do you think I would have told you even if we had said something?”

Venus stiffened, then her senses came back to her head. Yeah, was she stupid? How did Kerry tell her about the conversation? But based on what he just said unilaterally, Tianye should have made some kind of agreement with him.

Is Tianye coming to take her away?

The hope buried deeply in her heart was ignited with a bang.

It must be like this, Tianye loved her so much. If he knew her situation, he would come and take her away definitely.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (3)

In case of the sudden appearance of Tianye Mu, he had to keep Venus with him at all times.

“Time to work.” Kerry said indifferently.

Venus had calmed down by now. She nodded and walked towards the villa door with her bag.

Along the way, both of them had their own minds. It was so quiet that the air seemed to be frozen.

In the elevator, Kerry pushed the button of his own floor. When Venus was also going to push the button of the 8th floor where the design department located, her wrist was held by him.

“You don’t need to go to the design department today.” He said seriously.

“Then where am I going to work?” Venus was surprised.

Kerry looked at the rising numbers of floor, “You work in my office from today.”

“I don’t want to!” Venus refused without hesitation.

Kerry looked down into her angry eyes and said word for word, “Objection overruled. Unless, you want to be placed under house arrest again.”

Venus’s tone softened as she remembered her once dark days, “Many of my drafts are still in the design department...”

“I’ll have them moved to my office.”

Venus had no choice but to accept it, but she was even more certain that Kerry had made this decision just because of her brother.

As long as she could successfully leave Kerry, who was a scum, what was the harm

in compromising a little now?

At the office, Kerry instructed Secretary Liu to bring in a desk and a chair and place them in a light place by the window.

“Mr. Ye, this is all of Venus’s stuff in the design department.” Secretary Liu held a large stack of design drafts in hands, with a small pot of cactus at the top.

Venus hurried up to get the cactus because she was afraid of stabbing Secretary Liu’s fair face.

Kerry pointed to the temporary office not far from her and said, “Just put it on the table and let Venus sort it out herself.”

“Thank you so much. I’m sorry to bother you.” Venus said repeatedly.

Secretary Liu said politely, “It’s my job. If you need anything else, just let me know.”

“Okay, thank you.”

Hearing the news, staff who did not know all of the facts said that it must be because Kerry loved his wife so much that he wanted to see her all the time.

As a result, Kerry’s image as a good man and husband once again became a topic the staff could chat about in tea rooms and dining table.

Venus sat in front of her new desk all morning and she was very uncomfortable.

That’s because managers came in one by one every half an hour on average and their eyes kept looking over at her. After meeting her gaze, they would smile an awkward smile to her. She didn’t know whether they really wanted to report the work or to confirm what had happened.

In fact, they had nothing to be embarrassed about; it’s her who would really have this feeling.

She planned to finish revising a pair of designs. However, thanks to them, the efficiency directly reduced to a negative number and nothing had been done all morning.

Finally getting through their visit, Venus irritably threw down her pen, “I’m off duty and going to have my meal.”

“Wait, I’ll go with you.” Kerry turned off his computer.

“I want to eat alone.” Venus said quite seriously.

Kerry ignored her words, “You can pretend I don’t exist. Let’s go.”

As he said so, what else could Venus reply? She could just have a lunch with him.

They went to a nearby Chinese restaurant. Kerry took the menu and asked, “What would you like to eat?”

“Tofu, pickled fish, sweet and sour pork loin.” Venus didn’t know why and she especially wanted to eat food with strong flavors these days.

Kerry frowned, “I thought you didn’t like spicy food?”

“I just want to eat.”

Kerry said to the waiter, “Shrimp corn and red date and yam soup. Besides, Mapo Tofu should be cooked with less pepper, and I’d like to have a box of yogurt, please.”

“Okay, please wait a moment.”

When the waiter left, the two of them fell silent again. Venus carefully studied the exquisite patterns on the dishes, while Kerry gazed at her face with a sore and swollen heart.

“Venus.” Kerry couldn’t help but call her name.

Venus looked up at him in confusion.

Kerry tightened hand on his knee, “If I’ll always be Xiaozi from now on, will you still hate me so much?”

Mavis’s eyelids jumped. What did he mean?

“I will because Kerry is actually Xiaozi. You are not separate.”

Kerry’s eyes were tinted with a strong sense of disappointment. She was right. How could he always be Xiaozi? He was Xiaozi only when he used his special function. He wouldn’t be allowed to have that kind of change in reality, not to mention maintaining that state for long.

Perhaps, Hao Nangong would make troubles with this.

Kerry sighed grudgingly, looking at her, “It seems that you’re not going to forgive me for the rest of your life.”

Venus turned her head and looked at the traffic outside, “Kerry, you are living such an unrestrained, arrogant and supercilious life. You don’t need my forgiveness at all.”

“No, I used to think like that, but now” Kerry paused, “I regret what I did and want to make amends, but you won’t give me the chance.”

Venus sneered, “Not everything can go with the wind. The scars left on the body can recover, but the scars imprinted on the heart can never disappear.”

Kerry was speechless.

Once the orders were delivered, Venus didn’t talk to him anymore but busying herself eating.

Kerry was not in the mood to eat more and just serve her food.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 158 Tianye Mu, Little Sister, I Was Back (4)

When Kerry watched her expression change, he was getting uneasy.

In the afternoon, the visit finally came to an end, but Venus was drowsy in her chair. Then she fell asleep on the table.

Kerry picked her up and then put her on the bed in the lounge. Her face was pink from the sun and her lips were inviting.

Kerry leaned over and kissed her on the forehead and whispered, “Venus, I won’t let you leave me, even if you hate me for the rest of your life.”

.....

At the Mu family villa, three black Maybachs were parked at the entrance. A man got down from the car, tall and strong. His eyes were sharp and seemingly hid endless anger.

He squinted up at the beautiful villa and smirked. Then he instructed his bodyguards to knock on the door.

As soon as the door was opened, the butler was stunned when he saw Tianye Mu.

“Guo, long time no see.” Tianye smiled and said.

Before Guo could speak, he was moved away by two bodyguards holding his arms.

Tianye strode in and soon came to the living room of the villa.

Xinyi Fang turned back when she heard loud noises and almost dropped the vase in her hand, "Tianye Mu, you're still alive"

"Aunt, long time no see." Tianye stepped towards her. Xinyi Fang was so scared that she took several steps backwards.

"Why did you you come back?" Xinyi's face was pale and her voice was trembling.

Tianye sat on the sofa, crossing his legs and smiling, "This is my home, why can't I come back?"

"I don't mean that, I mean" she stammered.

The reason why Xinyi dared to let Venus marry Kerry was that Tianye was already gone. They all thought that Tianye had been killed and didn't expect him to come back.

Tianye looked around the living room. The place where he used to put the family photos now had a pot of flowers on it, and he knew his family photos would have been thrown away by his aunt long ago.

"You don't seem happy when I'm back?" he said coldly.

Xinyi waved her hand, "No, I'm quite happy."

"Really?" Tianye said deliberately.

"Move a chair for my aunt. It's a bit rude to have an elder stand and talk." He said to his bodyguards.

"Yes, boss."

The bodyguard brought over a chair and placed it in front of Xinyi and said in a cold voice, "Sit."

Xinyi sat on it warily, nervous.

"Aunt, where is my sister?" Tianye asked on purpose. He pretended not to know anything.

Xinyi's forehead began to sweat, "She is married."

"Louder!" Mutino yelled.

"Venus get married." Xinyi said with a trembling voice.

"She is married?" Tianye was surprised, "She's still in school, why does she get married?"

Xinyi wiped away her cold sweat, not daring to look at him. "I don't know. One day she came back and said that she wanted to get married, so we agreed."

"Who does she marry?"

"Kerry Yi"

Tianye stared at her for a moment and continued to ask, "Isn't her boyfriend Zihang Lyu? Why does she marry Kerry?"

Fanny didn't dare to look up, "I don't know."

"Then tell me, does she marry Kerry out of her own will?"

Xinyi nodded nervously, "Yes, we didn't force her."

"Don't lie to me. Does she marry Kerry of her own will?" Tianye's tone carried a great amount of anger.

Xinyi suddenly didn't dare to speak.

At this time, Yiyao Mu ran down from upstairs and yelled at him, "Tianye Mu, what are you? How dare you speak to my mother like that?"

Tianye tilted his head and laughed. Xinyi pulled on Yiyao's arm to motion her to shut her mouth, but her daughter wouldn't listen to her.

"Are you kidding me? Is this your home?" Tianye joked, "Xinyi Fang, how did you teach your daughter to be like this? I guess the ancestors of the Mu family will be angry enough to crawl out of their graves when they know your daughter is like this."

Yiyao's eyes were red with anger, "Tianye Mu, this is my home now, get out of here!"

"Your home?" Tianye mocked, "Yiyao Mu, it seems you just grow body, but have no brains."

"Now I live here with my mom and dad, and this is my home. Even if you come back, we won't give it back to you." Yiyao was used to living in a big villa. There was no way she would return to apartment.

"Yiyao!" Fang Xinyi snapped coldly.

"Mom, why are you so afraid of him? He doesn't dare to hurt us." Yiyao pulled her mother's hand and said angrily.

"Yeah, you're right. I won't hurt you." Tianye smiled. "But maybe I'll kill you."

"Call your father and tell him to come back now." he shouted suddenly.

"My dad is busy. He doesn't have time." As soon as Yiyao's finished, a gunshot rang out. The vase next to her hand was shattered, and the freshly arranged flowers scattered all over the floor.

When she saw this, Yiyao hugged her mother tightly and looked at him with a frightened look.

Tianye played with the pistol and looked at them with an evil smile, "Can you call your father now?"

"Don't threaten me. I'm not afraid of you." Yiyao was still tough.

Another shot flew past her arm and hurt her arm. It didn't bleed, but it made Yiyao completely freaked out.

"Call your father," Tianye continued.

"Ok, I'll call your uncle right now. Please don't hurt us." Xinyi was scared and begged.

She trembled and pulled out her cell phone, dialed Changrui Mu's number, and the phone rang for a while before he answered it.

"What'up? I'm talking business."

"Changrui, come back quickly."

"I'm busy. If you have something, I'll go back tonight and then we'll discuss it."

Changrui was impatient. Then the sound of toast was heard inside the phone.

Xinyi knew he was out drinking again and said angrily, "Tianye Mu is back. He is now waiting for you at home."

Changrui Mu apparently didn't hear her words. He asked again, "Who's waiting for me at home?"

"Tianye Mu." Xinyi said disappointedly. "He's back."

Changrui was so stunned that his phone fell to the floor. Apparently he hadn't expected that Tianye was still alive and back.

After Xinyi hung up the phone, Tianye continued to ask, "Did Venus marry Kerry out of her own will? Don't lie to me or I'm not sure if my next bullet will shoot through your heart."

"At that time, after you disappeared suddenly, the Mu family's company had financial problems. In order to save the company, we had no choice but to let Venus marry Kerry. Venus agreed at that time, you can ask her. And after she gets married, Kerry is very good to her." Xinyi said nervously.

"In other words, you sold my sister for the company?" Tianye's tone became cold and his eyes were full of anger.

Yiyao remembered that Venus slapped her last time in public, so she glared at Tianye, saying, "Venus is lucky to marry Kerry, why wouldn't she want to marry him?"

"You shut up!" Tianye pointed his gun at her, "If you say one more word, believe or not, I'll kill you."

According to his investigation, Venus and Zihang Lyu broke up. Yiyao should be responsible for this. So Tianye hated her very much.

Yiyao was so frightened that she stood behind her mother and never dared to speak again.

Tianye got up and walked around the villa. Apart from the exterior of this house being what it used to be, the furnishings inside had changed. His mother's favorite pale yellow curtains, his father's collection of stone sculptures, and the Venus's

Chapter 162: My Mysterious Husband
0 17 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 162 She Shouldn't be Pregnant at this Time (1)
He quickly called to inform Kerry.

"Kerry, come to People's Hospital. Your wife seems to have fainted. Tianye Mu has brought her to the hospital." He said.

"Okay, I got it." Kerry hung up the phone, his palms sweating, and then he asked Henry to drive him to the People's Hospital.

"What happened to her? Why did she pass out?" Kerry kept thinking about it in the car.

At the hospital, the doctor gave Venus a thorough examination, and then he said, "She's pregnant."

Tianye's eyes widened and couldn't believe what he heard.

"She's been pregnant for over a month," The doctor repeated. "You are her....."

"I'm her brother." Tianye Mu said quickly.

"Your sister has severe anemia," the doctor said. "A pregnant woman's anemia will affect her child greatly, and the child will also be weak after birth."

The doctor said a lot, but Tianye didn't pay attention to what he said, only the phrase "she's pregnant" was in his mind.

Looking at Venus who was still in a coma in the hospital bed, Tianye had mixed emotions. On one hand, he was angry that Kerry caused her anemia. On the other hand, he was sad that she was carrying Kerry's child after escaping from Ye family. Once she had a child, the Mu family and the Ye family were related, and Venus couldn't completely cut ties with Kerry.

"She shouldn't be pregnant at this time." Tianye thought.

After waiting in the hospital room for more than ten minutes, Venus finally woke up.

And at this time, Kerry's car also arrived at the downstairs of the hospital. Kerry unlocked the doors before the car came to a complete stop, and then ran to Third Brother who was leaning against his car smoking.

"Third Brother, where are they?" Kerry asked quickly.

He pointed to the emergency center and had a look at Kerry who was bearded and said, "They haven't come out yet. Why do you look so haggard?"

"It's a long story. I'll talk to you later." Kerry patted him on the shoulder and said.

Then he ran to the emergency center.

"Where's the fainted woman who was just brought in?" Kerry asked the nurse.

The young nurse was looking for medication as ordered by the doctor. "She's staying in the emergency ward now. you can go find her there." she said coldly.

After searching from ward to ward, he finally saw Tianye in the fourth ward.

Through the doorway, he saw Venus lying on the hospital bed. Tianye was standing by the bed blocking his view, so he couldn't see Venus's face but only saw her legs.

Kerry tried to calm down and was about to push the door in. However he was shocked by the conversation between the two before he came in

"Brother, I'm really pregnant?" Venus was surprised and asked.

"The doctor said you've been pregnant for over a month." Tianye sighed.

She was stunned and her brain went blank, not knowing what to say.

She hated Kerry, so she couldn't give birth to his child.

Tianye looked at her sister in the daze. "The doctor said that you're anemic. That's why you fainted. But don't worry. You can recover by eating some tonic food."

Venus didn't hear her brother's words at all and was completely immersed in her own thoughts.

"No wonder my taste has become strange. I always want to eat spicy and sour food." She said to herself. "I never realize that I'm pregnant."

"I am leaving for France this afternoon and now I know I am pregnant. What a cruel twist of fate." she thought.

"Venus, although I have a feud with Kerry, this is your first child. If you want to keep him, I will treat him as a member of the Mu family and raise him." Tianye said.

Tianye didn't say anything further at that point, but Venus understood what he meant. If she didn't want this child, she would just abort it.

“Whatever you want to do, I’ll support your decision.”

Standing in the doorway, Kerry was happy that he had a child. But that didn’t last long before it was shattered by Venus’s words.

“I don’t want this child.” Venus said calmly.

“Why don’t you want it?” Tianye asked.

“The baby is supposed to be the fruit of love, but I don’t love Kerry and I never will. If the baby is born, I don’t want him to live with the resentment of his parents. Since I can’t give him love, I can’t let him come into this world. And I don’t want to be involved with Kerry for the rest of my life because of the baby. I’m really tired of that.” Venus touched her belly and said sadly.

Tianye sighed, “You’ve made your decisions?”

“Yes, I’m determined.” said Venus.

As soon as Venus finished, the door was pushed open with a loud slam, hitting the wall behind with a loud noise.

Tianye instinctively turned around and stood in front of Venus.

“How can you want to abort our child?” Kerry was on fire, looking at them angrily. There wasn’t much change in Tianye’s expression. He had known that Kerry would find them soon since he realized someone was watching him.

“Kerry, you’ve found us so quickly.” Tianye smirked.

Kerry gave him a cold stare, shifted his gaze to the pale Venus. “This child is mine, you can’t abort it.”

Venus looked at him indifferently. “This child is also mine. I have the right to decide whether or not I want to have him. “

“No hospital would dare to perform this procedure on you without my permission.” Kerry clenched her fists, her haggard blue eyes bloodshot.

“I can abort him myself, like rolling down the stairs and causing a miscarriage.” said Venus coldly.

“Venus, you’re not allowed to do things like that.” Kerry punched the hospital bed heavily. He knew she would do what she said.

Tianye knew her sister was stubborn. Once she made her decision, no one could convince her to give up it.

“I can’t let her do something like this.” he thought in his mind.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 162 She Shouldn’t be Pregnant at this Time (2)

“Come back to me. I won’t mind what you did before.” Kerry suppressed all anger, looking at Venus.

Venus turned her face away, not speaking. She didn’t want to go back to Ye family.

Tianye Mu stared at Kerry, crossing his arms. “Kerry, you can’t take my sister away.” said he.

“She’s my wife.” said Kerry.

If Kerry didn’t say that Venus was his wife, maybe Tianye wouldn’t be so angry. Since he did, it irritated Tianye.

“She is your wife? Are you worthy to be her husband? From the first day you

married my sister, you never thought of her as your wife. You've been torturing her, and now you have the nerve to say that?"

Kerry was speechless after hearing Tianye's scolding.

"I can understand you want to kill me to avenge Kevin, but this is a grudge between us, why did you involve my sister in this? After you marry her, you can snub her or use her as bait, but why did you insult her because of our feud?"

Listening to her brother's words, Venus remembered her past in the Ye family and her tears rolled down her face.

She thought she was strong and could pretend that she was fine, but Tianye's appearance broke her disguise. She knew that she just deliberately disguised herself to be strong so as not to be hurt even more.

From the moment she stepped into the Ye family, she had no one to rely on.

Slowly she learned to bury all these grievances in her heart. She knew even if she said it, no one would care about what she said.

Now at last her brother was back. Only by his side could she become that little girl again and release all her grievances.

Kerry, who was raging, became silent now. He couldn't retort what Tianye had said. Now Venus was crying. Every tear she was shedding now stabbed Kerry like a knife to his heart.

He wanted to go forward and wipe her tears with his hands, but he didn't dare to take a step.

Tianye hugged her, patted her thin back and soothed, "Don't cry. It's all my fault. I shouldn't have left you alone in Sky City."

Venus's cries grew louder and louder, as if she was about to cry out all the pain she had endured over the past year.

Kerry listened to her cries with pain in his heart. He had never seen Venus cry like this.

After several minutes of crying, Venus calmed down.

"Kerry, just go away. I won't go back to you." Venus said.

"Venus, I won't let you leave. Now that you have my child, I can't let you go."

Kerry paused, looked at Tianye, "I'm sorry. I was wrong before. I promise I'll take care of her from now on."

Tianye was stunned. He didn't expect him to apologize. But his apologize was meaningless and couldn't make up for what he had done to Venus.

"Brother, please take me away. I don't want to see him again."

Venus lifted the covers and got out of bed to put on her shoes. Kerry stepped over to block the door of the ward, "With me here, you can't take Venus away."

Tianye slowly rolled up his sleeves, "Kerry, are you sure you can stop me?" Then he was about to hit Kerry in the face, but Kerry dodged his fist swiftly and then the two men fought together.

Venus had just lowered her head to put on her shoes. When she looked up, the two men were already fighting.

Kerry and Tian were both experts in fighting and familiar with each other's

weaknesses, and in just a few minutes, they were both injured.

“Stop fighting, you guys stop it.” Venus shouted anxiously.

But these two hated each other, and there was tremendous anger in their hearts, so neither had any intention of stopping the fight.

The doctors and nurses had already heard the sounds of the fight over here, but none of them came over, instead Kerry’s good friend, Third Brother and Henry Zhang came over.

“The fight IS so intense.” Third Brother leaned against the door and watched them fighting. Henry, however, was very nervous, “Why don’t you help Mr. Ye? I’m worried that he will be in danger.”

“Don’t worry. Even if he’s injured, he’ll only break a leg or an arm at most. He’ll recover after a few days.” Third Brother said calmly.

Kerry hadn’t slept well for a few days, and his strength was no match for Tianye’s, so in the end Kerry was trampled underfoot by Tianye. Their fight was over.

“Today, I just teach you a lesson. I will look for you later.” Tianye wiped off the blood from the corner of his mouth.

Venus saw the two men finally stop and ran to her brother in a hurry, “Brother, your arm

Tianye looked down at his arm. There was a cut on it.

“It’s fine, don’t worry.” Tianno held Venus’s wrist and said, “Let’s go.”

At the door, Third Brother didn’t give way at all.

Tianye knew Third Brother. What he didn’t expect was that he was Kerry friend. If he had known this, he wouldn’t have been able to stay in S Province.

“You want to leave? But I won’t agree.” Third Brother looked at Tianye indifferently.

“This is our family matter. I hope you don’t interfere.” Tianye said quite politely.

Third Brother looked at Kerry who stood up and said, “He’s my friend, so his business is my business. I have to be in charge of this.”

“You and I don’t have any grudges. Do you have to do this?” Tianye took a breath and said.

“I don’t want to target you either. I have an idea that will solve your problem.” said Third Brother.

“What’s it?”

“You let Kerry take your sister back, and I’ll also let you go back to Sky City.”

“What if I don’t agree?” Tianye was furious.

“Then you stay in S Province and never want to leave here.” Third brother said casually.

“Brother, I’m going back with Kerry.” Venus suddenly spoke up. She knew that Third Brother was more powerful than both her brother and Kerry. She couldn’t let brother stay in S Province. It was too dangerous for him.

“Venus, no, you can’t come back to him.” Venus said loudly.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 162 She Shouldn’t be Pregnant at this Time (3)

Venus smiled with amusement, "Brother, I'm fine. Anyway, now that I'm pregnant, he won't treat me badly." As she spoke, Venus's hand slipped into her brother's and gave him a gentle squeeze.

Tianye Mu and Venus had grown up together, so naturally he understood what she meant. Just as the Chinese saying goes, "So long as green hills remain, there will never be a shortage of firewood (While there is life, there is hope)." However, he just couldn't bear it.

After planning for so long, they were about to reach their final goal, but now the situation was back to the beginning, or even worse.

"Brother, you should come visit me often at Ye's house when you're free." Venus pretended to act in a pettish and shook his arm.

After enduring for a while, Tianye finally surrendered and exhorted her, "Don't do anything silly when you go back, okay?"

Venus nodded, "Okay."

Then, Venus left the ward without looking back, and Henry hurriedly followed her.

Kerry covered his chest and came over, "Third brother"

"Alright, hurry up to go after her. No need to say polite things." Third Brother

stared at Tianye, "I haven't seen him for a long time. Let's chat a little longer."

Knowing that his brother was helping him keep Tianye on the ward, Kerry nodded gratefully, and sidled out to chase after Venus.

.....

In Sky City, Ye's villa.

Venus's return had greatly relieved John the Butler and Mrs. Qin who could not imagine how long Kerry could go on like this without sleep if Venus did not come back.

"Young Master, what's wrong with you?" John the Butler anxiously asked him and was ready to call Dr. Han.

Kerry shook his aching arm, "I'm fine," and then said to Mrs. Qin, "Mrs. Qin, do some dishes that can enrich the blood and that are suitable for pregnant women recently."

Mrs. Qin looked at Kerry in surprise, "Young Master, do you mean, Young Mistress..."

"Well, she's pregnant." Kerry looked up at the figure that disappeared on the second floor with a shallow smile, "But the doctor said she's a bit anemic. Do you know what kind of food can nourish the blood?"

Mrs. Qin patted her chest excitedly, "Of course, I know. When your mother conceived you, she was also a bit anemic. It was me who took care of her diet. Don't worry; I'll take care of it."

"That's good. I'll go ask the doctor about what else I should pay attention to."

Kerry left the villa with quick footsteps.

When hearing the good news from Mrs. Qin, John the Butler was even more excited than she was, and kept saying, "The Ye's family will have a little young master! The Ye's family will have a little young master!"

“What if it’s not a boy?” Mrs. Qin looked at him, and seemed to be dissatisfied with his preference for boys.

“It’s good too if it’s a baby girl.” John the Butler said cheerfully and then sighed, “What this family needs most is vitality.”

Feeling the same, Mrs. Qin said with folded arms, “You should sometimes advise Young Master to be kinder to Young Mistress. He would not have come to this if he had restrained his temper in the past.”

“It’s all Xinyou Qiao’s fault! Let’s forget it. Young Master has been quite nice to Young Mistress lately, hasn’t he?”

Mrs. Qin smiled a happy smile, “Yes, it’s a lot better.”

Outside the villa, Kerry called Dr. Han, “Do you know a good gynecologist?”

Dr. Han was so smart that he just asked, “Is your wife pregnant?”

Kerry said, “Yes.”

“Oh, well, I have a senior sister who is now the head of the obstetrics and gynecology department of the city hospital. She is experienced and skilled. I’ll give you her phone number. If you have any problems, you can go directly to her.”

“Okay, thanks.”

That Kerry had actually said “thank you” to him really surprised Dr. Han. Was this still the same Kerry he knew?

Kerry called and told Venus’s situation to the doctor as soon as he received the phone number sent by Dr. Han. She replied, “Extra attention must be paid to pregnant women with anemia. Well, you need to bring her to the hospital to do a detailed examination, so I can know the index of her physical condition. Also, the mood of the pregnant woman is very important. Let her not be nervous and keep cheerful. The first trimester is a critical period. The fetus has not yet stable, so you should forbid intercourse. As for other things, let’s wait until the checkup is done.”

Kerry hung up the phone with a heavy heart.

She didn’t want this baby. How could he ensure that she would have a happy pregnancy?

Jesus, wasn’t that a great challenge for him?

In the bedroom on the second floor.

Venus returned to this familiar room, and couldn’t help but smile bitterly. A few days ago, she had vowed to Kerry that she would never see him again. Just only a few days later, she was found pregnant. Could it be that she would never be able to escape from him in this life?

Lying on her side on the bed, she was swept over by a sense of exhaustion. She closed her eyes, but feeling wide-awake.

The sound of footsteps from far and near stopped. The edge of the bed sank a little; then, a blanket gently covered her body.

Kerry looked at her lovingly and went to the bathroom.

The past few days were spent to look for her, so he didn’t wash his face and shave carefully, let alone have a shower. Only when his heart had finally settled could he

smell his stench of sweat.

After a thorough bath, Kerry lay next to her and very wanted to reach out to hug her. But he was afraid that her struggle might hurt the baby, so his extended hand finally fell on her long black hair.

Even if she kept turning her back to him like this, it was enough as long as she stayed with him.

Perhaps it was because he had been strained for too long. After relaxing all at once, Kerry fell into a deep sleep in just three or four minutes.

Hearing his light snores, Venus turned over to look at him.

Kerry had really lost a lot of weight. The outline of his jaw was getting more angular, and there were dark circles around his eyes.

He was supposed to be awake for many days.

Otherwise, he wouldn't snore. He did not do so even when he was drunk.

Kerry, if you had treated me this way from the beginning, I would have probably been touched by you and fallen in love with you. But now, it was too late.

Now that our lot was over, why were you still bothering me?

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 162 She Shouldn't be Pregnant at This Time (4)
Actually, she was wrong. Their fates were still related to each other, for she was now carrying his child.

At the hospital, she said she was going to fall down the stairs and cause a miscarriage, and those were all things she said on purpose when she was angry. She was not stupid enough to do something life-threatening.

Now she had been hesitant to abort the baby.

And Kerry slept for a long time. When he woke up, it was dawn outside. He got out of bed, put on his nightgown and went downstairs

"Where's Venus?" when he saw John, he asked.

"She is sitting in the garden." John was surprised to see him come downstairs in his nightgown.

Kerry ran past him like wind. He was relieved when he saw Venus sitting in the garden.

Venus heard his footsteps and turned to look over at him. "Why does he run out looking for me in a nightgown? He is worried about me running away again?" she thought.

Without her brother coming to her rescue, she would be brought back by the bodyguards as soon as she got ten meters closer to the gate.

"Are you putting me under house arrest?" Venus stared at him.

Kerry walked over and sat down. "I won't do that if you are willing to stay by my side."

Venus smiled coldly. "I'll get out of here sooner or later."

"I want to talk to you about other things" said Kerry.

Venus shrugged, "What do you want to talk about?"

"Our child." Kerr said after a pause, "Venus, I know you hate me, but the child is innocent. He's my child, and also yours. Please don't abort it."

Venus was speechless. This was her first child, and she was reluctant to abort him.

"I swear I will love you and him." Kerry said sincerely.

"Do I have any other choice now?" Venus thought for a long moment and then said,

"I hope you're keeping the baby out of your own will."

"What if I have to abort the baby?"

"Venus, there's no way I'm going to let that happen." Kerry's tone became cold

"Since you never listen to me, don't ask my opinion." Venus stood up and walked towards the villa. "We'll never be on the same page."

.....

The next day, Kerry took Venus to the hospital for a checkup. He held her hand the whole time, walked her to draw blood. He would shield her in his arms when people were around so she wouldn't be bumped into.

However, Venus didn't show much emotion, and just cooperated with him.

The head of the obstetrics and gynecology department took just one look at the lab sheet and said, "The hemoglobin is a little low. I'll prescribe some medication, go back and take it on time."

The head of the obstetrics and gynecology department took just one look at the physical examination report and said, "Your hemoglobin is a little low. I'll prescribe some medicine for you. Remember to take it on time."

Then the director looked at Venus as she handed her the prescription.

"Remember to keep a good mood. It will help your child's health."

"Thank you." Venus finally spoke up.

"Remember to take good rest." the doctor said, "When is your last period?"

Venus frowned. Her periods had never been normal, sometimes 28 days, sometimes 35, so this time she was so late with her period and she didn't take it seriously.

And Kerry told the doctor the date of her period calmly.

"You haven't remembered it as well as your husband." The doctor laughed, and then she said to Venus, "By now, you're forty-five days pregnant, so come to the hospital for an ultrasound in a week's time."

Returning to the villa after the checkup, Kerry went into his study. He hadn't been to the office for a few days. His desk was full of papers.

Downstairs, Venus was watching TV. Mrs. Qin came over to sit beside her. "Venus, are you still angry with Mr. Ye?"

Venus nodded.

Mrs. Qin sighed. "It's true that Mr. Ye was mean to you before, but He really cares about you now. He hasn't slept well the past few days you've been away. As soon as he heard something about you, he ran out to look for you even in the middle of the night. I've spent most of my life at Ye's house and I've never seen him care so much about someone."

Venus listened to her talk indifferently, as if she were listening to other story.

"Mrs. Qin, are you here to put in a good word for Kerry?"

"No. I just think it's a fate for you guys to be together. Why don't you give him a chance?"

"Mrs. Qin, the porridge is burnt." said Venus suddenly.

“Oops, I forgot about that.” Mrs. Qin hurried to the kitchen.

Venus’s gaze moved to the TV. “You all let me give Kerry a chance, but no one gives me a chance.”

She felt nauseous as soon as she took a bite of her evening meal and then ran to the nearest bathroom. She lay on the toilet and threw up all the food she had eaten for lunch today.

Kerry patted her back lightly. After she was done throwing up, he took a glass of water for her to rinse her mouth.

By the next morning, she still had no appetite. When she smelled the food, she ran to the bathroom and vomited.

“Carrying a baby is so hard.” she said weakly as she held onto the sink.

Chapter 164: My Mysterious Husband

0 20 minutes read

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 164 Pregnant Women Should Be Obedient (1)

Kerry Ye sat in the driver’s seat, started the car and turned the steer.

“Kerry, stop the car! You don’t care about my brother anymore? He’ll die! Stop the car.” Venus Mu tugged on Kerry’s arm with both hands.

Kerry didn’t make any response, just tossed her the phone that Tianye Mu had left in the car, “If you don’t want him to die, call 911.”

Yes, he was right. I should call 911

Venus almost dialed the three numbers with a trembling hand, and the call was quickly picked up.

“Hello? My brother is injured, very badly. Come quickly you guys. On the way to the airport” Mowgli’s voice was cryptic.

“Take it easy lady. Our ambulance will be there soon. how did your brother get injured?”

“He was stabbed by a knife. Please, come quickly. He had lost a lot of blood.”

“Okay, we’ll be right there.”

After hanging up the phone, Venus was still trembling. She couldn’t just watch her brother bleeding all over the place while she sat in the car farther and farther away from him.

“Kerry, will you stop the car and let me go down to see him?” Venus begged him.

Kerry was so overwhelmed by anger that he didn’t care what she was saying, and he only knew that he needed to take her back.

Venus shed floods of tears, “Kerry, I beg you. He is my brother, the only family I have left. You also have a brother, and will you see Kevin Ye die? Please! Can you drive the car back?”

Hearing the name Kevin, Kerry got even more angry, “It was your brother who contributed to Kevin’s disappearance and sorrows for so many years. This is his retribution.”

Seeing that her brother was about to disappear from sight, Venus was even more anxious and she said “Kerry, as long as the ambulance comes, I’ll go back with you, and I’ll give birth to the baby, okay?”

Kerry got astonished and slammed on the brakes, turning to stare into her teary eyes, "You swear?"

Venus quickly put up her palm, "I swear in the name of my parents that what I just said is all true."

After looking at her coldly for a moment, Kerry turned around to drive in the direction of Tianye.

The wound was a little deep, so although Tianye tried several times but didn't dare to pull out the knife. He was afraid of injuring some artery, then it would be bad if he didn't stop the bleeding in time.

The road was full of cars, but none dared to stop beside him.

After sitting on the edge of the road for a few minutes to have a rest, he found his black Bentley back.

This silly girl must have begged Kerry.

As soon as the car came to a stop, Venus ran off the car and came to him, "Tianye, I have called 911, so the doctor will be here soon"

"Why are you crying?" Tianye could not bear to see her cry, since when she shed tears, his entire heart became soft, "Don't worry. I'm resilient, and I wouldn't die."

"Look at all the blood you shed, and you still say such words?" Venus's heart ached as she watched his wound bleeding. If it wasn't for her, how could Tianye get hurt?

Kerry leaned against the front of the car and looked at Tianye coldly, sneering, "Tianye, I should have stabbed you in the heart with that knife just now. Let's see if you are still so resilient?"

"Go ahead." Tianye retorted. Looking at his purple eyes, he mocked, "Kerry, if it wasn't for your special ability, I would have taken Venus away from the Ye family for the first time. Then, why would I still be here to bullshit with you?"

Kerry was choked up because he knew that what Tianye said was the truth.

"Kerry, you really should be glad that my sister is kind. If she hadn't begged me, with the grudge between you and me, do you think I would have let you go without exposing it?" Tianye brought up this matter because he thought that after Venus was brought back, this guy could be a little sentimental and treat her a little better.

Looking at Venus, the hostility shown in his Kerry's eyes dissipated a lot.

Ten some minutes later, the ambulance arrived with whistle screaming, a few nurses and doctors carried Tianye to the car, and although Venus also wanted to follow, but she was stopped by Kerry.

"Have you forgotten what you said?"

Venus froze. Yes, she had just said she'd go back with him when the ambulance arrived, but

"Huh? Aren't you going to the hospital with me? Who will sign and will pay the fee then?" A doctor asked.

Kerry had a look at the Tianye who was still conscious and said coldly, "Let him

sign it himself. As for paying the fee," Kerry took out a card from his wallet and gave it to the doctor, "There is 50,000 in it. Is that enough?"

For all the years the doctor had been working, it was the first time for him to have such an experience, so he wondered if he should take the card or not.

"If it's not enough, someone will be in charge of this in the hospital afterwards."

Kerry inserted the card into the doctor's jacket pocket and dragged the extremely reluctant Venus back to the car.

"Don't talk and don't beg me, Venus. This is the maximum I can do for Tianye."

Kerry started the car and spoke coldly.

Venus gripped on the window and looked at the direction that the ambulance was leaving. After shedding tears, she said "Kerry, do I need to thank you for not killing me?"

"No, it's a good deal to exchange Tianye for the life of my child."

Venus was speechless.

After all the mess in the morning, Venus went straight into the bedroom when she had returned to the Mu's villa.

At this moment, she didn't have any strength to face Kerry anymore and only wanted to quietly pray that everything went well with her brother's surgery.

She really didn't dare to imagine how she was going to live if something happened to her brother.

Going downstairs, Kerry ordered John to go to the hospital. When he arrived home, remembered that Henry Zhang was still unconscious, not knowing how was he now.

"Drive this car to the hospital by the way and find Henry, and he knows how to handle it." After calculating the time, the Mu family should be in the hospital.

"Got it, Sir." John was a little surprised. He drove a Cayenne there but back with a Bentley? What's more, the car wasn't his, so what happened in the meantime?

Kerry finished giving the orders and headed upstairs. Instead of entering Venus's bedroom, he walked to the room where Kevin used to live.

Right now, what he needed the most was a rest, because he was almost at his limit to hold on till now.

So as soon as he saw the bed, he fell onto it.

Tianye was still in the hospital, and no one should come to cause trouble.

.....

In the hospital.

Three hours later, Tianye's surgery was completed. Although the wound was deep, but it was lucky that it didn't extend to the vital organs, so the surgery went smoothly.

After the anaesthetic had dissipated, Tianye lay on the bed and wonder.

Kerry was different from the others. What should he do to save his sister?

Break in his door?

No. That would be too noisy, and it wouldn't be good for the Mu family if the

police were included.

It was really annoying.

Sometimes, Tianye thought that he could simply do nothing and spill Kerry's secret, so that he would be busy with the public voice and thus relax his vigilance towards Venus. In this way, he would have a bigger chance of success.

But since he had already promised Venus, how could he break his promise?

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 164 Pregnant Women Should Be Obedient (2)

Suddenly he thought of Venus's child. What if this child inherited Kerry's special ability in the future, wouldn't that be awesome in the future?

Why does the thought of it excite him so much?

During dinner time.

Venus came downstairs with a heavy heart and saw Kerry sitting in the living room just hung up the phone. She quickly walked over and asked him, "Kerry, how is my brother?"

Kerry rubbed his temples and said in a cold voice, "Didn't Tianye say that? He's resilient and won't die."

"So, that means my brother is fine?" Venus was greatly relieved and secretly prayed in her heart: mom and dad, you must bless Tianye in heaven to recover as soon as possible.

Kerry was a bit upset.

"Is he awake now? Can I talk to him on the phone?" Venus was very excited.

Kerry looked at her and coldly refused, "Yes, but there is no need to call."

"No, it's very necessary. I need to know if he's healthy so that I can feel good and my baby can grow up healthily if I feel good." Venus understood that she was being a bit unreasonable, but if she didn't, how was she going to get there?

The first time Kerry heard the word "baby" from her, his heart surged a wave of warmth. He stared at her for a moment, took out his cell phone to call Tianye, and opened the speaker.

"Hello? Tianye, it's Weiwei. How are you? How's the operation going? Does the wound hurt?" Venus eagerly asked incessantly, which made Kerry frown.

It suddenly came to Tianye that why would Kerry call him.

"Venus, don't worry. The surgery went well, and I'll be discharged after a few days in the hospital." Tianye's voice carried a sense of exhaustion.

Venus was extremely concerned, "I'm sorry, Tianye, since I can't go to the hospital to take care of you while you're in the hospital."

"No worry. Just taking care of yourself is the biggest thanks to me." Tianye said with a dotting smile.

"Sure, Tianye. I will take care of myself, and don't worry."

The more Kerry listened, the more he felt bad. His wife was obedient to another man, but always cold as ice to him. Even though this man was her own brother, he still found it hard to accept.

He quickly took the phone and hung it up, and said to Venus who was still confused, "Okay. Now you know he's fine. Let's eat."

Venus kept the pose she just spoke for two seconds, and though, “Kerry, you are such a cruel man.

After snorting, she jogged towards the dining room and smelled a sour and spicy scent.

“Mrs Qin, what are you doing?” Venus asked aloud, feeling much better.

Mrs Qin turned around, chuckled and said, “Sir said you want to eat hot and sour rice noodles, but the ones make outside aren’t healthy, so he asked me to cook for you.”

“You know how to make hot and sour rice noodles?” Venus was amazed, feeling Mrs Qin really could do anything, and there was no meal that couldn’t be made if she was told.

“Sure. Easy job.” Mrs Qin poured a spoon of simmering chicken soup into the powder that had more than a dozen of spices in it, then handed a pair of chopsticks to her and said, “Here. Have a taste.”

Venus took up the chopstick and blew on it, and stuffed the noodles into her mouth. The fragrant and spicy taste filled her entire mouth, making her want to eat some more. She couldn’t help but take a few more bites before saying, “It’s delicious, and even better than the ones made by restaurants outside.”

“Oh, it’s good if you like it. You haven’t had so much for the past few days, so eat more if you like it.”

At this time, Kerry also came over, “Mrs Qin, make me a bowl as well.”

“No!” Venus said very domineeringly, “These are all mine, and there is no share for you.”

Kerry looked at the angry Venus, and suddenly found her so cute, and speechlessly said, “Well, well, they are all yours and I won’t grab them.”

Perhaps the taste of hot and spicy rice noodles was right for her appetite, so after eating a big bowl of it, Venus actually didn’t have the urge to vomit. In response, Kerry said to Mrs Qin: “Make some relatively sour food these days. I think she does like it.”

Mrs Qin secretly laughed and said, “Maybe Venus bears a boy.”

Kerry was joyous and said, “Whether it’s a son or a daughter, I will like it.”

If it was a son, he would let him learn horse riding and go to the best school, and if it was a daughter, it would better look like Venus. He would definitely raise her as a princess and give her the most perfect father’s love.

Life returned to normal.

Kerry went to work every day and Venus stayed at home. In fact, he would prefer to bring her to the company, but the thought of the traffic jam and all kinds of computer radiation make him give up the idea.

At the CEO Office in Yehuang Company.

Secretary Liu came in with an invitation, “Kerry, Fengshang Magazine has an annual fashion award ceremony in the afternoon after tomorrow, and you are invited to attend.”

“It’s only in October, and they’re already doing the annual awards. So fast. Just put it away, and I’ll check my schedule.”

“Okay.”

Back at home, Venus lay dazing on the sofa, and when she heard his footsteps, she just simply gave him a glance and didn’t greet him.

Kerry took off his suit and threw it on the corner of the sofa, sat next to her and asked, “What happened? Not feeling well?”

“Just bored.” Venus was cold, and said after a pause, “Kerry, I’ll go to work tomorrow. It’s too boring to stay at home all day.”

Every day she ate or slept, or sat and stared, and no one talked to her. She wasn’t allowed to go out. It was okay to live like this for a day, but after several days, she was almost finished counting how many flowers blooming in the garden.

“You are not suitable for work right now.” Kerry comforted her.

Venus violently sat up from the sofa, which frightened Kerry, so he quickly hold on for fear that she might fall down.

“Who said it’s not suitable? Aren’t there several colleagues in the company who are pregnant still working? Why is it okay for others but not for me?” Venus was furious. If she stayed like this, she would go crazy sooner or later since she was completely like a bird in a cage now.

“You won’t let me go out and you won’t let me go to work? I’m just going back and forth in this big villa every day, and my good mood will wear down little by little.”

Kerry looked at her anxious face and started to waver his mind, “Let me think about it.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 164 Pregnant Women Should Be Obedient (3)

“Okay, take your time to think about it.” Venus didn’t bother to talk to him, fell back and lay dazing on the sofa again.

The atmosphere was tense. Kerry remembered the invitation brought by Secretary Liu in the morning, and came to an idea, “There is an award ceremony in the day after tomorrow. Do you want to go?”

“No!” Weiwei spoke without thinking and asked again when she realized, “Which one did you say?”

“Fengshang Magazine, the magazine that did the last interview for you.”

Mavis got a little interested, “Are there going to be a lot of celebrities there?”

Kerry didn’t know much about this and said ambiguously, “Maybe. After all, if any celebrity can be on the cover of their magazine, it’s a matter of pride for them.”

“That’s fine, I’ll go.” Venus said excitedly, just thinking of seeing beauties and handsome men. As she grew up, except for seeing a concert of Jay Chou from afar, she had never seen a celebrity in person, and was curious to know if they were as glorious in private as they were in front of camera.

She was in a good mood, and Kerry’s mood was also much better, “That’s good, I’ll arrange it.”

The main thing was to prevent Tianye from making any more trick.

In the evening, Venus leaned on the bed to read a book, Kerry came over after taking a shower and directly removed her hand, saying, "Reading a book at night hurts your eyes."

Venus let go her hands and stared at him, "Please, it's only nine o'clock. Can you sleep now?"

Kerry lifted the blanket and sat in, and said seemingly casually, "I'll read for you." What

Venus was stunned. Kerry, so considerate you are?

She slept into the blanket in silence. Could she say no?

Seeing that she didn't refuse, Kerry gently smiled, looking at the title White Night Journey It was a very good book, but reading it at night would be.....

"Wait a moment, and I'll go to the study to find another book, since this book is not suitable for pregnant women to read."

Not waiting for her to refuse, Kerry got out of bed and went outside, and when he came back in, he had a book of A Brief History of the Modern World in his hand.

Venus stared at it, "You're going to give me a history lesson?" And it was even a brief history of the world? It would be nice if she could get the history of her country right, okay?

When she was still at school, apart from not doing good in chemistry and physics, she was bad at history, and she definitely fell asleep in less than five minutes when she was in history class.

"Don't you like this book? I'll get an economics or architecture book?" Kerry teased her.

"Forget it. It's all the same." Venus gave up resisting. Economics and architecture? She'd rather learn history since at least she could understand it.

The deep voice rung up in the room which showed the charm of a gentleman. He read well, clearly spitting out words. However, Venus really had no talent in this area and had long been immune to his voice, so before he finished the preface, Venus fell asleep.

The steady breathing sound gradually rung up, and Kerry stopped, lowered his eyes to look at her face. It was fair with pink. For these days, she didn't vomit for so many times as before, and ate more, so she looked much better.

Putting the book gently on the table, Kerry lay under the blanket, looking at her from sideways.

Since the day he knew she was pregnant, he hadn't touched her, and sometimes when he really wanted to hug her, he could only carefully hug her waist while she was asleep.

Of course, if she was awake, he would never be allowed to do that.

With the sweet scent of a woman flowing in his nose, Kerry rubbed her waist for a while, and then secretly sighed. He got up and went into the bathroom.

It was such a suffering.

But he loved the feeling again, and as long as she was within his reach, there was

no harm in putting up with it for a year. He didn't want to endure the great pains of missing her a while ago when she was taken away by Tianye.

.....

Fengshang Fashion Magazine was an internationally famous fashion magazine and one of the top magazines that celebrities strived to get in. Therefore, in that afternoon there would be countless celebrities.

Due to her pregnancy, Venus only wore a simple and elegant white fitting dress with a light pink coat outside. Kerry did not let her wear makeup or high heels, but instead a pair of white canvas sneakers.

"Kerry, at least let me wear lipstick." Venus said very dissatisfiedly before she set off. What if she encountered her idol? Did she have to go to him for an autograph without makeup?

"No, you're fine like this." Kerry didn't give her the chance, directly shoving her into the passenger side.

Well was there a need to say such words?

The Fengshang award ceremony was located in the largest theater in Sky City. After signing the sign-in book, Kerry took Venus's hand and went straight into the inner arena, and just after finding his and Venus's names in the front row, he encountered an acquaintance he hadn't seen for a long time.

"Kerry and Venus, I didn't expect to run into you here so coincidentally."

When Kerry heard this voice, the shallow smile on his face instantly disappeared and was replaced with a distant expression, "Hao Nangong, it is indeed a coincidence."

Hao Nangong looked at Kerry, remembering what happened last time, and couldn't help but express a little fear, so he looked at Venus instead.

"Venus, long time no see." Hao Nangong's eyes flashed with a touch of surprise: the women who came today were all wearing exquisite makeup, being either elegant or noble, but she didn't wear any makeup, as if she was a lotus, just standing there emitting an enchanting smell.

"Boom-"

Hao Nangong heard the flames in his heart rekindled.

After being frightened by Kerry's ruthlessness last time, Hao Nangong had decided to give up on Venus. When he really faced death, he realized that women and everything else were just void. However, now, he couldn't help but want her again, even if just a kiss and sex would be enough.

Venus had already lost any feeling for Hao Nangong, and if he didn't appear in front of her today, she might never think of this person in her life.

"Hao Nangong, hello." Venus greeted politely.

But Hao Nangong deliberately started the conversation, "Venus, anyway, we also had a good memory. It would be too sad to greet me like a stranger."

As soon as he said, Kerry's face became gloomy again. He really had the gut to say that.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 164 Pregnant Women Should Be Obedient (4)

Venus Mu's heart was trained by Kerry Ye to be extremely strong, and was even more unconcerned about such words, saying with an expressionless face, "You remembered Hao Nangong? It's not a good thing to be self-centered."

Hao Nangong quirked his eyebrows, "Venus, when did you become such a tough woman? A girl is still more inviting to be gentle, for this, I think Kerry has the most experience."

Kerry hadn't answered, Venus smiled and said, "Hao Nangong is right, a girl has to be gentle, but I'm about to be a mother, it doesn't matter if I'm gentle or not." So, Hao Nangong, I'm about to be a mother, so you don't have to miss me anymore.

Hao Nangong was suddenly panicked, "You are pregnant?"

Kerry was very satisfied with Venus's words and put his big hand around her waist and said, "Yes, when the time comes, the child's full moon wine will be appreciated by Hao Nangong."

Hao Nangong's hand in his trouser pocket clenched tightly and said with a smile "Yes, I will be there then." After biting his teeth and saying this, he turned around and walked away.

Leaving two people behind, Venus said with a slight worry, "He mustn't play any more trick, I'm in this situation"

Before she finished speaking, Kerry interrupted her, "Don't think too much, you just need to take care of the child, I'm here for the rest, don't worry, I won't let him approach you within one meter."

Kerry gloomily looked at Hao Nangong's figure in the distance. It seemed that last time, the lesson he gave wasn't enough, or did he forget the pain after he healed his wounds?

It was just that Kerry didn't expect that another person was also sitting behind him as a guest in a place he couldn't see.

.....

After the small accident, the outside star red carpet was also finished, people were coming in one after another, and the hall that was wide just now would soon be a little crowded.

Venus stalked her neck and kept looking back, wow, there really were a lot of stars, so handsome, so beautiful.

"What are you looking at?" Kerry didn't understand this flirtatious mood of hers.

"Look at the handsome guy." Venus said without thinking, and saw someone's unpleasant look when she happened to see her idol.

My God, Venus's breath was fast, idol was more handsome and taller than on TV magazine, in dark red set suit with a small bow tie. He was simply handsome, and he smiled so warmly, which made Venus feel the whole sky clear.

Kerry couldn't look at her anymore, and directly broke her face, forcing her to look at herself, "Venus, put away your drool."

"It's hard to see my idol, so of course I want to see more."

Kerry was puzzled, "Idol?"

"Just like the stars, you wouldn't even know that?" Venus unconsciously scoffed, seeing Kerry's unpleasant face, adding fuel to the fire, "Oh, I forgot. You're an old man, so of course you don't understand this."

“Venus, I am twenty-nine years old this year. Make it clear, how am I an old man?” Kerry questioned in a low voice, with a strong sense of dissatisfaction.

“But, I’m twenty-two this year.”

Kerry was speechless. Was she mocking him to be a cradle robber? Didn’t she know that there were countless women in society lining up to snatch him up, but she was so offended that she was actually committing a flirtation with a star.

He restrained and said evilly, “If you are obedient and stay by my side this afternoon, I’ll go and ask for your idol’s autograph for you.” It’s just a star. It’s impossible to do anything with him anyway.

Venus’s eyes lit up, “I want an autograph and also an photo with him.”

“Venus! Don’t you get an inch.”

“Just one!” Venus held up a finger, her bright eyes with a hint of request. She was like a finch, feathers tickling him.

It was hard for Kerry to resist, “Fine, but you’re not allowed to turn your head to look again.”

“Okay, no more looking.” Venus sneered, and her mind was full of the way how she should smile when she took a photo with her idol later? What pose should she take? Did she need to talk?

“Venus, are you nervous?” Kerry found that the hand he was holding was trembling. They weren’t for chill but for happiness.

Venus took a deep breath to regulate her mood and calmed down a bit before asking, “Don’t you have a favorite idol?”

Kerry replied in a cold voice, “No, I only believe in power and money.”

What

Well, she shouldn’t have asked that.

The flashbulbs all focused on the stage, so the two people ended the conversation. After a lengthy summary was the awarding ceremony, innovative entrepreneurs of the year, breaking-through entrepreneur of the year, absolutely attractive stars, etc.

Venus was happy, since these people were usually only shown on TV, but she didn’t expect to see them all here today.

“Kerry, why did you come here today?” Venus asked him in a whisper, He didn’t receive the award, nor present the award except for having business dealings with Fengshang Magazine, but he could send a vice president here.

Kerry looked at her red face and said, “Didn’t you say it was too boring? I’ll accompany you out for a walk.”

Venus’s heart was touched and looked at his deep blue eyes, which seemed to have a starry sky in them.

“Oh, thank you then.” Venus pretended to be calm after saying that and turned her head to look at the spotlight. God, Kerry shouldn’t be in a state of flirting girls all the time, okay? She didn’t even want to be flirted by him.

The famous host said excitedly with the card, “Finally, let’s see which one will be this year’s cover of the year. I’m so excited because he is also an actor that I personally love and he’s been a huge hit on screen this year

Venus listened to the host’s overflowing words, and thought was he talking about

her own idol as he boasted the characteristics of a beauty and a deep and low voice?

As soon as this thought came up, the host said, "Let's congratulate, The Person of the Year for Fengshang Magazine, Jiakai Wang"

"Woo!" Venus couldn't help but shout out, then applauded aloud.

She was so happy, even happier than if she had taken the first place.

Jiakai came up to the stage very elegantly, received the award to look at it, and started his speech.

Venus was totally a crazy fan now. She had not nowadays come close to see her idols ever. He was really full of elegance.

"Venus, wipe your vanilla." Kerry was very annoyed.

Venus did not react, and really wiped the corners of her mouth with her hand.

Kerry who stood beside her directly burst out laughter. He was a little regretful, because he should not have brought her to such a place, which completely unleashed her nymphomaniac nature.

After the end of the award, Venus's attention was all on her idol, urging Kerry to get an autograph, "You just said it. Go quickly, or he will be leaving later."

Chapter 169: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 169 The Secret Man in Black (1)

He was a smart man, quickly noticing that something was wrong with his girlfriend. She wasn't this enthusiastic about him, could it be that...

His face turned sullen.

The atmosphere had a brief moment of silence. Suddenly, Kerry Ye was lightly kicked on the calf. He raised his eyebrows, looking at the woman sitting opposite.

At this time, she was eating with her head down, as if it was just an accident.

Kerry's legs withdrew back, focusing on taking care of Venus Mu, but half a minute later, a toe rubbed against his calf.

Kerry stopped and looked up at her. This time, she was casting a flirty look on him, but Kerry averted his look.

This woman was really bold enough to tease Kerry in this situation.

"Mr. Ye, what kind of sports do you usually do?" She asked while rubbing against his calf with her toes.

Kerry knew well what she wanted, but he didn't want to fall out with her in front of Venus, so he said in a cold voice, "Nothing."

"But you're in such a good shape? Do you have any secret?"

"No, born with it."

A fool could see that Kerry didn't want to talk to her anymore, but she was oblivious to his indifference and continued to say with great enthusiasm, "I'm just envious of you, eating without getting fat. Mr. Ye, I really like your company's women's clothing, what style do you think I'm suitable to wear? Can you recommend me some?"

"Xiaoyou, Mr. Ye is very busy. Don't trouble him." Her husband couldn't help but

stop her as he saw that Kerry was losing his patience.

But she pursed her lips, "It's dinner time and I don't waste his work time."

Kerry was so disgusted at her flirtation under the table. Seeing that Venus was almost done eating, he asked softly, "Are you full? I notice there's a porridge shop ahead, let's go have some."

"No, I'm full." Venus wiped her mouth with a tissue.

Xiaoyou became jealous, "Did Venus have a fight with Mr. Ye? It's already hard for men to work. You need to care him more."

"Xiaoyou, you're talking too much today." Her husband warned her in a low voice. Seeing that Venus didn't answer her, what she said was harsher, "Why not answer me? Am I wrong?"

Venus sighed inside. When she was about to explain, Kerry said in a cold voice, "As long as Venus is willing to stay by my side, I won't care how she treats me. And stop kicking me with your toes, I'm not interested in you at all." Then he said to her husband, "Why not break up with this kind of woman? She'll dump you whenever she hooks up with someone better than you."

"Mr. Ye..." He flushed.

Xiaoyou, however, was pale without saying anything.

Kerry took out a business card from his money clip and gave it to him, saying, "You've helped us last time, so if you need anything, just come to me."

He took the business card with both hands and said, "Well, thank you so much."

Kerry got up from his stool and leaned over to Venus and said, "Let's go. Go home and rest."

Venus smiled at her senior brother and got up and left the restaurant.

When the two had walked away, senior brother said with a cold face, "We're done. Bye."

Xiaoyou still wanted to make him stay, but senior brother didn't give her a chance, who turned around and walked away.

The only little bit of dignity he had in front of Venus was all shattered by this woman. Why had he chosen her?

...

The following day, Yehuang Group

After reading some documents, Kerry was still a little worried about Venus, so he made a phone call.

"John, is Dr. Yan here?"

"Young master, he has arrived ten minutes ago and is now in Venus's room."

Kerry was relieved, "Well, that's good, call me if there is anything."

"Sure."

After hanging up the phone, Secretary Liu walked in, "Mr. Ye, Mr. Changrui Mu wants to see you."

Changrui? What's he doing here? Oh, right, Kerry remembered that he promised to help him take back Mu's Group in order to find Venus some time ago. Now, he

should be here for this.

But he was a total daydreamer. Even if Tianye Mu was dead, there was still Venus. He didn't care Mu family's property before, but now, what belonged to Venus, he didn't want to give it to someone else.

"Mr. Ye, let him in?" Secretary Liu asked again.

Kerry smiled, "Let him in." He would like to see what tricks could he play.

Soon, there was a knock at the door, and without looking up, he kept reading the documents in his hands, "Please come in."

Changrui came in radiantly. He had heard rumors that Tianye had disappeared again and he thought it must have something to do with Kerry, so he rushed to make him fulfill his promise. He hated living in that small house and the little money that Tianye gave him was spent lavishly by Yiyao Mu within a few days. Three meals a day was even a dream for him.

"Mr. Ye, how are you?" Changrui nodded and greeted attentively.

Kerry didn't look at him and directly asked, "What are you looking for me for?"

Changrui took a few steps forward to his huge desk, stretching his hand on the desk and said with a smile, "Mr. Ye, do you still remember our agreement last time? You would help me take back Mu's Group after you found Tianye."

Kerry finally put down the document in his hands and looked up at him with a smirk, "Yes, I remember."

Changrui was surprised, his eyes glowing with hope, "Then now, it's time, right?"

Kerry leaned against the back of the chair, with his hands in front of his chest, "What?"

Changrui's heart thudded and he even said, "Of course the right time to take back Mu's Group. Mr. Ye, you don't want to go back on your word, do you?"

"Well. Changrui, have you forgotten the premise we agreed upon at the time?"

Kerry helped him recall the details, "You've given me some locations of several old mansions of Mu family, and but in the end, I searched all those places and couldn't find him, but now you've come to me to ask what you want. Changrui, are you crazy?"

Changrui flushed. It was true, but now only Kerry could help him, because they had a common enemy.

"Oh, right." Changrui laughed awkwardly and said, "But Mr. Ye, now that he has disappeared anyway, I'm the only one that can govern the Group. If you help me take back the company, I can give you shares."

"How much?" Kerry laughed. It seemed that this old fox was really in a dilemma.

Seeing that there's some hope, Changrui said with determination, "Thirty percent." He had to sacrifice something, not to mention that now, he had nothing to sacrifice.

"Hahaha..." Kerry laughed again, "You're really generous."

The businessman pursued profit, and with thirty percent of the shares, he could become the second largest shareholder of Mu's Group.

“Mr. Ye, are you satisfied with this?” Changrui had no choice to make a such proposal.

Kerry stopped laughing and asked in puzzlement, “Since you said that you are the only one in charge of Mu family, why don’t you just go to the company and take over? Why come to me for help?”

Speaking of this, Changrui gnashed his teeth in anger and sat on the chair next to him, complaining, “I’ve already been to the company, but those assholes only listen to Tianye, saying that the company can’t be handed over to me without Tianye’s signature. I guess that Tianye has probably been dead somewhere and they want to carve up Mu family...”

“Shut up!” Kerry harshly interrupted him. Although he was his enemy, he was someone he admired, and he was Venus’s brother, so he didn’t allow others to slander him.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 169 The Secret Man in Black (2)

Changrui Mu didn’t know where he had misspoken, so he stood up from his chair and said with caution, “Mr. Ye, are you...”

Kerry Ye snorted and looked at him with disdain, “Changrui, do you think that because I have a personal grudge against Tianye Mu that I will help you take over the company? You underestimate me. Changrui, I, Kerry, hate people so much like you who are ungrateful and greedy. If you want Mu family’s property, then go get it by yourself. I won’t help you. Get lost, I don’t want to see you anymore.”

After being stunned for a few seconds, a treacherous smile appeared on his face, “Kerry, don’t regret. Though you rejected me, there are still a lot of people who want to work with me. I don’t believe that no one will be interest in such profits.” “Then have a try.”

“Fine, we’ll see.” Changrui turned around in a huff and walked away.

Staring at the closed door, Kerry thought to himself that if Venus was in a better mood, he could give Mu family’s company to her, but now, how could she care about the money when she could even give up her child?

Just let Changrui go. Anyway, he could get the company back whenever he wanted.

Ye family’s villa

Dr. Yan’s consultation didn’t go well, for Venus held a very negative attitude towards any question she asked. Venus might be the most tough patient that Dr. Yan had encountered, for she refused to recover from her bottom of her heart. She wanted death instead of nothing else.

The patients she had met were all longing for rebirth, but Venus was different. No matter how good Dr. Yan’s medical skills were, she couldn’t heal a person whose heart was dead.

“Doctor Yan, how is our young lady?” John asked with worry.

Dr. Yan looked up at the balcony on the second floor and said regretfully, “John, tell Mr. Ye that there’s nothing I can do. Let him find another person.”

“This, Dr. Yan...” John didn’t expect Venus’s condition to be so serious, “Dr. Yan, what else can you do? “

She shook her head, “I’m sorry, maybe I’m not good enough. I tried my best. I’m sorry, goodbye.”

John sent her off, sighing inwardly. What else could he do?

In the evening, Kerry kept silent for a quite long time after hearing John’s words when he returned home.

Did he have to let her go? At least she and the baby would keep living.

Late at night, the new maid was sleeping soundly on the sofa, but Venus couldn’t fall asleep with her eyes open.

She couldn’t remember how many nights she hadn’t fallen asleep. She wanted to be like the maid, falling asleep as soon as she touched her pillow, without thinking anything, but she couldn’t. As soon as she closed her eyes, she would recall the images of her parents’ death and her brother falling off a cliff, and even Xinyou Qiao, and the unbearable past. These things were like movies, flashing through her mind...

She tried to ward them off, but she couldn’t, so she kept her eyes open. Didn’t pregnant women need a lot of sleep? why was it so hard for her to fall asleep? If she could, she’d love to take a sleeping pill.

Outside, the wind whistled.

When Venus rolled over and was about to close her eyes to sleep, a shadow suddenly appeared on the balcony.

She was too shocked to see this, maybe it was because of Xiaozi. One more thing, she subconsciously felt that this person may be Kerry. Because he enjoyed flashing when he was pretending to be Xiaozi.

The man in black carefully observed the surroundings and walked into the room.

No, this wasn’t Kerry, for he wouldn’t be so careful if he came in.

Not knowing what he was up to, Venus squinted her eyes and pretended to sleep.

The man walked to the maid and plugged a handkerchief on her nose, and soon, the maid was snoring even louder. Then, from her squinting eyes, Venus saw the man in black walking towards her step by step.

“Who are you? What do you want?” Venus opened her eyes and looked at him.

The man was clearly shocked by her calmness, and after a few seconds, he asked her in a husky voice, “Aren’t you afraid?” An ordinary person would have already yelled and screamed, and he was ready to cover her mouth and negotiate with her.

Venus sat up, pulling the blanket up to her neck, and said calmly, “Is there any need to be afraid of? I’ve been thinking about how to die lately and if you can help me, I will be grateful.”

The man said in a deep voice, “I’m not here to kill you. I’m here to take you away.”

Venus raised her eyebrows and couldn’t help but laugh, “Take me away? I don’t even know who you are. Why should I go with you?”

“It doesn’t matter who I am. It’s my boss’s commission.”

“Who’s your boss?”

The man paused for a few seconds and said, “Tianye.”

There was some hope reappearing in her eyes, “My brother?”

“Yes, although something happened to him, he gave us a task that we must complete.” The man said in a very serious way.

Venus’s eyes were a little sore. Her only brother in the world who was good to her was killed by Kerry just like that.

“Miss Mu, please come with me. I will take you out of here.” The man began to lose his patience.

Venus lifted the blanket to get out of the bed and suddenly stopped.

Why was she so stupid? How could she so easily believe him? What if it’s not?

“Did my brother really ask you to take me out?” Venus’s legs went back into the blanket.

“Sure.” The man then looked outside the balcony. He was not coming alone and there was someone outside waiting for him. If he couldn’t take Venus out, Ye family’s bodyguards will notice them, “Miss Mu, please believe me. I won’t lie to you.”

“Then answer me, do you know what happened to my brother?” Venus tried to see the look in his eyes as a way to find out if he was lying or not, but the light was too dim for her to see anything.

“It’s not something we should know about. We get a mission and what we do is to complete it. As for the boss, we can’t ask more about him.”

Venus became more and more suspicious inside. How could they not know how her brother had died?

“Go away, I need to think about it.” Venus said indifferently.

The man in black frowned, “Miss Mu, what else do you need to think about?”

“Consider whether you’re telling the truth or not. Go away, I’m not going to go with you tonight.”

“You...” He was going to say something else, but there were some dogs barking in the distance, so he couldn’t stay longer. Seeing that Venus was determined, he had to say, “Okay, I’ll come back. I hope you’ll change your mind by then.”

“Wait, what have you done to her?” Venus was talking about the maid. She was willing to die, but that didn’t mean she wanted to see innocent people die.

The man in black didn’t stop, “She will sleep a little longer and she will wake up in the morning.” Then the man disappeared from the balcony.

In the distance, the barking became more intense, mixed with the sound of hurried footsteps.

Venus lay down, thinking about his words, which were mixed with lies. But there was still something she could believe—who else wanted to take her away except her brother?

When the bedroom door was pushed open, Venus heard familiar footsteps and quickly closed her eyes.

Kerry, wearing a dark blue robe, strode in. Seeing that Venus was sleeping peacefully on the bed, he relived.

She's still there, she's still there.

The bodyguards reported that someone had broken into the villa. His first reaction was to see if Venus was alright, and now seeing she was still here, he stopped worrying.

Walking forward, Kerry gently touched her face, warm.

Leaning down to kiss her forehead, Kerry then left the room.

As soon as the door closed, Venus opened her eyes, full of disgust. She wiped her forehead, as if to remove all traces of him.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 169 The Secret Man in Black (3)

The living room, light on.

Kerry Ye was sitting on the sofa, looking cold and steadfast.

"Where is the man? Have you caught him?" He asked Henry who had just entered the room.

Henry shook his head with apology, "No, but someone has been sent after them."

"Rubbish, you don't even notice at all. What can you do?" Kerry roared in a low voice, for he didn't want to wake up the one sleeping upstairs.

Henry lowered his head, "I'm sorry, young master."

"Don't make the stupid mistake again!" "Don't worry, never." Henry guaranteed.

Kerry leaned back on the sofa, pressing his head against his temples. What did these people want? Was it him, or Venus Mu? He didn't believe it would be an ordinary thief, for no thief in City A would dare to offend Ye family.

It was carefully planned, for they were able to retreat without leaving any trace and a hound couldn't catch them.

Who exactly were they? What did they want? Tianye had died, so who else could be?

A familiar face flashed in Kerry mind. Was it him?

If it was really him, was he for Venus, or was he seeking revenge on himself?

There was no clue at all.

"Henry, prepare a great gift tomorrow. It's been a long time since we've visited Mr. Nangong."

"Young master is suspecting that the people coming tonight were ordered by Hao Nangong?" Henry instantly understood Kerry.

Kerry was a little tired, "We'll see when we go tomorrow."

"OK," Henry nodded. Seeing Kerry's tightly furrowed eyebrows, he couldn't bear to say, "Young master, it's late at night, go to sleep first. Leave the matters here to me, I'll tell you if there's any progress."

Kerry also knew that he was wasting his time waiting like this, so he might as well go to sleep.

"Thank you."

The men sent out certainly didn't find out anything, so Henry also reprimanded his

men.

The next day, at ten o'clock in the morning, Kerry arrived at Nangong's house. When the housekeeper opened the door to see that it was him, he warmly welcomed him in.

Mr. Nangong was with black hair and square face. Though he was almost sixty, he still kept a good figure, his eyes with shrewdness.

"Uncle, long time no see." Kerry greeted and asked Henry to give him the gift, "This wild ginseng is from Mt. Changbai, suitable for soup and wine."

Mr. Nangong took it and opened it to see, which was at least of a few hundred years, hard to find in the market.

Mr. Nangong smiled and said, "I'm so happy to see you."

Kerry politely said, "I haven't come to see you for a long time. If my father were alive, he would definitely chastise me for my poor manners."

"Hey, I watch you grow up, and now you are so successful and your father will feel proud of you."

Shuhua Chen echoed, "Yes, look at you, now your company is so prosperous and you also have a family... Why don't you ask your wife to come with you? I haven't seen her for a long time."

Shuhua said politely, in fact, she didn't want to see Venus at all, because of her, Hao and the family had fallen out several times.

Speaking of his wife, Kerry had a soft look on his face and smiled, "She is pregnant and it's better for her to stay at home."

"Ah? Really?" Shuhua was indeed surprised, "That's great, if Hao can be as obedient as you are and be good to get married and have children, I will be so happy."

Kerry smiled. It seemed that Hao didn't tell the family about the last time he gave him a shot. If he had told, the two wouldn't be so kind to him today.

Hmph, he didn't dare to tell them. If Mr. Nangong knew he had kidnapped Kevin, he would be over.

"By the way, where is Hao? Not at home?" Kerry pretended to ask casually.

Mr. Nangong answered, "He's been living outside all this time, and I haven't seen him in a long time."

"Well." Kerry said meaningfully, "Then uncle, you should keep an eye on him. He can't stand loneliness with that temperament. Don't let him cause any trouble."

Mr. Nangong and his wife looked at each other, "Kerry, has he made some mess?"

"No, I was just talking." Kerry said, and then changed the topic to business. After chatting for a few minutes, he got up and was about to leave.

"Thank you for coming today." Shuhui said politely.

"Okay Aunt Chen, when my baby is born, I'll invite you and uncle to the birthday party."

"Then I'll have to think about what gift I should prepare for the baby."

"Bye, then." Kerry shook Mr. Nangong's hand and got into the car.

Seeing the Cayenne disappear around the corner, Mr. Nangong seemed to have

changed into another person, whose face was terribly gloomy, "Send someone to find out what that brat has done recently."

Shuhua observed her husband and said something nice for her son, "Hao has been very obedient these days. Kerry may mean nothing."

Mr. Nangong snorted, "Do you think Kerry is that boring? A priceless wild ginseng? Don't speak for that brat. If he really does something stupid this time, don't blame me."

Shuhua frowned, beginning to worry for her son.

In the end, it was all because of Venus. She suddenly thought that Kerry said that she was pregnant, so she couldn't help but feel a little irritated, "I want him to go on a blind date and he must go this time. It's best to get married at the end of the year, so that we can have a grandson by the end of next year."

Mr. Nangong was surprised at his wife's thinking, but he didn't object to her. It's time for that brat to get married.

In the car, Henry asked Kerry, "Young master, can Mr. Nangong understand what you mean?"

Kerry glanced at him, "The reason why Mr. Nangong was able to fight his way out of a large and complicated family and take the seat is not only because of his decisiveness, ruthlessness, and cleverness. If he couldn't find out what I mean, then he would have already lost the seat."

Henry was still a little worried, "What if the man in black last night wasn't Hao's man?"

"If it was him, Mr. Nangong's pursuit will definitely make him stop. But if it's not him, according to my understanding of Hao, he must have also gotten into a lot of trouble during this time. It's just the time for Mr. Nangong to teach him a lesson."

Kerry cast his eyes out of the car, thinking inwardly, "Hao, don't do anything. Otherwise, I will definitely show no mercy."

The villa

When the maid woke up, the sky was already bright. She jumped up from the sofa with a scream, flushing, for she had never been so late for work, which was so humiliating.

By the way, where is Mrs. Ye?

The maid smashed her groggy head and was relieved to see Venus on the bed. It shouldn't be a big deal for her to get up a little late.

Anyway, her job for the day was to stay with her in case she got close to anything dangerous or did anything to hurt herself.

But why did her head hurt so much? She didn't do anything last night.

Venus woke up until noon, and the maid didn't wake her up. It was hard for her to have a good sleep and no one wanted to bother her.

After that night, the man in black had disappeared, never to appear again.

Venus even seriously considered this. If that person could really take her out of here, did he have anything to do with her brother? What she wanted was to leave Kerry.

Today was the scheduled time for the pregnancy test, and with the experience from last time, Kerry kept accompanying her all the time.

It was still the doctor from the last time. When she saw Venus, the first sentence she said was, "Why do you look so bad?"

"I can't sleep." Venus said bluntly, "It's just that I sleep during daytime, not night."

The doctor frowned, "That's not good for the baby. You must change it."

Venus tried to change it too, but there was nothing she could do at all, so she turned to the doctor, "Can you give me some medicine?"

"No, the tranquilizers will damage the baby's brain, so you have to rely on yourself." The doctor took her to the ultrasound room behind her, "Lie down, let me take a look at baby."

Kerry helped her lie down and lifted up her clothes. Her belly was already a little big. Looking at her bulging belly, Kerry began to have some hope.

"The fetus is quite good, you see," The doctor pointed at a few places on the instrument, "this is the child's cheek, here is the jaw and this is the auricle. Can you see it? It should be a beautiful child."

Looking at the screen, Venus began to hesitate.

This was her baby and he must be the cutest baby in the world when he was born, so how could she let him die?

Almost instantly, she decided that she was going to give birth to him and leave Kerry as soon as possible.

She wanted this child to belong to her completely, who had nothing to do with Kerry and the child would also follow her surname, so that even if she died, the child belonged to Mu family.

Kerry, who was standing next to her, also had the same idea as her. From his eyes, one could tell how excited he was.

Chapter 174: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 174 Honey-trap, get back to him

"Well, then, thanks a lot!" Venus Mu smiled in her heart. She was born and raised here, of course she knew where the good places and good food would be. But to approach Kerry Ye, she had to swallow her pride and said, "Mr Ye, I am not familiar with this place. It will be weekend soon, how about being my tour guide and show me around?" In the shimmering light, she saw that Kerry frowned, so she added hurriedly, "well, of course, if you are busy, just forget about it."

"Please excuse us for not entertaining you well." Kerry said politely. "I will show you around A City this weekend, Miss Chu. I haven't been to those places, either."

Venus showed a V sign to herself secretly and raised her glass, "Thank you."

"Welcome."

While the two were chatting, Shixuan Tang ran over, looking a bit tipsy. He pushed Kerry toward Venus and sat tightly next to him. He turned around and smiled,

"What secrets are you two bosses talking about here? I wanna join you!"

There was not much room left on the sofa. At the moment, Kerry's legs and Venus's legs touched closely, and Kerry had to put his one arm behind Venus.

Thus, Venus was totally surrounded by him.

Venus pretended that she didn't see it. She leaned to Shixuan and said naughtily,

“Mr Tang, like you said, it’s a secret!”

“Haha! Right! I’ll leave you two alone and I will go to sing songs.” Shixuan left laughingly.

Venus turned around and smiled lightly, “Please don’t mind him. He is used to making jokes when in Hongkong.”

“That’s okay.”

Then the two both got silent. It seemed that Kerry forgot to put down his arm. It remained somewhere below her shoulder and one inch downward she would be in his arms.

Venus was drinking and enjoying the songs, and she would clap sometimes, looking like a teenage girl.

Kerry, in the dim light, got deeply absorbed into her beautiful voice and the temperature of her skin. He felt so lost as if he was getting high on drugs. He knew it was wrong but he just couldn’t stop it.

It was already midnight and Venus was a little drunk. She almost fell when she tried to stand up. Kerry held her immediately.

“Thanks.” Venus was blushing.

“One can of beer and you are already drunk?” Kerry had never seen anyone who could drink less than her.

Venus burped and swung her body outward. She laughed embarrassingly, “That’s why I seldom drink alcohol outside. Didn’t you see I drank yogurt last time? I don’t want to embarrass myself when I am drunk.”

No wonder she didn’t drink last time. He thought she didn’t want to, but it seemed at the moment that she really couldn’t.

The dozen of people who came to have fun together all disappeared, Kerry held Venus and they came to the gate of the KTV. There were only Shixuan and another man of the MK Group left.

Shixuan was quite drunk. That man held shixuan and said to Kerry, “Mr Ye, can you please send Miss Chu back to her hotel? I have to...”

Venus waved her hand and said, “No need. I’ll go back myself.”

Kerry looked at her blurred eyes and said to that man, “Don’t worry. I will send Miss Chu back.”

“Thanks a lot! I am sending Mr Tang back now.”

Then they went into the car that had been waiting.

Venus looked around, shook her head and said drunkenly, “It’s just us left? They left me alone here?”

“Let’s go, Miss Chu. Which hotel are you staying in? Let me send you back.” Kerry held her by the waist lightly.

Venus said the name of the hotel. Kerry told the driver to driver the car over and helped her sit in the backseat.

Once getting into the car, Venus leaned on the window and started to hum some song lightly.

Kerry looked at Venus and then looked to the street. He had seen Venus's most stupid moment, which was when she got drunk and sang stupid songs in the car. He felt terrible when he heard her sing at that time. But he wouldn't have another chance any more to hear her sing.

The two both kept silent, but the atmosphere seemed harmonious.

Half an hour later, the car was parked outside of a luxury hotel.

When Kerry was about to say "Here we are", he found Venus soundly asleep already.

"Miss Chu, Miss Chu?" Kerry called her a few times. Venus moaned with her eyes closed, "I am sleeping. Don't bother me."

Kerry's eyes showed a deep emotion. Listening to the familiar sound, he really wanted to indulge her and let her sleep her. But his reason told him not to.

"Miss Chu, here you here, your hotel." He stretched out his hand and pushed her shoulder.

Venus opened her eyes slowly and there's confusion in her eyes, "Hun? Hotel? Oh, thank you for sending me back. I am going up now."

Venus got off the car and walked into the hotel, swinging her body. She would possibly hit the wall any time.

Kerry looked at her for a while then relaxed his fists. He pushed the door of the car and walked toward Venus.

She's a partner, so I should escort her to her room. He tried to persuade himself.

As Venus was walking, she heard the footsteps behind her and showed a smug smile. She pretended that she didn't see the glass door in front of her and walked directly to it.

One step, two steps, when she was about to take the third step, Kerry took her by the arm, and at the same time, he opened the glass door. Then she heard him say, "You are really drunk. Don't you see it's a door?"

"Huh? You are still here?" Venus asked in surprise.

"Let me walk you up." Kerry held her by the arm and they went inside, "What floor?"

"The top floor...You don't have to. I am not drunk." Venus pushed his hand lightly. Kerry didn't let go. He said patiently, "Right, you are not drunk. You almost hit the glass door just now."

Walking into the elevator, Kerry pressed the top floor button directly. Venus leaned her high heels a bit and she fell aside. Kerry hurriedly took her arm and took her back. "Watch out!"

Naturally, her soft body feel into his body...

Kerry got delirious at once. But he still tried to control his desire that's burning in his heart.

He couldn't do anything with any women. He couldn't betray Venus.

Venus buried her head in his chest. There was a tight and strong body under the white shirt. Venus knew where his sensitive points were, so she blew a stream of

breath to that little bump and felt that Kerry's body got stiff immediately. Venus laughed in her heart. Men are same when they are with beautiful women, even if they are married.

"Miss Chu." Kerry said in a deep voice and pushed her head away from his chest with both hands. He lowered his head and looked at her, "Are you alright?" Venus touched her painful forehead and complained, "You are so hard! It gives me headache!"

Kerry breathe in cold air right away. Knowing it's his chest she was talking about, he still couldn't help thinking about something else. And some part of his body began to react.

He couldn't let it go like this. He didn't want to do anything that would make him regret. Right at this time, they reached the top floor.

"Room number?" Kerry kept some distance with her.

"Emmm, try 1808. Yes, it's 1808."

Kerry found room 1808 and asked her, "Where's the key?" Venus started to search her handbag for the key. "The key? Found it!" Waved the key in front of Kerry and said, "Here, the key!"

Kerry took over the key and swiped it. "Beep", the door was open. He came back and helped Venus walk into the room.

It's a presidential suite. There was a big bedroom behind the luxury living room. Kerry put her in bed. When he was about to leave, his hand accidentally touched her beautiful breasts.

He got rigid immediately.

"So hot!" Venus pulled her collar. She was wearing a blouse with buttons so it's easy to unbutton it too. Two buttons were already loosened before Kerry could move away his eyes.

Kerry looked inside the blouse for a few seconds then suddenly came back to himself. He was ready to leave when he heard him say, "I am thirsty. I want water!"

Kerry took a deep breath and recovered himself from excitement. He went to the living room and poured a glass of water. He came in and helped her sit up, " Here, miss Chu, water."

Venus drank it all.

"Want more?" He stared at her lips and asked.

Venus licked her lips and looked up, and her lips slightly touched his cheek. Kerry was unable to move. Then she hear Venus's sexy voice, "No, I am satisfied." What the hell!

Kerry's veins on the arms could be seen clearly. He would really like to rip this woman's clothes off and press her under his body. But he couldn't. She's Yan Chu. He couldn't do it.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 174 Honey-trap, get back to him (2)

With almost all his strength, Kerry Ye controlled his desire in the body. Kerry threw her rudely on the bed and rushed out of the room.

“Boom”! The huge sound came when the door was closed. Venus slightly opened her eyes and there was something complicated in them.

How could he...not touch her? With such a beauty in front of him, how could he bear not touching her!

Was he still the cruel Kerry that he used to be?

Venus lay on her back, staring at the light yellow ceiling in confusion. She was trying to figure out why Kerry was so different this time.

Should she be happy or should she be disappointed?

She wasn't actually intending to sleep with him. She would stop him from taking the final step. But with him leaving like this, all her efforts went in vain.

...

In the following two days, Kerry would think of Yan Chu occasionally, but it's just a thought.

“Mr Ye, here's the guidance of the fun places and good restaurants in Sky City that you asked.” Secretary Liu handed her a few pieces of paper, on which detailed routs, attractions and names of the restaurants were marked.

Thinking it would be inappropriate to remain in touch with Yan Chu, Kerry said to secretary Liu, “Are you free this weekend?”

“Yes, I am.”

“Take a tour around Sky City with Miss Chu. Bring back the receipts.” Kerry gave her back the guidance.

“You are not going?” Liu was a bit surprised. Shouldn't he be the one to accompany Miss Chu?

Kerry said indifferently, “I happen to have some private errands to run. You go with her.”

“Okay, I get it.”

After Liu left, Kerry thought for a while and decided to call Yan to explain, in order to seem polite.

He took out his phone and dialed Yan's number.

It took long before the phone got through. “Hello? Who's that?”

Kerry was surprised. Why did she sound so pale?

“Miss Chu, this is Kerry speaking.”

“Ah, Mr Ye. What's the matter?” She coughed.

Kerry frowned and asked, “Are you sick?”

“I have a fever. I must have caught a cold the other night. Mr Ye, what's the matter?”

Kerry touched his forehead. The other night? The night when she got drunk and he just took off like that? He did forget to put a blanket on her.

“I am calling to tell you that...the tour tomorrow...” Kerry was interrupted by Venus Mu.

“I am sorry, I might not be able to go tomorrow. I am not feeling well.”

“That’s okay. Is it serious? Do you need to see a doctor?” Kerry asked with concern.

She coughed fiercely then said, “I don’t want to see the doctor. I’ll be fine.”

“Where’s Mr Tang? Do you have someone to take care of you there?”

Venus sighed, “They all went back to Hong Kong to report their work. I am here by myself. Thanks for your concern. I’ll be alright.”

“Well then, take care of yourself.”

“Okay, bye.” Another cough.

Venus hung up the phone in coughs. Kerry put his phone on the table, thought for a while and continued to work.

She’s a grown up, she should know when to go to the hospital. He’s just a business partner. There’s no need for him to care so much.

After work, on his way home, Kerry passed by a hospital, which reminded him of Yan, wondering if she had got a bit better.

Should I visit her? Maybe she has recovered by taking medicine. Kerry thought.

Well, he decided to call and greet her.

In the hotel room.

Venus stared at the blinking flashlights of the phone but did not answer it. When the screen got dark, she quickly turned off her phone.

Now, let’s wait for him to come.

She’s indeed sick. She had planned to go to hospital in the afternoon. But when he called, she realized that this might be a chance for her to step into the Ye’s Villa.

As expected, in less than twenty minutes, someone knocked at the door. She just sat in the living room.

The knock lasted for quite a while before Venus finally stood up and walked slowly towards the door. The door opened and there stood Kerry.

“Mr Ye? How come you are here?” Venus asked in surprise.

Looking at her red face, pale and dry lips, Kerry frowned and said, “You are seriously ill. Why not go to the hospital!”

Venus turned around and walked inside the room. “I took some pills in the afternoon. Should be fine soon.”

“I called you but you didn’t answer.” Kerry followed her in.

Venus leaned her body, “Did you? Maybe it’s out of battery.”

Kerry walked into the living room and saw there were some pills and a glass of water on the table. He held the pills and asked, “It’s for cold. It won’t work well on fever. Who bought this?”

Venus sat in the couch, lifted her chin and closed her eyes, “The house manager bought it for me.”

“What’s your temperature?” Kerry looked at her weak body. The loose clothes made her seem even skinnier.

“Thirty-nine degrees. I didn’t pay much attention.”

Kerry got furious somehow, “Miss Chu, you should go to the hospital.”

"I don't want to. I hate hospitals." Venus refused coldly.

"Come on, let me take you to the hospital." He felt he should be responsible for this.

Venus opened her eyes and begged poorly, "Please don't take me there. I am really afraid of hospitals."

"We must go." Kerry turned down her request, "Do we need to bring anything?"

"Nothing. Everything's in my bag."

Kerry grabbed the handbag in the corner of the couch, came over to hold her arms and frowned, "Your temperature is too high! You will suffer a lot if you don't go to the hospital."

Venus walked weakly and thanks to his help she didn't fall down. She pretended to be confused and said, "I am healthy all the time. How did I get sick? So strange!"

Kerry said, "Did you forget that you drank that night?"

"I drank?" Venus thought for a while, "Oh, I remember! I got drunk that night! Did anything happen after that?"

"No." Kerry said hurriedly. "You just caught a cold that night. Don't think too much. You need to recover now."

Venus answered "Yes" and laughed in her heart.

Kerry, what are you hiding from?

Henry Zhang saw Kerry come down with a woman and hurriedly came to open the door.

"The hospital." Kerry said.

After doing the blood test and taking the temperature, the doctor gave Venus a bottle of liquid to inject.

"Do I need to spend several days here?" Venus stared her eyes.

The doctor glanced at her, "If the fever can't go away by tonight, you'll have to stay here."

"But I don't want to." Venus was upset, "My families are not here; no one's taking care of me. Please use more medicine on me. I need to get well as soon as possible."

The doctor was a bit angry. He hadn't seen any patients like this before. "You can't abuse medicine! Your families are not here, but you have friends here! Isn't he your boyfriend?" The doctor pointed at Kerry and said.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 174 Honey-trap, get back to him (3)

"No," Venus Mu clarified hurriedly, "He's just my business partner."

The doctor was a little bit embarrassed. In her case, it's better to have a relative by her side to observe her temperature and do other things such as getting the medicine for her.

"Doctor, let me talk to her. Thank you." Kerry Ye suddenly said.

The doctor glared at him then went out.

Kerry seemed to have thought for a while then he said seriously, "Miss Chu, I have

a family doctor. You can go to my home to get treated, if you don't mind."

"Oh, is it too much for you?" Venus's heart beat violently. She knew he would offer this and pretended to be calm.

"No, not at all. You are an important partner of our company and the most distinguished guest. Now that you are sick with no one by your side, I shouldn't just stand by and watch."

"But..." Venus showed some hesitation.

Kerry saw through her worries and said, "Miss Chu, don't worry, I mean you no harm. I am just doing this for our business."

"No, I am just worried that your wife might get upset when she finds out."

Kerry was stunned for a while, with some sadness on his face. "I do wish she could find out and come back to me to yell at me. At least in this way, I get to see her and know if she's doing well."

Venus felt oppressed and lowered her head. She said nothing else. Why did you have to treat me like that knowing that you're gonna miss me so much now?

Everything was so familiar on the way to Kerry's Villa. Venus felt so dizzy but she couldn't really fall asleep. She's afraid that she might say something stupid while sleeping.

Doctor Han arrived as soon as he got Kerry's call. John the butler and Mrs Qin were standing outside of the gate. Someone who looked like their madam would arrive soon, according to Henry Zhang.

It'd been a long time since the Villa was so lively last time.

When the car stopped, Kerry helped Venus out of the car. Everyone was stunned when they saw her, but they got so surprised when they saw her face.

"Thank you, everyone." She said with a horse voice, with deep emotions in her heart. It was so dark when she left that night, worrying if they would be okay. At the moment, everyone was standing in front of her. What a warm scene to see! Everyone's fine!

John the butler and Mrs Qin looked at each other. Henry was right, she looked exactly like their madam except her face.

"Have you arranged the room?" Kerry asked John.

"Yes, next to your room."

Kerry nodded and helped her walk upstairs.

Everything was so familiar to her, the smell, the decoration and everything else.

She thought she was not attached to this place at all, it turned out she's wrong. She had spent one year here, how could she not feel anything?

When she passed by Kevin Ye's room, she couldn't help turning her head to have a look. There used to be a warm gentleman living here, and finally chose to go to somewhere far away because of her ruthlessness.

When doctor Han arrived with the doctor's prescription and the medicine, Venus was already in bed, with redness of unwell feelings on her face.

"Miss Chu, this is doctor Han." Kerry introduced simply.

Venus nodded at him and said in a light voice, "Thank you."

Doctor Han smiled at her politely too. He heard that she's from a big Hong Kong

family, but he didn't expect she could be so easy going.

"Please take care of her. Let her recover as soon as possible." Kerry said.

"Yes, Mr Ye. Please leave us now." Doctor Han asked him to wait outside.

Kerry turned to Venus and said, "Just let me know if you need anything."

"Thank you Mr Ye." she said.

Downstairs, three people were having a little chat.

"You have to admit that they do look alike!" John said excitedly, "Especially those eyes!"

"Yes, how come there are people who look so much alike!" Mrs Qin said while making porridge. "Is it possible that our young master..."

"Eh-eh!" Henry coughed to remind her that Kerry's coming, and Mrs Qin shut up immediately.

"John, send someone to look after her at night." Kerry sat by the table and rubbed his temple.

John said yes then went out.

Mrs Qin served the food on the table and took a quick glance at Kerry. He seemed to care about this woman. If their madam would come back, is it possible that he would choose to be with this woman? She seemed quite nice.

It was midnight when Venus finished her bottled injections, and she was already asleep soundly.

Doctor took out the needle and touched her forehead to feel her temperature. She still had a little fever.

Out of the acute sense of doctors, Han found it a bit strange that Venus had such smooth skin. When he was about to get close and find out, the door was open and Kerry walked in.

Seeing Venus was asleep, Kerry asked in a low voice, "How is she?"

Han stood straight, "Her temperature dropped a little, but she still has a little fever."

Kerry took a look at this woman and asked in surprise, "One night without blanket and she's sick like this?"

Doctor Han said a few things to the servant and said to Kerry while they were walking out, "It's just a cause. The main reason is that the place and food are making her uncomfortable. She just let it out."

"I see!" Kerry closed the door, "When can she recover?"

"At least two days." Doctor Han estimated.

Two days? So long?

He decided to work in the company this weekend. Thinking that she looked so much like Venus and she's in his house at the moment, he's afraid that he wouldn't be able to control his feelings.

The next day, the sun was warm and bright.

After one night's sleep, Venus felt so much better, but there's still a little fever.

Doctor Han came in. After examining her, Han said mildly, "Miss Chu, you look so much healthier than yesterday. But you still need some bottles of injection today."

"Thank you." Venus was cautious about her behaviors and words. She could not be too naughty and lively as a lady of a rich family. Besides, Han was quite familiar

with her, it's better for her to be careful.

After a while, Mrs Qin came in with a bowl porridge. Venus felt so warm in her heart. Half a year had passed and Mrs Qin looked so much older.

"Miss Chu, doctor Han said you can eat some liquid food, so I made some potato and dates porridge. Please enjoy."

Venus couldn't refuse the kindness of such a nice old lady, so she took over the bowl and said, "Thank you, Mrs Qin."

Mrs Qin was stunned, "You know who I am?"

Venus was dumbfounded by herself as well. She blamed herself in the heart how stupid she was. She explained hurriedly, "Oh, Mr Ye told me that if I need anything I could go to Mrs Qin. I guessed you are Mrs Qin."

Mrs Qin smiled right away, "Yes, yes, if you want anything, just tell me."

"Okay." Venus dared not say anything else and just drank her porridge. She hoped Mrs Qin wouldn't go to ask Kerry about this. She assumed she wouldn't do this. She's safe for the time being.

After two bottles of injections, Venus said she wanted to go around. Han agreed.

Venus wore her shoes and the maid helped her out.

"go to attend your business. Let me walk alone."

"But..." The maid was a bit worried. John had told her to watch her and look after her closely.

"I'll ask for you if I need you." Venus said coldly

The maid dared not disobey. She had to leave.

Venus was free finally. She looked around and saw no one. She went straight to the third floor. She heard from Han that Kerry went to the company, so she had nothing to worry about.

The walked to the third floor step by step and walked to the study. When she was about to get to the door, she heard a voice.

"Miss Chu, what are you here for?"

Venus breathe in cold air. John deserved his name of a good butler. He came and left with no sound.

"I want to have a look at this villa." she answered calmly.

John said nicely, "Miss Chu, there's nothing worth seeing on the third floor. The view was quite nice in the yard, why not go there?"

"What are in the third floor?" Venus asked in surprise.

"Young master's study room, a movie room and a paint room."

Venus was amazed, "A paint room" She had no memories of this paint room.

When was it there?

"Yes." after Venus disappeared, Kerry asked john to refurnish this room and made it into a paint room. It's just, Kerry had never set foot in here again since it's done. Kerry hoped to surprise her when she should come back.

"Can I go in and have look?" Venus asked.

John was a bit embarrassed. "Sorry Miss Chu. No one is allowed in here without young master's permission."

Eh...well. So be it.

"Can I go to the study room to find a book?" Venus asked.

“sorry too, Miss Chu. Not allowed.” John answered with no emotion.

Venus was so angry. She smiled coldly, “Mr Ye has so many restrictions!”

“Sorry.” John apologized.

Venus took a deep look at the study room and left the third floor.

John was a bit confused. She looked like she came to the third floor on purpose, but why? There’s nothing valuable here.

When she came to the second room, Venus headed to her own bedroom. Then when she reached the gate, she realized that she’s not living here. So she hurriedly walked to the opposite direction.

Oh Lord! Luck that no one saw this. She hurriedly went back to her own room.

How terrible a person’s habit could be that it was still controlling her.

But she was curious what her bedroom had become of. Did Kerry throw away all her things?

When she came back to her room, she sat on the bed with her arms around her knees. She tried hard to enter this villa, how could she give up so easily? If she couldn’t make it, she would try next time. There must be a time when John couldn’t notice.

Chapter 176: My Mysterious Husband

0 19 minutes read

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 176 Suspicion after Revealing Flaws (1)

“When is he free?”

“Sorry, you’ll have to ask the manager’s secretary about that. If you’re in a hurry, you can leave your contact and I’ll tell the secretary.”

Venus shook her head, “No need, I’ll come back next time.”

Walking on the entrance of the company, Venus looked back at the towering building and thought, she didn’t need that much money, since her brother had left her enough, and she wouldn’t be able to manage the company, so maybe this was the best end, Mu’s Group enterprise was no longer hers, but as long as it could survive for a long time and continued to create value, the efforts of her parents and brother won’t be in vain. It would be enough to support the people who work here.

While going downstairs, a man rushed over, and before Venus could dodge, he knocked her to the ground with a thud.

“Venus?”

Venus’s heart was touched. She had just mentioned him and now she saw him, what a coincidence.

Raising her head, Venus was surprised. It had been such a long time since they had seen each other, the once handsome uncle Changrui Mu had actually had grey hair and looked a dozen years older.

Changrui was surprised to see her face, then said, “I thought it was that girl who had come back.” Without saying no apology, he went straight in again.

Venus was furious, “Hey, won’t you say sorry if you knock someone down?”

Changrui turned back and mocked, “Little girl even has quite a temper. Haven’t

your parents taught you to speak politely to the elders?”

“Only if the elder is worthy of respect,” Venus sized him up and said deliberately,

“Do you think you’re worthy of my respect, uncle?”

Perhaps this sound of “uncle” upset Changrui, so he suddenly became furious,

“Uncle? Are you blind? Who is the uncle?”

Venus was not willing to show her weakness. Once she was just too submissive to this elder, so she was deceived by him in various ways.

“Alas! Is there someone else here?”

Changrui was over fifty years old. And he didn’t own the company, and his wife abandoned him. There was even a mistress with a baby asking for money every day. He really ran out of way out.

Now when this woman said he was old, he suddenly remembered those dirty words from the mistress. He became furious. Regardless of the grace, he initiated a quarrel with Venus, “little girl, what are you talking about?”

“It’s normal for me to talk. Uncle, even if you’re old and blurry-eyed, you can’t hit someone and refuse to apologize,” Venus said angrily, as she saw a number of passers-by casting their eyes over. Not wanting to attract attention, Venus patted the dust on her body, “Such an unlucky day. Uncle, I advise you to go out carefully in the future, since there are a lot of cars on the road. “

“Hey, little girl, who are you cursing?”

“I didn’t curse anyone. I was just kindly reminding you. Good-bye!” Venus went down the stairs with her bag.

“Stop right there!” Changrui shouted from behind. Seeing that Venus was still walking forward, he took a few steps forward to go after her. Before he was about to tug on her arm, he was fiercely blocked by a woman.

Changrui stopped and glared angrily at the woman blocking his way, “Who are you? Why are stopping me?”

The woman wore a pair of large sunglasses, flaming red lips, a fitting camouflage t-shirt camouflage loose pants, and a pair of high heels, with ten toes exposed, all small and delicate, and painted with bright red nail polish.

The woman cupped her hands in front of her chest and scoffed, “How about you apologizing for the girl?”

Changrui was shocked by the woman’s power, but he did not want to lose face. He still argued, “What’s the business with you?”

The woman snorted coldly. “Come on. If you dare to touch her today, I’ll let you know how the word of justice.”

Changrui saw that this woman was not easy to fight again, so he glared at her and said nothing and ran away.

Venus worshipped this beauty at this time. She liked this kind of chivalrous woman who gave a helpful hand for the most in her life. Suddenly she was so fond of her.

“Thank you, lady.” Venus quickly came up and said.

The beauty took off her sunglasses, revealing her beautiful eyes, with a heroic

spirit between her eyebrows. She smiled and looked at Venus, "How feeble you are. How can you stand when you run into this kind of man?"

Venus was surprised by her beauty for a few seconds and smiled in a daze, "I didn't want to get into trouble and he's old"

"It's because of people like you that there are more and more unreasonable people." The beautiful girl said as she walked towards her car, "Okay. When you come across this kind of thing in the future, be tough. Don't be bullied and cry afterwards."

Venus nodded in agreement, "Lady, let me treat you with dinner."

"No need. I have things to do in Sky City."

Venus heard the implication of the words and asked quickly, "Aren't you from Sky City?"

"No, What's wrong?" The lady arrived at the car and leaned on the carriage and asked her with a smile.

Venus answered quickly, "I'm familiar with Sky City. If you want to do something, maybe I can help."

The lady looked at her, "I'm just saying some words for you, and you don't have to thank me so much."

"It's a small thing for you, but a big thing for me."

In the meantime, the beauty frowned, thought about it and said, "Well, it just happened that I'm looking for someone who isn't very easy to find. I might make it with less time with your help."

"Sure." Venus stretched out her small white hand, "Hello, my name is Yan Chu."

The lady also reached out to hold her hand, "Hello Yan Chu, I'm Xiran Xiao."

"What a lovely name." Venus sighed honestly.

"Let's go. Get in the car."

After communication for a while, Venus knew that Xiran had a friend who was sick, and she came to Sky City to find an old doctor who had long retired. She wanted to see if she could help her friend. However, she only knew the name of this doctor, and nothing else.

After hearing this, Venus admired Xiran even more and couldn't help but looked at her with admiration.

"Why are you looking at me like that?" Xiran turned around to look at her and asked with a smile.

"You're so nice to your friends." Venus sighed forlornly. Her friend was all about counting on her.

Xiran smiled covertly, "Maybe, because he's a handsome guy."

"Lol, is that so? Let me meet him sometime." Venus said without thinking, and only after saying that did she feel a little rash. Would it be rude for someone who only met for the first time?

Xiran felt her regret and comforted her, "Okay, but he's not in Sky City. When you

have time to go to G City, I'll take you to meet him."

Venus was comforted. She was more and more affectionate with Xiran. This was the first time she had this kind of feeling towards someone. She always felt that there was a kind of magic in this woman, which attracted people closer.

"Didn't you say you were familiar with Sky City? Then help me look for this doctor."

Venus took out her phone. As for finding someone, Kerry was the expert.

When Xiran said just now, she instantly thought of Kerry.

Venus apologized, "I'm sorry. I just lied, I'm actually not too familiar with Sky City, but don't worry, I have a friend who will definitely be able to help, I'll call him now and ask him."

Xiran smiled bitterly. She was really interesting.

In the conference room of Yehuang Group.

The meeting was going on in a serious atmosphere, but Kerry's phone suddenly rang. He was going to hang up, but when he saw the incoming call, he signaled for everyone to continue but he went out to answer the phone.

"Hey, Mr. Ye. I'm begging you for one thing." After the call was answered, Venus said straightforwardly.

"What is it?" Kerry had a pleasant voice and a hint of gentleness in his eyes.

"I have a friend who is looking for a retired doctor in Sky City. Can you help?"

Kerry agreed without thinking, "Send his name to my phone."

"Okay, thank you." After saying that, without a word of nonsense, Venus hung up the phone.

Kerry was stunned for a few seconds. Seen from her attitude, she really didn't treat herself as an outsider anymore?

Xiran watched her finish texting and tried to ask, "Is this Mr. Ye you're talking about Kerry from Yehuang Group?"

"Yes. Do you know him?" Venus didn't avoid anything, nor did she need to.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 176 Suspicion after Revealing Flaws (2)

Xiran shook her head. "I don't know him, but just heard about him, a very powerful person." From this, Xiran was somewhat impressed with this so-called Yan Chu. She didn't expect that the naive girl would actually know someone so famous in Sky City, and she was not polite in when asking for help. It seemed that this Yan Chu had a powerful background.

"So now what? We don't need to be wandering around Sky City. We can find him until Kerry sends a message?" Venus asked for her opinion.

"Fine." Xiran parked her car in front of a coffee shop nearby.

After a cup of coffee, Xiran had a general understanding of Yan Chu, who turned out to be a rich lady from Hong Kong, but she was not pampered at all. On the contrary, she was very open-minded, which was very much to her liking.

The two women liked each other. Talking from traveling to hobbies, soon, they ignited a spark of friendship.

While Xiran was talking about her hiking expedition to a primitive forest, Venus's phone rang, and it was from Kerry.

"Mr. Ye, did you find it?" Venus asked evenly.

"I found it, and I sent it to your phone."

"Ah, thank you. I told you can find it." Venus said smilingly.

"Call me again if you have any problem."

"Okay, bye."

Hanging up the phone, Venus saw a message on her phone attaching with an address, which happened to be an address she knew.

"Let's go."

Xiran did not expect things to go so smoothly, and was in a good mood, "It looks like I went out and met someone with a powerful background today. I had been worried about finding it when I came to Sky City."

Venus smiled from her deep heart. It had been a long time since she had chatted with a girl in her age like this, and it felt so good to have a friend.

Venus intimately took her arm and smiled gently, "You're the one who's precious to me. Hurry up and go. I'll buy you dinner after finding him."

After arriving at the destination, she knocked on the door, Xiran took the thick medical records and went in, while Venus waited at the door. This was the privacy.

After waiting downstairs boringly in the community for more than half an hour, Xiran dejectedly came out. She showed a helpless smile.

Venus understood what it meant, so she didn't ask her about the result, but just went up to hold her and said, "Don't be discouraged. There are so many doctors in this world, and your handsome friend will be fine in the end."

"I hope so." Xiran sighed. In fact, she just came over to try, after hearing that this retired doctor had been excellent in treating vegetative patients. She never thought that he was helpless after reading the medical records.

In order to comfort Xiran, Venus found the most distinctive restaurant in Sky City. Nothing couldn't be solved after a meal.

After eating, Xiran was going to return to G City. Venus was a little reluctant, "I feel like I'm going well with you, and I didn't expect to have to part with you so soon."

Xiran also found this little sister very interesting, squeezing her little finger, "Call me when you are free, or come to G City to find me."

"Okay, then be careful when driving."

Xiran reached forward and hugged her, turned around and got into the car. She put on sunglasses, waved her hand towards her, and went away.

Venus stood on the roadside and watched for a long time before she walked to the hotel. She felt upset. If Xiran one day found out that she was not Yan Chu, would she still be friends with her?

.....

A few days later, Kerry received a special phone call from Venus's school, as she

couldn't be found, so she could only call him.

"Mr. Ye, this is Venus's teacher, Xiaohua. She will be graduating soon, but Venus hasn't done her graduation thesis, graduation defense or anything. When exactly will she return to school?" Her tone was quite mild, and if it was Venus herself who answered this call, she would probably have already scolded away. Did you still want the diploma?

Kerry got up and walked to the floor-to-ceiling window, and said clearly and coldly, "Venus is not in China for this period of time. As for the graduation thesis and defense, I will go over to the school to communicate."

Xiaohua choked and complained, "I originally wanted her to speak as an outstanding representative. She can't come to even take the graduation photo?"

"Yes."

"Okay, I got it. Goodbye Mr. Ye."

"Wait," Kerry suddenly remembered something and called out to her, "May I ask when you are holding the graduation ceremony?"

"Day after tomorrow."

"Thanks."

.....

Venus was leaning against the elevator, wondering, after two or three days, why Kerry suddenly called her out? The car was waiting at the door and Venus sat in the passenger seat and asked him, "Where are we going?"

"Didn't you say you were going to take me out to dinner? You'll know when we get there." Kerry started the car, "Buckle up your seat belt."

"Oh," Venus pulled the seatbelt buckle, "I thought you forgot about this."

"I've been too busy for the past few days to think about it, but I happen to be free today."

Kerry was wearing casual clothes today, with a simple white t-shirt, a pair of blue jeans and a pair of white sneakers. He looked much younger.

The car quickly drove away from the hotel, when Venus casually turned on the car stereo, melodious music drifted out.

Kerry looked at her. The kind of doubt in his heart came again. Why Yan Chu was so familiar with moving his things? And she made it at will.

Venus noticed that he was looking at her and became tensed, thinking to herself that there wasn't anything wrong with her, "What's wrong?"

Kerry focused his gaze forward, "Nothing."

Venus was sitting squarely on the seat, not daring to speak again.

The car drove on the road, gradually, Venus found the route familiar. This seemed to be the road to her school. What was he going to do in her school?

Sure enough, ten minutes later, the car stopped at the parking lot in front of the school.

Being chilled, Venus calmly asked, "Are we going to school?"

Kerry went around to the back seat and took out something to carry on one

shoulder, "Well. Yes."

"What for? Aren't we going to enjoy dinner?" Venus was a little nervous.

"I have something to do, and we will go for dinner afterwards." Kerry stepped forward and looked back at her, seeing that she was standing in the same place and didn't understand. Venus had no choice but to force herself to follow.

The school was filled with the scent of departure. There were graduates taking pictures in their bachelor's uniforms.

Venus's pace was getting slower and slower, and she remembered that these were the days when she graduated from the university.

Kerry took the dv out of his satchel, opened the lens and carefully filmed.

"Mr. Ye, what are you filming?" Venus was a little curious.

Kerry didn't look back, but said gently, "Today was originally my wife's graduation ceremony, but she's not here. I wanted to take pictures of these and give them to her when she comes back, so that she wouldn't miss the most important day of her life."

The man's words were soft, but as hard as a jackhammer stone, which slam on Venus's heart, making her a little breathless.

Kerry, why were you doing all these things? Why did you do these touching things when you knew I didn't like you and wouldn't love you?

Venus's eyes were a little wet. Being afraid that he would see them, she even lowered her head to wipe them away, and quickly caught up with him.

Along the way, she saw many girls in bachelor suits taking photos next to the school's iconic buildings. They were mostly from one dormitory. Venus remembered the member of her own dormitory. In order to make her live a little better, her brother chose a two-person dormitory, and her roommate was Xinyou Qiao.

Nowadays, after such a long time, when walking on the familiar campus, Venus remembered the one who brought about endless sorrow for her and found it a pity. Even without her, she might also not get along well with Kerry.

The beautiful men and women would always attract a lot of people's attention, especially Kerry was also holding a dv shotting randomly. Some girls thought he was one who studied here before, pushing and shoving over to want to take pictures with him. However, he refused them all.

When she reached the school building in the design department, Venus saw many familiar figures. Her classmates and teachers were taking graduation photos in front of the school building.

All the teachers who had taught her for four years, both kind and serious, were smiling before the camera.

Originally, there would have been a place for her there, but now, she could only stand here, silently watching.

She could no longer held back tears, and instantly cried.

Kerry turned around with the dv and was trying to tell her that this was his wife's class. She was shocked by the tears in her eyes. Why was she sad? She was not

Venus

“Why are you crying?” Kerry stared straight into her eyes, as if to see something in her eyes. There was an answer in his heart that desperately needed to be confirmed.

Venus broke into a smile, “I remember the time when I graduated and just felt the same way.”

“Yeah?” Kerry walked over to her step by step.

Venus wiped her tears naturally as she laughed and said, “Yeah, I hugged and cried with my friends when I graduated, and now I think of myself when I see them.”

Kerry lowered his eyes to carefully examine her, Yan Chu, was that really the case?

“Why are you looking at me like that? Do I still have to lie to you?”

Kerry looked at her deeply, “No, I just thought you were quite sentimental.”

“Yeah.” Venus crossed over to him and walked forward.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 176 Suspicion after Revealing Flaws (3)

Kerry Ye turned around to look at her back, mixed feelings inside. When he came to school today, the car involuntarily parked in front of the hotel, perhaps was still a little doubt, wanting to test her, but now that he had tested, he only believed half of her answer.

Yan Chu, if you were Venus Mu, why would you appear as the young lady of MK, which was real.

If you were not Venus, why was it such a coincidence? And it just happened to appear beside me.

Kerry always felt there was someone controlling it behind the screen, but he was in a mist, seeing nothing.

It seemed like he had to learn another superpower so that he could read her mind.

While wandering around the school later, Venus didn't dare to show any strange behavior as she noticed that Kerry had already started observing her.

When she arrived at the faculty building, Kerry asked her to wait here while he went up to do some business.

Venus looked at the familiar and unfamiliar faces coming and going, which she was so envious. When would she be able to live such a leisurely life? No hook up, just a peaceful life with her child.

“Hello, may I ask which grade are you in?” A clean-cut boy blushed and asked her, and there were a few other boys far away focusing on them.

Venus laughed, for she had been accosted before at school, but not so directly.

She didn't say anything and pointed at the building behind him.

The boys were embarrassed, “You're a teacher?” Venus nodded.

The boy's face turned sullen and he looked at her suspiciously with incredulity in his voice, “You look so young, how can you be a teacher? And I haven't seen you at school either.”

“Boy, I’ve just finished my interview and I’m waiting for the results, so if I’m lucky enough, you’ll see me next semester.” Venus was talking nonsense.

The boy was stunned by her words, scratching his head and apologizing. He then quickly turned around and ran away, with several boys also running away, with heckles.

At that moment, Kerry came out, looking at that direction, and asked her, “Miss Chu, what’s going on?”

Venus looked like she was feeling good about herself, “It seems like I’m still young, for there are boys hitting on me.”

Kerry raised his eyebrows and laughed, “Then how do you answer him?” Kerry didn’t feel angry. If it was someone who accosted Venus, he definitely would piss off.

“I said, I’m a teacher who just came to apply for a job, so he ran away.” Venus was a little shy, “I’m not bad and teacher-student love is also quite good. Why run away?”

“Maybe he thinks that it’s still little easier to hook up with a student.” Kerry teased her.

Venus no longer dwell on this issue. Seeing the graduation certificate in his hand, her breath stalled for a second or two, calmly asked, “This is…”

“Oh, this is my wife’s diploma and degree certificate. I help her get it since she’s not here.”

Although there was no thesis or graduation answer, but with Kerry’s power and means, it was not a big deal for him to get them.

“May I have a look?” Venus tried her best to act calm, though inside she was already excited.

Kerry handed them to her, keeping observing her expressions.

Venus flipped the diploma open, on top of which an ID photo, taken just at the end of college. The one on the photo was naïve and happy, with bright smile.

She knew he was looking at her, so she didn’t dare to have too many expressions on her face, so she just smiled and said, “Your wife is pretty.”

“Thank you. She is.”

“Costume design?” Venus pretended to be surprised, “The same major as mine?”

“Yes, she’s a very agile and talented fashion designer, and if… I think she’s going to do great things in fashion world.” Kerry said seriously, whose tone was all of pride.

Venus didn’t expect him to be so sure of her work, making her happy, but she couldn’t show it.

After the work was done, Kerry said as he headed out the north gate of the school, “Well, now it’s time for Miss Chu to treat me. Let’s go.”

“Isn’t the car parked over there? Are we walking there?” Venus looked curious.

Kerry glanced at her, “Well, it’s not far away. There are many restaurants near the north entrance of the school, but it’s up to Miss Chu to see if you can accept it.”

Venus knew where he was talking about, which aroused her interest, “As long as it’s delicious food, there’s nothing that can’t be accepted. Also, we two have known each other for so long and you have helped me several times. Don’t call Miss Chu or Mr. Ye, just Yan Chu and Kerry, OK?”

When he heard Kerry, he hesitated for a moment. Venus had never called him Kerry, but always Kerry Ye.

“Sure, Miss Chu...Yan Chu.”

Venus nodded her head with great satisfaction, “That’s right, Kerry.”

Kerry was somewhat moved and his eyes were filled with tenderness.

They then arrived at the north entrance of the school, when was about to be lunch time, so there were many students.

“Hurry up and tell me, which one is better?” Venus seemed to be excited. But she knew that she knew better than him.

Kerry took her to the rice noodle shop that she once ate with Venus, and said with smile, “How about this one?”

Now as a girl from Hong Kong, of course Venus didn’t know what was good here, so she just followed Kerry.

“Did your friend find a doctor that day?” Kerry suddenly asked.

“Yes, but it doesn’t seem good. She was unhappy after coming out of the doctor’s house.” Venus stretched her chin in a low mood.

“Oh, didn’t you say last time that you didn’t have any friends in City A? Where did he come from?”

Venus smiled mischievously, “It’s the one I met that day. She’s very nice, and helped me a little, and she’s also very pretty.”

During their talking, the dishes were served. Kerry pretended to wipe his chopsticks, but saw her add ingredients in the same way as Venus...

It seemed that Kerry needed to reinvestigate the young lady of Chu family. Born in Hong Kong and studying in Europe, she would actually know how to eat rice noodles, and the way she ate was too similar to Venus.

They both picked up some into a small bowl to cool it, and eat noodles before vegetables.

How could there be so many coincidences in the world? Kerry didn’t believe it.

“Yan Chu, did you really have a secret? If there was one, I hope it’s the one I was most looking forward to.”

...

Chapter 180: My Mysterious Husband

0 21 minutes read

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 180 Truth Exposed, Memories Was Hurtful (1)

Actually, it was not that Xinyou Qiao had changed, but that night Xinyou went back with a high fever. She stayed in the hospital for two days before she recovered. She called Kerry Ye when she had a fever, but he hung up on her. At that moment, Xinyou’s heart became even harder.

Since she couldn’t ruin Kerry, she would ruin his feelings and leave him alone for the rest of his life.

Venus Mu was surprised why Xinyou didn’t come to see her when she ran into Xinyou this afternoon.

But she looked much more haggard and pale than she had the two days ago.

“Miss Chu, I want to talk to you.” Xinyou’s voice was hoarse.

Venus, who had just returned from a walk, wiped the sweat from her forehead and said, "You and I have nothing to talk about."

"Of course we don't have anything to talk about, but what if we're talking about Kerry?"

Venus thought that she was finally here, but her face showed she did not care. She shrugged her shoulders and said, "Well. I'm free anyway. There's a tea house just around the corner. Let's go there."

As soon as they stepped out of the neighborhood, two men followed behind them.

The tea house was quiet, and the waiter led the two to a quiet private room.

"May I ask what tea you two would like?"

"A pot of the Longjing tea." Venus said.

"Okay. Coming right away, please wait a moment for the two of you."

Not long after the waiter went out, a beautiful woman in a cheongsam came in with the tea and nodded at them. Then she got down on both knees and began to rinse the teapot with hot water, put in the tea leaves, and brew. Only after pouring the tea once more into the teapot did she serve the tea with both hands. Venus liked to quietly watch the beautiful woman do this set of actions as if she was admiring a work of art.

But Xinyou didn't like it. She was preoccupied with how she would convince this seemingly good but actually powerful woman in front of her to leave Kerry later.

With a cup of tea in her hand, she politely curtsied slightly to the waiter and then carefully tasted the tea.

"Miss Chu, I'd like to talk to you alone." She was anxious and said to her.

Venus smiled inwardly and after taking a sip of the fragrant tea, she said to the waiter, "We'll help ourselves."

"Yes, please savor it."

The green bamboo outside the window rustled in the wind. Venus calmly waited for her to speak.

"Miss Chu, I think you know why I'm looking for you." Xinyou said with a bad tone.

Venus looked at her with a faint smile, "How am I supposed to know if you don't tell me?"

Hearing this, Xinyou was tongue-tied but was quite magnanimous, "Then I'll be straightforward. I came to find you today to tell you that it's impossible for you and Kerry to be together in the future."

Venus wasn't surprised at all. She just sipped the tea in the cup a little bit and smiled, "Miss Qiao, my relationship with Kerry shouldn't have anything to do with you."

Xinyou snickered, "Miss Chu, I remember the last time you said at the restaurant that I wanted to intervene in someone else's marriage as a mistress, so what are you doing? Aren't you destroying other people's families too?"

"Miss Qiao is truly eloquent. But I'm disappointed for you. Kerry and I are just

business partners. We might just have a better relationship in private.”

Xinyou would not believe her words and she had this look on her face that showed stop lying, “I can tell at a glance whether you are ordinary friends or not. Besides, the way Kerry looks at you is not at all the look of an ordinary friend. Miss Chu, you shouldn’t lie to yourself.”

Venus placed the cup of tea in her hand on the table, slowly poured herself a cup of tea and said, “How he wants to see me is his business. I don’t have the right to interfere.”

Xinyou saw that she didn’t have any intention of giving up Kerry at all. She was agitated, “Do you know why Kerry is interested in you?”

Venus was surprised, “Has he got a crush on me? Miss Chu, you shouldn’t talk nonsense.

Kerry married.”

“But she wife had disappeared. You should know that. It was because his wife disappeared that he was interested in you. Haven’t you ever wondered why a man as good as him would have a crash on you?” Xinyou spoke a bit hurriedly, forgetting about Yan Chu’s identity.

Venus’s face was instantly cold and her gaze was heavy, “Miss Qiao, I don’t feel that I’m any worse than Kerry. On the contrary, I feel that my status and properties are much better than him.”

Xinyou apologized, “I’m sorry. I am wrong. Miss Chu is right. You’re so pretty, smart, and you have such a good family background. So there’s even less need to waste time on a married man, right?”

Venus was tempted to say, “You’re right. I don’t want to waste my time on him at all, but I have to do it now.”

Xinyou saw her frowning without speaking and continued, “Actually, Kerry has a crush on you solely because you’re similar to his wife. He’s just looking for a kind of spiritual sustenance in you. He doesn’t really like you.”

Venus gave a deliberate look of surprise, “Do I look like Kerry’s wife?”

“It’s very similar. Not that it looks much alike, but the whole person is very similar even the voice is exactly the same.” Xinyou was a little excited.

Venus was silent for a while, picking another topic, “Why do you know Kerry so well?”

In order to make her believe her own words, Xinyou sighed and said, “Of course I know him because I used to love him so much that I would even die for him. If it wasn’t for Venus’s appearance, it would have been me who married him.”

Hearing she said this, Venus was in a strange mood. She took the second cup of tea and asked carelessly, “You married him? What does that mean?”

Xinyou hesitated for a moment. In order to let Venus leave Kerry, she started to make up a story, “I met Kerry at the hotel. He was drunk that day so we slept together. I was scared and ran away. His wife, Venus, and I were classmates. She said she was getting married and asked me to be her maid of honor. On the wedding day, I found out that Kerry was the man in the hotel and he had been

looking for me, but it was too late. He and Venus were only nominal couple, which meant a business marriage. At first he loved me, but gradually, he distanced himself from me.”

“Why?”

Xinyou’s face paled, jealousy shining in her eyes, “Venus was the one who was driving a wedge between Kerry and me. She said a lot of bad things about me in front of Kerry and set me up. That’s why Kerry lost trust in me.”

Venus was dumb. This woman was talking and reversing black and white. Didn’t this woman think that the person who was talking about was herself?

Xinyou looked at the shocked expression on her face and thought she believed her words so she was happy, “Miss Chu, I didn’t mean to offend you by coming here today. I just want you to understand the truth of the matter. Don’t be confused by Kerry. If one day Venus comes back, he won’t hesitate to abandon you.”

Venus looked at her calmly, “Miss Qiao, I am now the representative of the Mk Company in Sky City, and Kerry is the president of the Yehuang Group so we will definitely meet often. Miss Qiao, if you want me not to see him, it’s probably impossible.”

Of course Xinyou understood. But as long as Venus believed her words, it was the first step to success.

“I’m not asking you not to meet him. I just want to remind you just to never fall in love with this dangerous man. I’m the biggest victim. His handsome appearance is what attracts women’s attention now, isn’t it?”

Venus was confused and thought that she wanted to marry Kerry, didn’t she?

Why did she have changed her attitude towards him so much?

“Miss Qiao, I don’t quite understand. The first time you ate at the restaurant that day, your attitude seemed”

Xinyou sighed, “I blamed myself for being too naive at the time. I thought that if I died once, he would feel guilty about me and be able to think of me. After that day, I realized that he already liked someone else. He likes you now. Since he doesn’t have a crush on me anymore, why should I bother with him?”

Venus was really surprised that Xinyou would think this way.

She simply said, “Thank you for reminding me. I know what to do.”

Xinyou’s eyes showed the joy of victory, “Miss Chu, that’s all I want to say. I’ll go first.”

Venus nodded.

Xinyou walked lightly on her feet and headed out. As soon as she pulled the door open, she heard Venus ask from behind, “Miss Qiao, there’s one more thing I’d like to ask.”

Xinyou turned around, “Please ask.”

Venus tilted her head and chuckled lightly, “Miss Qiao’s real purpose in telling me this today is to kick out a potential stumbling block like me to pave the way for your own sake, right?”

Xinyou was stunned. This was the first time she had experienced what it was like

to have no good intentions to repay. She suppressed the annoyance in her heart and said icily, "Miss Chu, I've come to give you advice sincerely. If you don't believe me, just wait to be cheated by that scum Kerry. I'm just watching."

"Well. I get it. Take care."

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 180 Truth Exposed, Memories Was Hurtful (2)
Xinyou Qiao still wanted to say something more. But seeing that she didn't care to pour and drink tea, she bit her teeth and walked away.

Venus Mu, who was sitting alone on her knees, suddenly laughed out loud, her voice getting louder and louder. She was a little angry but more than that, she thought it ridiculous. Xinyou would even come to tell a woman personally that Kerry Ye was a scum.

Wasn't he important in her heart?

It seemed that she went to see Kerry again after meeting him for the first time. And this time, Kerry had a bad attitude towards her so much so that she had changed her attitude.

Venus only agreed with her last sentence that Kerry was a scum.

It was true that people who had died once had a higher level of comprehension. But now she also cleared up one thing that the man in the hotel was definitely Kerry without a doubt.

According to Xinyou, Kerry was looking for her at that time. He must hold the design she left in the hotel. Then she remembered that Xinyou hadn't prepared any work for the competition, and the one she submitted was the one she had redrawn that she had lost. And at that time, Kerry was the judge..... So when Xinyou suggested that she wanted to stay at Kerry's house, Kerry didn't object because he recognized the pair of work.....

She later went to see Zihang Lu, who said he betrayed her to Hao Nangong, so he shouldn't be lying. The biggest possibility was that Hao didn't arrive at the hotel in time and was snatched by Kerry. When she confronted Hao, he admitted that it was himself to lie to her.

So far, all the clues fitted.

Venus sat silently on the bag. The breeze blew in through the bamboo curtain, but it couldn't dissipate the hatred in her heart.

Because of Xinyou and Hao, how much inhumane treatment had she suffered?

And Kerry, how would he feel if he ever learned that the person in the hotel was actually Venus? Did he be Surprised, anger or regret?

But what was the point of all this?

That was all gone.

However, out of human instinct, Venus still wanted to see him regret. At that time, she would be very happy.

.....

As soon as Kerry came out of the meeting room, he received a call from his subordinate and was told that Xinyou had gone to look for Yan Chu and they had a

long chat. Later on, Yan spent a long time alone in the tea house before coming out and no one was hurt.

Kerry was not surprised to hear this news. With his knowledge of Xinyou, he was surprised that she didn't go to look for Yan.

But what worried him was what Xinyou said to Yan.

Wandering around the office, Kerry wanted to call Yan to see her attitude but he was afraid that she would notice that he had sent someone to follow her. He thought what kind of excuse he should make.

"Knock, knock, knock-" the knock on the door sounded, Kerry stopped wandering, "Come in."

One of the company's vice presidents pushed the door and walked in with a sad face, "President Ye, something happened."

Kerry frowned, "What's happened?"

"Two days ago it rained heavily and all the rainwater from the site drained into the water fetching pool. The water level in the fetching pool suddenly exceeded the alert level. Because the road was too slippery, a worker just passed by and fell in the fetching pool"

He was startled, "Drowned?"

The vice president said evenly, "No. He was rescued by some workers. Now he has been taken to the hospital."

Kerry was relieved. It was very unlucky that someone died while the project was still under construction and there would be bad public opinion in the community.

"You go to the hospital to visit him on behalf of the company. The medical expenses are the company's sole responsibility," Kerry instructed, but he saw that the vice president was still knitting his eyebrows and asked him, "What else?"

The vice president slumped and said, "The medical expenses are a minor matter. The main thing is that worker. His status is a bit special."

"Special?" Kerry was confused and coldly reprimanded, "Don't swallow your words so much, say what you have to say clearly."

The vice-president looked at him, "He has two cousins who are gangsters and seem to be quite famous. They are now causing trouble at the construction site with their people."

Kerry disdained, "Gangsters? Don't they know that I own the site?"

The vice president giggled without daring to speak. He knew that Kerry had a mob background. But he never dared to ask more. It wasn't an area he could get into.

"Who's at the construction site now?"

"Kai Chen." The vice president said evenly, "Kai is the engineering manager of the company and one of the main managers of this project."

Kerry looked at the watch on his hand, "You go prepare the car. I'm going to go to the construction site."

"Yes." The vice president saw that Kerry personally took actions and immediately ran out to prepare the car.

Kerry paced in the office, bit his lip and dialed a number.

The phone only rang twice before it was answered. The haunting voice on the phone said, "Kerry, what is it?"

He did not frown at once. She still called him Kerry so it seemed that she wasn't much affected by Xinyou.

"Something happened over at the construction site. I'm going over there now. Do you want to go as a representative of the company?"

"Fine, come pick me up. I will wait for you at the gate of the community." Venus didn't hesitate. She didn't have much time and she had to win his trust as much as possible.

Kerry curled his lips, "Well. You can go downstairs. The car will be here in five minutes. Remember to put on flat shoes this time."

"Got it. I'm not an idiot." Venus muttered and she hanged up the phone.

Kerry's heart was inexplicably warm because Venus used to like to talk like this.

Half a minute after the car was parked in front of the community, Kerry saw Yan walk out. Her long hair was tied in the back, and she was wearing a white t-shirt, light-colored jeans, a pair of sneakers on her feet, and a small black shoulder bag behind her.

If he didn't know her, Kerry must have recognized her as a student.

He got out of the car and opened the back door for her.

"What happened at the construction site?"

"Get in the car first and we will talk."

The car drove quickly to the construction site. Kerry gave a general description of what had happened at the construction site and finally said, "You will stand behind me at the construction site later and don't talk."

"Why do you want me to go there?" Venus didn't understand.

Kerry thought about it and said with a light smile, "Just think of it as understanding the situation. You're also in charge so let you understand how difficult our job is and then you'll be less likely to find fault with us in the future."

"You are so wily." Venus smiled.

Kerry relaxed a lot, "Compared to your father, I'm ashamed of myself."

Venus chuckled and she remembered that Xinyou looked for her. After considering for several minutes, she still said, "The friend of yours that I ran into last time, she came to see me this morning."

Kerry turned pale and pretended to ask her, "You mean Xinyou?"

"Yeah. That's her."

Kerry said with a smirk, "I knew she couldn't stay out of my business. What did she want with you?"

Venus turned to look at him and asked, "You want to know?"

"Can't you tell me?" Kerry asked.

"No. I'm afraid you're probably going to be pissed off to hear that."

Kerry was even more curious, "Tell me. I'm not that fragile yet."

Venus turned her eyes and said with a smile, "She told me your love story. She

also said that you're a person who sees a girl and then loves that girl. And she also told me to stay away from you. In short, you are a scum image in her mind."

Kerry was stunned for a second or two after hearing this. Instead of getting angry, he laughed bitterly, sighed and said, "It's good that she thinks that way so she won't keep pestering me."

Kerry was a little surprised by what Xinyou said. He thought that Xinyou was looking for Yan to provoke her but he didn't expect that she went there to ruin his image.

It seemed that she really hated him.

"Are you not angry?"

"I don't care at all what image I am to her because she's nothing to me." Kerry looked into her eyes, "What about you? Do you believe what she said?"

Venus hesitated for a moment, looked him up and down and said, "I think that you're a good person. You're not as bad as she said. Besides, we're partners. No matter what your personal life is, as long as we build this amusement park perfectly, you're a good partner in my mind."

"It's not bad to get such a comment," Kerry said with a light smile. If she was Venus and that was what she was thinking, there was no rush. Take her time. While they chatted all the way, the car arrived at the construction site.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 180 Truth Exposed, Memories Was Hurtful (3)
There was still a lot of mud rot on the site after a heavy rain. Thanks to a concrete road that was repaired in advance, Venus Mu didn't have to step on mud puddles. The crowd of troublemakers could be seen at a glance. Kerry Ye turned back to her and said, "Do you still remember what I said?"

"Yes. I won't give you any trouble. Let's go."

Seeing the leader coming, the boisterous crowd immediately quieted down. Engineering Manager Kai Chen ran over and said respectfully, "President Ye, you're here. Hello, President Chu."

It was not good to call Yan Chu Miss Chu outside so people slowly addressed her as President Chu.

"What's the situation now?" Kerry asked as he strode towards the crowd.

"The troublemakers want huge compensation."

Kerry snorted coldly, "There has to be a reason for that."

He walked up to the crowd and took a cold glance. He immediately saw that the man standing in the second row with muscles was their leader.

He held out his hand and pointed at him, "You. Get out."

Everyone's attention focused over him. The man came out of the crowd with a domineering appearance and a somewhat horizontal tone, "President Ye, what's wrong?"

Kerry asked directly, "Who sent you here?"

The man slanted a glance at his brother beside him in order to give himself courage, "My brother had an accident at your construction site. I came to seek

justice. What's wrong with that?"

Kerry clasped his hands in front of his chest and stared at him gloomily, "Your brother has now been sent to the hospital, and all his medical expenses will be covered by our company and the construction company. We definitely can't treat him badly. What kind of justice do you want to seek?"

"No one knows whether you will compensate us in the end. We need to get our compensation now."

Kerry sneered, "Do you want the money? Do you know who you're asking for money?"

He was frightened at once after seeing his cold eyes. But he'd come all this way and it was too wimpy to leave now.

"President Ye, I know you're powerful in Sky City but it's a fact that my brother is injured in your site. Do you still want to bully the weak with the strong?"

"Bullying the weak with the strong? The idiom is well used. Let me make it clear today, even if I were to pay, I would only give it to the injured worker." Kerry looked one by one, scaring a few people into lowering their heads, "As for you, get back to where you came from. Otherwise, I'll immediately have you accompany your brother to the hospital, but I won't pay for your medical bills."

The few gangsters in the back looked at each other and they all had the urge to run. But the leader in the front was still holding on, "Since we're here today, we won't leave if we don't have a satisfactory result."

"You're pretty tough," Kerry started rubbing his wrists and moving his fists, "I'll ask you guys again who sent you here?"

The man took a step backward and didn't speak.

Kerry thought of a person and smirked, "I know that it's Hao Nangong, right?"

The man looked at him and lowered his head as well.

"Hao really makes troubles all the time. Get lost. I'll pretend this didn't happen today. Now I'll give you two minutes to escape, if you insist on staying"

Kerry said only halfway and a couple of gangsters had long been unable to bear his threats and run towards the site exit. The boss who was left behind panicked when he saw that all the people he had brought had run away.

"There was one minute left." Kerry kindly reminded him.

The man couldn't care about his dignity and ran even faster than his own men.

The people left behind at the construction site were relieved. Kai said admiringly, "President Ye, you're still amazing. You scared them off with a few words. When you didn't come, we almost fought with these people."

Kerry left him a glance and said arrogantly, "In the future, when these people come in again, if you can beat them, beat them all out of the construction site. I'll deal with them if they're maimed or disabled."

Kai was befuddled and thought would this work?

"There's no one I can't handle in the Sky City yet." Kerry patted him on the shoulder, "Keep working."

"Yes....."

Venus saw Kerry return and immediately gave him a thumb up, "Awesome."

Kerry smiled helplessly and rubbed his eyebrows. He was actually very reluctant to solve the problem this way. He hadn't used this kind of approach for a long time. It was just that reasoning with this kind of person won't work so he could only use violence against violence.

"Where do we go now?" Venus followed him and asked emotionally.

Kerry thought, "It's still early in the morning. Let's go to the hospital. In any case, he had an accident at our construction site."

"You're right. Let's go."

.....

After coming out of the hospital, Venus took a deep breath, "Fortunately, you didn't give that guy money just now. Otherwise he would have run away with the patient's compensation."

"Yan, if I can't even think of that, how I manage the Yehuang Group?"

"That's right," Venus said when she looked at the time, "I am off the duty. Can you take me back?"

Kerry asked her keeping a poker face, "Aren't you going to eat?"

"I cook tonight. I don't want to go to a restaurant."

Kerry wanted to have a dinner with her and struggled for a few seconds inward.

He asked, "Then can I go to your house for a meal?"

Venus was surprised and thought with a stare and said, "It could be but there's just enough food in the fridge for me."

"Then we'll go to the supermarket to buy food first." Kerry said decisively, not giving her a chance to refuse.

Venus gazed at him and said seriously, "Well. Then you must first promise me that you won't touch me after you go there."

As she said the last sentence, Kerry clearly saw her face quietly redden.

"I promise you." Kerry solemnly promised.

Venus laughed in her heart, but her face looked reluctant, "I'll just barely believe you for once."

Henry He parked the car firmly in the supermarket parking lot and watched them laughing and joking as they entered the supermarket. He happily pulled out his phone and called John the Butler.

"John, master won't be back for dinner tonight. You tell Mrs Qin to eat less."

"Does master engage in social activity again? Henry, you are here to advise master not to get drunk." John the Butler said worriedly.

Henry laughed, "John the Butler, I'm afraid master won't be able to get drunk today. Don't worry."

"That's good. Too much alcohol hurts the body....." John the Butler said nagging and hung up the phone.

It wasn't even six o'clock yet and it wasn't the weekend so there weren't many people in the supermarket. It had been a long time since he had been to a supermarket and there was nothing he wanted to buy. Even if he wanted something, all he had to do was to tell John the Butler or his assistant and they would put the best things in front of him.

So when he pushed the shopping cart to accompany Yan around the supermarket

so slowly, he felt flesh and peace in heart.

Venus took the items she needed from the shelves. She checked the ingredient description and the calories of each one she got. She put the ones she liked into the shopping cart.

Kerry thought she was only looking at one or two items, but after ten minutes of shopping, she was looking at every one she bought. He couldn't help but be curious and asked "What are you looking at?"

Venus was holding a bag of cookies in her hand, "I see how many calories it has and if it's puffed fried food," she said, putting the cookies back on the shelf and moving on, "I don't eat them because they're unhealthy and fattening."

Kerry swept a glance at her and questioned, "You're not fat."

"No. You don't understand. When I get fat, it's too late. I particularly dislike exercise. Besides, haven't you ever heard of a saying that losing weight is every woman's life's work?" After Venus finished speaking, she saw the vegetable section not far away and quickly walked up.

Kerry picked up those things she had put in the shopping cart and looked at them again and again, not feeling any difference.

"What kind of meat do you want to eat?" Venus saw him follow and turned her head to ask him.

"I can eat anything."

"Then we do not buy meat. Let's eat vegetables." Venus was happy with her decision because she wasn't very good at frying meat right now and it was too much trouble to cut meat.

Kerry was a little helpless and thought why did she ask what kind of meat he wanted to eat?

Venus was picking up the vegetables and Kerry was waiting patiently beside her. He suddenly felt that it was good to live this kind of ordinary life.

Beautiful people would always attract attention, not to mention a man and a woman. Kerry and Venus went around the supermarket for half an hour, earning envious glances from others.

The queue at the checkout was a bit long. There were two little girls standing in front of Venus about fourteen or fifteen years old. They kept looking back at her and Kerry and even turned around and whispered to each other, and then looked again afterwards.

Looked by them, Venus was a little shy but Kerry was aloof as if none of this had anything to do with him.

When they looked back for a third time, Venus couldn't help herself, "Little sister, what are you looking at?"

The little girl blushed and whispered, "We think you and your boyfriend look like two stars but we can't remember."

As soon as Venus heard the word of boyfriend, she frowned and turned back to see that his face expression changed a bit and he smiled helplessly at her.

"Little sister, first of all, he's not my boyfriend. Secondly, we're not celebrities. Don't you know that celebrities wear masks and sunglasses when they go out? What celebrity have you ever seen hanging out in a supermarket so openly?"

Venus was very serious about preaching.

Chapter 182: My Mysterious Husband

0 19 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 182 Spy on that woman (1)

After crying for a few minutes, the fear inside all vented out. Venus Mu gradually calmed down and also came out of Kerry Ye's arms, wiping her tears and sobbing. Kerry got up and took some tissues from the table, "Fine, everything is fine now. Can you still get up by yourself?"

Venus stretched on the ground to have a try, but her legs were numb, and all of a sudden, she sat down on the ground again. She was about to say that she couldn't make it, when her whole body was suddenly lifted.

She was light, like a white feather.

This was the first impression that emerged in Kerry's mind, but then he felt that the smell of her body was so familiar.

Venus was gently placed on the sofa, and when she saw Kerry's purple eyes, she felt the need to be suspicious.

"Kerry... your eyes... and, how did you get in?"

Kerry looked deeply at her and said softly, "I'll explain this to you later, but for now, let's settle the matter at hand."

Kerry poured her a cup of warm water. The two criminals didn't wake up yet.

"What just happened?"

Venus drank some water, feeling herself calming down, and briefly retold what had just happened.

The more Kerry listened, the sullen her face became. Fortunately, he came out of the bathroom at that time, if he was still in the shower, he would definitely not be able to receive this call, while Yan Chu would be raped by these two bastards.

He called Henry with anger in his voice, "Where are the two bodyguards you sent to protect Yan Chu? Where the hell are they? Get your ass over to her apartment immediately."

Venus's eyes widened in surprise when she heard his words, "You sent someone to protect me?"

Kerry looked down at her and admitted, "Yes, you said you didn't need it last time, but this is my territory after all, one more person, one more safety, but I didn't expect this to still happen."

Looking at him, she was unable to tell if he was protecting her or spying on her.

Finding doubts in her eyes, Kerry then said frankly, "You don't have to look at me like that. I don't have to spy on you. We're partners, not rivals."

"Well, I believe you." Venus answered.

"Where is the bodyguard that your father has sent to protect you?"

Venus cried, "I don't know."

"Alright, alright, don't cry. Their purpose should be for the money. Don't worry."

Kerry consoled.

Unexpectedly, Venus shook her head and said, "No, I don't think they simply want money, nor are they for my body. They have other purposes."

Kerry was startled, "Why do you say that?"

Venus remembered the conversation between the two just now and analyzed, "I actually just persuaded the guy who was watching to let them leave with the money and I won't call the police. He later agreed, but it just so happened that the person who took the money came back, who was not happy with the decision, and talked about 'besides'... They didn't say, but I think what they haven't said should be the real reason they chose to stay."

"You mean they didn't come here by mistake, but by premeditation?" "Yes."

Venus nodded very seriously.

At that moment, Henry's call came. "Young master, our men have been knocked out."

"Got it. You come over." Kerry hung up the phone and said to Venus, "You are right. It was premeditated by someone and the bodyguard I sent to protect you was knocked out."

Venus began to fear and her lips trembled, "I don't know anyone in this city, let alone hold a grudge against someone. Who on earth is so cruel that want to kill me?"

Kerry put his hand on hers, whose purple eyes revealed a hint of ruthlessness, "No matter who it is, I will make him get his comeuppance."

Yan Chu was special to Kerry, for she was likely to be Venus. If someone wanted to hurt her, Kerry wouldn't tolerate it. Even if she was not Venus, then she was still his friend, his partner. He would not allow the people around him to be hurt.

The temperature on his hand was felt by Venus, dissipating her fear.

"Stay here." Kerry gently shook her hand. Seeing her nod, he got up and walked towards one of the guys, picking him up by the collar and dragging him to the bathroom.

With a large basin of cold water was pouring down on him, Venus heard coughing and the guy finally woke up.

Then Kerry dragged him back out and threw him next to another man who apparently knew who Kerry was, but he lowered his head, not daring to look at him.

"Tell me, why?" Kerry was condescending and asked him in a cold voice.

The man whispered, "She's alone and I guess she's quite rich."

Kerry kicked him hard in his belly and the man grunted.

"I can't hear you."

The man held his belly and ducked to the side, whose voice was much louder,

"We've been watching her for a few days. Seeing as she's all alone, wearing luxuries, so she must be a rich girl. That's why we..."

"How?"

“We...” The man gulped, tense, “After she first came into the elevator, we came in. Seeing her stop on this floor, and when she left, we went right up to this floor to wait for her back. That’s it.”

It dawned on Venus that it was no wonder she’d thought someone was following her at first, but she thought she was wrong, but they were really following her.

“She then told you guys to take the money and leave, why did you stay?” Kerry gritted his teeth, as if he was ready to punch them on their faces.”

The man looked at his companion who had fallen to the ground and said, stammering, “He’s a very lecherous person, and he can’t hold...ah- when he sees a beautiful woman.”

With a scream, Kerry kicked him in his chest, bending over him with a cold stare and said slowly, “I want to hear the truth.”

“What I’m telling is truth...”

After kicking a few times hard, the man was already a bit weak, but still wouldn’t tell the truth, “Mr. Ye, what I said is true, it’s all truth.”

Just at this moment, someone was knocking on the door. It should be Henry.

Venus was about to get up to open the door, but she saw Kerry pressing his palm downwards, gesturing for her to sit down, and he went to open the door.

Kerry turned towards the door, but the man who was on the ground dying saw the chance and took out the dagger that threatened Venus from behind his waist and pounced on Kerry.

“Kerry, watch out.” Venus screamed.

Without looking back, he kicked backwards into the man’s chest and the man slumped to the ground.

“Hmph, how dare you?” Kerry looked back at him with a sneer and continued to walk forward to open the door.

Outside was really Henry.

Henry knew that he had made a mistake and didn’t dare to look up at the boss. He walked in and when he saw the mess and the two lying on the ground, he felt nervous.

“Young master.” He greeted timidly.

Kerry glared at him with cold eyes, then came to them who couldn’t fight anymore, and snatched the dagger from his hand.

“Actually, I could have killed you with a stab just now, but do you know why I didn’t?”

Kerry’s murderous aura was so strong that the man was too frightened to move.

Kerry slapped him in the face with the dagger and sneered, “Because I don’t want your blood to stain the floor here, but that doesn’t mean that I, won’t kill.”

“Mr. Ye, I really didn’t lie. We really just saw that she was quite rich and wanted to rob some money.”

Seeing that he still didn’t tell the truth, he said to Henry, “Take him out and chop him up and throw him into the sea to feed the fish. I don’t have so much patience. Well, with you being the first, your partner should know what is wise to do. Henry,

what are you waiting for?"

Henry then dragged the man out.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 182 Spy on that woman (2)

The man had heard of Kerry's ruthlessness, but never expected him to be so cold-blooded. He shuddered at the thought that he might become a bloody shredded mass. "Please wait, I'll tell you all."

Henry Zhang stopped, looked at Kerry, and then pushed him to the ground again. "If you had told me, you wouldn't have suffered so much." Kerry paced beside him, flipping the dagger in his hand. "Go ahead."

The man knelt on the floor and gasped, "Some time ago, we lost a lot of money at the casino and were in debt. That's when a man approached us and said he could pay our gambling debts for us, but he wanted us to do one thing for him."

"Go on." said Kerry.

"He said that there was a single woman living in this neighborhood that was very rich and asked us to rape her and send him pictures of us raping her."

Kerry was furious at what he heard. He stopped in front of another man who had been unconscious and seemed to be thinking about what to do with him.

"We watched the neighborhood for several days and noticed that there were several people around to protect her, with no chance of doing anything. When we informed the guy about it, he said he'd take care of it, but as for how, we don't know."

"Well, why did you rob her?" Kerry asked indifferently.

The man wiped the cold sweat from his forehead, "We were thinking that since we're here, we'd make an extra profit, and after the mission is complete, we'll leave from Sky City with the money."

"That's a pretty good plan you guys have." Kerry came up to him, lifted his chin with his dagger and asked word for word, "Who is he?"

The man looked at Kerry's cold eyes and shuddered, "I don't know him."

"Then how will you contact him after you're done?"

"Call him." The man said in a shaky voice.

"You call him right now." Kerry tossed the dagger to Henry and went to the dining room to take a chair and sat across from the man.

Henry took the dagger and placed it directly against his heart. All he had to do was apply a little pressure and the dagger would pierce his heart.

The man took his cell phone out of his pocket and shakily found the number and was just about to dial it when Kerry ordered, "Put it on speakerphone."

Then he pressed the speakerphone and the phone rang three times and there was an answer.

A deep voice came through, "Hello?"

The man took a deep breath and said, "It's me, we've done our job. Where do we meet?"

"Why did it take so long?" The man's tone had a hint of ridicule in it.

The man lifted his eyelids to look at Kerry and made up a lie, "My friend is interested in this girl, so he....."

The man laughed, "I understand. I guess he's never seen such pretty chick, so he"

The man's forehead was sweating. He didn't dare to dwell on this topic as he felt the dagger against his heart had pierced into his skin, "Where do we meet?"

"It's seven forty. Meet me at the bar. I'll meet you there in an hour."

"Okay, I got it."

Hanging up the phone, the man said shakily, "That bar is on the west side of town. It's called Yese Bar. We agreed to meet at Room 106."

"What does he look like?" Kerry asked.

The man recalled a little and said, "He's about thirty-something, small eyes, and about 1.7 meters tall."

"Call Nighthawk and tell him to take a few men there early and bring the man straight to the villa when he catches the man." Kerry said to Henry.

"Yes, Sir." Henry said. Then he went off to make a phone call.

Kerry crossed his legs and stared at the man in front of him, "As for you, what do you think I should do with you?"

The man moved forward and knelt, pleading, "Mr. Ye. I know I was wrong, please let me go. I'll never dare to do it again."

Kerry snorted, snapping harshly, "Now you're begging me. What did you do when she begged you not to rape her?"

"I really know I was wrong," the man suddenly remembered something and pointed to his companion behind him, "It is him. He is the one who tried to rape this lady. I didn't even touch her. "

"Didn't you hold her legs down?" Kerry's blood boiled all over his body as he remembered what he'd seen. "Well, I'll let you live. Tell me your name."

"Yaming Zhou." the man said.

"What Chinese characters is your name?" asked Kerry.

The man didn't know what he wanted, but he still told him the Chinese character of his name.

Kerry gave him a cold look to make sure he wasn't lying and then made a phone call, "Officer Zhao, is there a criminal you're chasing online named Yaming Zhou? He's here with me. You can come and arrest him. I'll send you the address."

Yaming Zhou's face blanched as he heard this. He had done a lot of robberies in the past and had already been blacklisted by the police.

Kerry looked at him after sending the address to Officer Zhao, "I won't kill you, but I have to find a place for you and your partner to stay for your rest of life."

Venus quietly watched all of this and felt a little better about Kerry. She'd thought he'd deal with them both in a cruel way. Ever since she had her child, she didn't want to see him do these cruel things because she was afraid her child would get what should come to his father.

Ten minutes later, a couple of cops arrived. They greeted Kerry and verified that Yaming Zhou was the fugitive they had been looking for.

“There’s another one there. I hit him a little hard, so he passed out.”

Officer Zhao walked over the man, who was lying on his back. He found that this man was also the fugitive they were looking for, but the man had committed much more serious crimes.

“Mr. Ye, thanks for your help. Both of these guys are suspects who are on the run. The fainted one has raped many women,” said Officer Zhao.

Kerry’s expression turned colder, “Officer Zhao, I’d like to kick his ass, can you guys just ignore it?”

Officer Zhao and a few other cops looked at each other and turned around in unison. Kerry strode over to him and kicked him twice in the crotch.

The cops heard a muffled grunt and turned back curiously. There was an excitement in their eyes when they saw what Kerry was doing. They were police who wouldn’t do such a thing, but in their mind they all hated the bastard and wanted to beat him.

“Alright, you can take these two away.” Kerry said with a relaxed face.

Officer Zhao scanned the scene and saw Venus sitting on the couch and said with hesitation, “Mr. Ye, we want this lady to cooperate with the investigation, so we need her to come with us to the police station.”

“Yes, I’d love to.” Venus stood up from the couch. Her face was swollen with bruises, but her eyes were calm, “You can ask anything you want.”

Kerry was a little surprised. He hadn’t expected her to calm down so quickly.

“You guys can ask questions here then. I don’t think there’s any need to go to the police station. She’s an important partner of our company and going to the police station will affect our company’s reputation.”

Officer Zhao agreed and then asked Venus some questions.

.....

After all the questions were asked, Officer Zhao returned the bank cards and cash to Venus. Before leaving, Kerry whispered in his ear, “You must punish these two guys severely.”

“Yeah, they’ll get the punishment they deserve. They’ll have to stay in jail for the rest of their lives.” Officer Zhao said.

After they left, only Venus, Kerry, and Henry were left in the room.

“Yan, you can’t live here anymore.” Kerry said.

Venus’s heart was heavy as she looked at the mess, “Then I’ll have to go stay in a hotel again.”

“You can’t stay in the hotel. You’ll be their target again.” said Kerry.

Venus was surprised, “So where do I go? I can’t go back to Hong Kong.”

Kerry looked at her and said calmly, “You can come to my home and live here for a few days.”

Venus was a little surprised, “Go to your house? Is that appropriate?”

“Your safety is of the utmost importance,” Kerry saw that she was still hesitant, then said, “If you don’t feel comfortable living there, you can move out then.”

Venus hesitated for a moment, “Okay then. I’ll go pack a few clothes.”

Kerry was relieved. He was actually worried that she would refuse. If she didn’t nod, there was no way he was going to force her to do what he said.

Watching Venus go pack, Kerry told Henry to clean the floor with a mop.

“I haven’t done this since I graduated.” Henry thought as he mopped the floor.

However, he was glad he had made such a big mistake and Kerry didn’t chastise him.

Venus packed all the things she needed. The most she had in her suitcase, besides medicines, was clothes.

Before leaving the apartment, Henry turned off all the power.

Kerry took the suitcase from her and took one look at her. There were very visible slap marks on her face.

“Does your face still hurt?” he asked softly.

Venus unconsciously covered her face with her hands. She was afraid that Kerry would see the strange thing on her face, and with her head down she said, “It still hurts a little, but it’s better than earlier.”

“I have some medicine at my house that can reduce the swelling. I’ll bring it to you when we get to my house.”

“Okay, thank you.”

Kerry’s intuition told him that he definitely had something to do with this. Yan Chu had suffered this because of him.

They were all silent in the car as the car drove towards the villa.

Kerry looked at the time on his phone, and it was already 8:30 pm. He just needed to wait for another ten minutes, and then he would be able to know the man behind the curtain.

Soon, the bar was getting crowded. Around eight forty minutes, a man in black short sleeves walked in. He was thin and not very tall, carrying a black leather bag in his hand. He keenly observed the bar for a moment. After not finding anything unusual, he quickly went to Room 106.

A tall man flirting with a pretty girl at the bar suddenly got up, gestured to a few people in the corner, and also walked towards Room 106.

The bar was playing a melodious piano song. A moment later, a sound of punching and kicking came out of the private room, and then someone shouted “help”.

A few minutes later, a group of people came out of Room 106 and a man dressed in black was almost coerced out of the bar.

All the people in the bar seemed not to have seen this scene and still just drank and chatted. Fights like this often happened at the bar, so people didn’t pay attention to it.

In the car, Kerry got a call from Nighthawk and then he ordered him to bring the guys back to the Ye villa right away.

Venus had been looking out the window. When she heard Kerry answer the

phone, she turned to look at Kerry, "They got the guy already?"

Kerry nodded.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 182 Spy on that woman (3)

This time, no matter who it was, he would not let it go.

Venus had gone countless times back to the Ye family's villa. It was a road to hell before. She didn't expect that one day she would return to hell for safety.

It was quite ironic to think about it.

However, she could also search for the villa more comprehensively this time. As long as the treasure map was in Kerry's hand, she would not give up searching for every corner of the villa.

The villa's lights were bright, and John the Butler, stood at the door waiting for his Lord.

When John the Butler saw Venus, he was startled and then smiled mysteriously.

"John, was the room where Yan Chu lived last time being cleaned?" Kerry asked while taking the suitcase from the trunk.

John the Butler hurriedly said, "Mr. Ye and Miss. Chu, please eat something first, and I will send someone to clean the room immediately, and it will be fine soon."

Venus was not in the mood to eat at this time and said listlessly, "I don't want to eat anything."

Kerry looked back at her, "I spent most of the day at the construction site today. I had lunch at noon, and that thing happened in the evening, so my stomach was already empty. If you don't have an appetite, you can drink some soup. Mrs. Qin is good at making soup."

Venus thought for a while and nodded. There was no room for her to take a rest anyway.

Seeing those two people entered the restaurant, Mrs. Qin hurriedly brought over the chicken soup that had been boiled for a long time. Kerry asked her to serve dishes and scooped a bowl of soup for Venus.

Although she was in a bad mood, the smells from the soup made her mouth water.

"Ah -" Venus just opened her mouth to take a sip of soup, the wound on the corner of her mouth was torn again, and she gulped out of pain.

Kerry saw it in his eyes, and his heart ached. He comforted her softly, "If your mouth hurt, then just drink slowly."

"But now I am hungry," Venus lowered her face. The food was in front of her, but she could not open her mouth out of the pain.

"Then, just eat slowly." Kerry was a person who didn't know how to comfort a woman because he has faced brutal competition and his parents' stormy marriage since he was a child.

He didn't understand how other men comforted women, and he couldn't say these words himself.

Venus ate slowly, and Kerry took care of her and put some food on Venus's plate, and the atmosphere was quite intimate.

After drinking a bowl of soup, Henry walked into the restaurant, "Mr. Ye, I have brought the person back."

Kerry's eyes were as hard as flint, and he put down the chopsticks in his hand and wiped his mouth, "You eat slowly, I'll go over and take a look."

Venus nodded, and she didn't want to know who was behind the scenes. But she knew that this person must know Kerry, and it was likely to be...

The thin man in the living room was severely battered about the head and face. He couldn't help but tremble when he saw Kerry.

"Who is your boss?" Kerry asked directly.

The man lowered his head and said nothing.

"Henry, pull out one of his teeth," Kerry said coldly on the sofa, and he looked like a high-ranking person who could dominate the fate of others.

The two bodyguards swiftly stepped forward and grabbed the man's shoulders, and lifted his face. Henry found a delicate hammer from nowhere, opened his mouth, and raised his hand, and was about to knock it down.

"Stop, stop, I will tell you!" The man paled with fright.

Henry stopped, and the two bodyguards let go of him.

"Who is she?" Kerry asked.

"Xinyou Qiao."

Kerry closed his eyes, and he knew it was her. Besides her, who could aim at Yan in Sky City like this?

"How could she have so much money?" Kerry was confused.

The man shook his head, "I don't know."

Could Hao give her the money? Did he pay for it voluntarily?

It seemed that he had to ask her in person.

"Henry, drive the car." Kerry got up and walked towards the restaurant, while Venus was still drinking soup slowly.

Hearing his footsteps, Venus turned her head and looked at him. Kerry took a deep breath and said, "I am the one who gets you into trouble, and that person is Xinyou."

Venus also had guessed right about it when she heard this name.

She had hard luck for knowing such a persistent woman.

"Are you going to find her now?" Venus asked, watching him roll up his sleeves.

"Yes, I must solve this trouble thoroughly, otherwise..."

"Don't kill her." Venus interrupted him, and Kerry raised his eyes to look at her. Indeed, he wanted to kill her just now.

"Don't kill her." Venus looked at Kerry calmly, "No matter what happens, don't kill anyone. God is watching us from heaven. If she did a lot of bad things, God would not let her go unpunished. So, please don't kill anyone."

Kerry's heart was beating fast. She was afraid that if he killed someone today, he or her child would experience its comeuppance one day.

"Okay, I promise you."

Kerry suddenly wanted to hug her, but he held back his impulse.

"When John cleans up the room, you can just go to rest early and don't overthink."

"I know. I'm fine." Venus was telling the truth. She has experienced more cruel things than this afternoon, and it was nothing for her. When that man rushed

over, if Kerry did not receive this call, she would survive even if he raped her. She was not stupid to commit suicide for this thing, and she still needed to take care of her child.

Kerry looked at her with deep eyes, then turned to look for Xinyou.

After the meal, John walked over and said respectfully, "Miss Chu, the room has been cleaned, the sheets and quilts have been changed, and the luggage was in your house. And here is the ointment that Mr. Ye asked me to give you before he left. You can use it before going to bed at night, and you will feel much more comfortable. If you need anything else, you can find me."

"Thank you, John." Venus's heart turned warm.

John the Butler lowered his head. When he heard this, he was close to shed tears because he thought of the young lady, that kind girl, every time she would also say 'thank you' to him.

The tone was exactly the same.

As she was about to go upstairs, Mrs. Qin stopped her, holding a small bowl with three eggs in it.

"Miss Chu, these are boiled eggs, and they are very hot. You can peel them off and roll them on your face. It is very effective for reducing swelling."

Venus's eyes were wet. There were still many kind people here.

Chapter 184: My Mysterious Husband

0 19 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 184 A Passionate Kiss (1)

Most of the books owned by Kerry were about finance and economics. She picked a book up and flipped through it, and there was nothing in it. So she picked another book and did the same thing. Soon, she flipped through all the books on the bottom shelf. And at that time, John knocked on the door and walked in with a glass of hot water.

"Miss Chu, please drink some water." John placed the glass on a table, and he glanced at the book Venus was holding, and found it was a book about geography.

"Miss Chu, are you interested in geography?" He asked.

Venus froze. She soon realized John was looking at the book she was holding, and she recovered herself and said: "Oh, not very much. But Kerry's books are so specialized and boring. And this is the only one I can read."

"Oh, I see. I'll leave you to your reading. Call me if you need anything."

"Thank you."

John walked out of the room. He leaned against the door and listened, but he could only hear the sound of turning pages. "What is she looking for?" He thought. Venus couldn't reach the books on the top shelf, so she grabbed a chair and stood upon it. She focused entirely on those books, and she paid no attention to the bookshelf so she didn't notice the little button on the shelf.

An hour later, Venus had searched among all the books. And she then opened all the drawers and looked behind all the paintings hanging on the wall. But she found nothing. She sat on a chair, feeling exhausted. "Where can it be?" She

thought to herself.

She drank the water in a gulp and decided to look for it in other places.

“Wait a second. I haven’t searched Kerry’s bedroom yet. The chance is slim but it’s worth a shot.” She thought. “Tomorrow is Saturday and Kerry will be home. So I must hurry.”

So Venus went to the second floor. She looked around and found there was no one nearby, and she moved slowly to Kerry’s bedroom. She pulled the door handle, opened the door, slid into his room, and shut the door behind her quickly. Everything in Kerry’s bedroom looked exactly the same as always. The curtain, the carpet, the armchair in the balcony. Nothing changed. The sheet on the bed was still the blue one. And two pillows were placed on the bed.

“Wait a second. Two pillows? He really believes that I will come back, doesn’t he.” Venus thought.

There was a cabinet and a wardrobe in the bedroom. In the cabinet there were some magazines Kerry loved to read before sleep. And in the wardrobe there were some of his fancy suits, and three black wallets, which were empty.

“Where the hell did he hide the treasure map? Did he bury it under the ground?” She thought.

Venus’ spirits sunk. She was about to leave the bedroom, but before she walked out, she noticed there is a safe behind the wardrobe. She got excited. She walked towards it and tried to open it.

Surprisingly, the safe was not locked at all. She opened it with ease. But when she looked into it, she found the safe was filled with cash. There were at least five hundred thousand in there. Venus couldn’t understand why would he keep so much money in an unlocked safe.

“He is obviously overconfident with the security of his villa. But I guess no one has the guts to steal Ye Family’s money.” Venus thought.

“Miss Chu?” John called her suddenly. “Where are you? It’s time for lunch.”

Venus rushed to the door and listened. She walked out of the room when his footsteps receded. She then stayed at the hallway for two minutes before she went downstairs and towards the kitchen.

“John, are you looking for me?”

John was arranging the chopsticks. He said smilingly: “It’s time for lunch. I couldn’t find you anywhere, so I called out to you.”

Venus scratched her head and said: “Eh, I was just in the bathroom.”

“Oh, I see. Now have lunch.” John kept setting the table. A flicker of a smile crossed his face, because he knew Venus was lying.

Venus took a nap in the afternoon. When she woke up, she walked around the villa aimlessly in the hope of stumbling into the treasure map.

John called Kerry and reported to him what she had been doing all day. “She is now playing with these ornaments. This morning she went to your study and your bedroom.”

“Alright. I know.” Kerry hung up the phone. He swiveled the chair and called his secretary and said: “Secretary Liu, bring me the tourist brochure of this city, the one you made last time.”

“Yes, sir. I’ll be there in a minute.”

.....

It was late in the afternoon when Kerry went back home. Venus was at that time throwing stones into the lake. She was just too bored.

“The lake will be filled by your stones if you keep throwing.” Kerry walked towards her at a leisurely pace. The sun was setting. The sky behind him was dyed red. His eyes were smiling. He looked so tall and fair, and he reminded her of a prince from these fairy tales.

Venus was amazed by his appearance. She said: “There are not that many stones.”

Kerry sat beside her and said: “You are so bored. Why don’t you grab a book and read?”

Venus said: “Your books are too boring.”

“Tomorrow is Saturday. Do you have any plans for this weekend?” Kerry looked at her.

“No. I am not familiar with this city.”

“Do you want to travel around this city? Last time I wanted to show you around but you had a fever. So tomorrow we can go.” Kerry said casually. He wanted to take her out for a walk, so that she could stop thinking about what happened yesterday.

Venus’s eyes were alight with excitement. She said: “Sure! Do I need to take anything?”

“We won’t come back tomorrow night. So you should bring some extra clothes and your toiletries.”

“Yes, sir!” Venus said.

Kerry looked at her and found her eyes were so brilliant. He felt she is like a cat. Sometimes she is tender and sometimes she is naughty. He had a desire to hold her in his arms and rub her head.

The next day, Venus put on her gray sportswear, a pair of white sneakers and a pair of big sunglasses. She also had a backpack and in her hand was a finely made paper bag.

“Put it in the car. My backpack is too small.”

Kerry took the paper bag and threw it into the car. He was also dressed in a causal way. He wore a white t-shirt as usual, a pair of jeans and a pair of white sneakers.

“Where are we going today?” Venus asked excitedly.

“There are many rivers and lakes on the outskirts of this city, and there is an ethnic minority living by these waters. The scenery there is amazing.”

Venus remembered he mentioned that place before. Her friends also told her about the wonderful scenery there.

“Are we going to live there tonight?”

“Yes. We are going to live in a hotel.”

“That sounds exciting.” Venus looked expectant.

They arrived at the place after two hours’ drive. It was Saturday, and there were many tourists.

The moment Venus got off the car, she was amazed by the scenery there. She had a feeling that she was in a beautiful Chinese ink painting. The bridges were made from stones. There were docks at the side of the lake. Small bars were bustling with customers, and some little girls were doing laundry at the side of a small river.

“Let’s go.” Kerry said.

“Sure.”

The sun was scorching, and Venus’ sunglasses were not enough to protect her from the sunshine. Luckily, when they walked across the stone bridge, they saw an old lady was selling sun hats. So Venus picked one. She put it on and asked Kerry:

“What do you think?”

Kerry answered smilingly: “You look amazing.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 184 A Passionate Kiss (2)

Venus was asking about the hat, but he was talking about her.

She paid for the hat and walked away at a brisk pace.

“Hey, young lady, do you want to take the boat?” A boatman asked her when she walked towards the river. “It’s only a hundred per person. It will a shame if you come this place without taking the boat.”

Venus had never taken that kind of boat. She said to Kerry: “What do you think? It looks pretty fun.”

“You are the guest. It’s all up to you.” Kerry smiled.

“Good! Let’s go!” Venus said. The boatman reached his hand out to help Venus to get on, but Kerry jumped onto the boat quickly and reached his hand out as well. He was so fast, and the boatman drooped his arm awkwardly.

“Be careful.”

Venus took his hand and jumped onto the boat. The boat wobbled and Venus lost her balance and fell directly into Kerry’ s arms.

Venus found it rather awkward, but Kerry thought it was a lovely moment.

The boatman smiled and said: “Take a seat please. I’ll row the boat.”

Venus broke away from him and sat in the boat. The big brim of her hat covered her face so Kerry couldn’t see her expression.

The boat drifted along the river slowly. Venus rested her chin on her hands and her elbows on the edge of the boat. The scenery absorbed her, and that little incident occurred just now was completely out of her mind.

“It must be nice to live here. Even the time slows down. So peaceful and free.”

Venus said.

“Not necessarily.” Kerry said.

Venus looked at him and asked: “Why?”

“This place was once peaceful and tranquil, but now, so many tourists come to

this place every single day. They are here even before the locals wake up.” Kerry said and looked up at the bank, where a tour guide was telling a group of tourists about the history of this place through a loud speaker.

“Will you be happy living in this kind of environment?” Kerry asked.

“But the economy won’t grow without tourists.”

“Sure. But you were talking about the life here. You weren’t talking about the economy.”

Venus shot him a sideways glance and said: “When I said life, I also included economy. How can you have a life without income?”

“Oh, sorry. My bad.” Kerry shook his head. Now he realized it’s never a good idea to reason with a woman.

They got off the boat and walked along the street. There were so many kinds of snacks along the street and Venus stuffed herself with all kinds of junk food before meal time.

The temperature raised significantly in the noon and Venus sweated profusely. And they decided to take a rest in the hotel booked by Henry, and resume their travel in the afternoon.

Henry booked a tranquil hotel, which has a big yard at the front. Lots of bamboos were planted in the yard. Beside the bamboos there is a little river and golden fish were swimming in it freely.

This hotel has only three stories, and it is mostly made of wood. So it creaks when people walk in it.

Henry took them upstairs and said: “Young master, Miss Chu, your rooms are all on the third floor, where you can have the best view. Miss Chu, I have put your stuff in your room.”

“Thank you.”

“It’s my pleasure.”

Henry took Venus to her room and gave her the key. He said: “Miss Chu, this is your room. Young master’s room is next to yours.”

Venus opened the door and walked in, and she fell in love with her room in an instant. The windows are made from wood, and delicate patterns are curved on them. A few pots of orchid are placed on the windowsill. The wooden table and chairs are painted red. The bed is in an ancient style and a pink curtain is hung around it. The sheet is so finely made and it feels very comfortable. A few Chinese traditional paintings are hung on the wall, and four treasures of the study are laid neatly on the table. Venus felt she just traveled to the ancient times.

“Are you happy with your room?” Kerry walked in and asked.

“I can not ask for more. Look at these orchid. Aren’t they lovely?” Venus said excitedly.

“I’m very happy that you like it. Take a rest. We will have lunch soon.”

Venus rubbed her belly and said: “But I am so full.”

Kerry said: “Fine. Then we will have lunch later.” He realized he couldn’t say no to

Yan Chu's request.

The weather here in summer is very unstable. Venus took a nap, and when she woke up, the sun was already hidden by dark clouds.

"It is about to rain. I wonder what does this place look like in the rain." Venus thought to herself. She then put on her shoes and knocked on Kerry's door.

.....

After lunch, they walked to the main street, and suddenly, the rain poured down. People scattered, looking for shelter. Venus and Kerry stood under an eave. There were too many people and Venus was almost pushed out. Luckily, Kerry got hold of her and pulled her back in his arms. But her shoulder was still wet.

Venus didn't want to be so close to Kerry. She tried to move away from him but the wall was right behind her and there was no space for her to move.

Kerry was facing her. He pressed his hands on the wall and created a little space.

Venus looked at him and said: "Can you move back a little bit?"

Kerry gave no response, as if her voice was drowned by the heavy rain.

He then looked at her, and she felt very uncomfortable under his gaze but she was too weak to push him away, so she could only look away into the rain.

Kerry's body was now pressed against hers, and he was suddenly overwhelmed by a burning desire. He looked at her fleshy lips, and he knew only her lips could satisfy his desires, but he didn't dare to do anything.

Another two people came under the eave, and the space between them was further narrowed. Venus put her hands on his chest and tried to push him away a little bit. But she felt his heart was pounding so violently in his chest.

"Why....."

She raised her head up to look at him, but the next thing she knew, his lips were pressed against hers tightly, and he was kissing her so hungrily, as if he wanted to swallow her.

There was nothing she could do. She surrendered completely to his kiss.

The rain outside got heavier, and their kiss got more passionate.

They kissed for a long time, and gradually, Kerry's passionate kiss developed into a soft licking. Venus's legs went weak and she was completely supported by Kerry's arms.

They stopped kissing. Kerry breathed heavily into her ears. He felt Yan smelt exactly like Venus, and she also tasted exactly like Venus. He wanted her so badly.

"Kerry, if you keep doing this, I'll kick you." Venus warned Kerry. But she sounded so soft as if she was flirting with him.

Kerry smiled. He whispered against her ears: "Okay. I'll stop."

The heavy rain soon developed into a drizzle. A few young men walked into the drizzle and enjoyed it on their skin. When two young girls walked pass Kerry and Venus, they looked at them with jealousy.

"So humiliating." Venus thought.

"The rain stopped. Let me go." Venus said.

Kerry released her. His eyes were alight with joy, and a brilliant smile curved his mouth.

“Stop smiling!” Venus said. She felt her face was burning.

“Okay. I’ll stop.” Kerry said. But he felt too happy to refrain his smile. Venus then punched on his chest heavily.

“Alright, alright. I’ll stop.” Kerry stroked her hair and changed his expression.

Venus felt so angry. She knew she should feel happy as Yan Chu, because Kerry is so fond of her, but she is actually Venus, and she hated the thought that Kerry was falling in love with a different woman, even though she had no feeling for him at all.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 184 A Passionate Kiss (3)

The problem is that she is both Venus and Yan Chu. She didn’t know how to make of her complicated emotions.

“Forget it.” She thought to herself. “You must remember you are Yan Chu! You are not Venus! The important thing is to save the kid!”

For the rest of the journey, Kerry kept saying nice things to her, hoping to get her forgiveness. Every time she showed interest in some kind of souvenir, he would ask her whether she wanted him to buy it or not. But her answer is always no. “I don’t like it.” “It’s too ugly.” She would say.

There was nothing Kerry could do. He stopped her and put on a sorrowful expression. He said in a soft voice: “Please stop being angry. I know I was wrong.”

“What did you do wrong?”

“I shouldn’t have kissed you in front of so many people.” Kerry answered.

“It has nothing to do with the environment! You shouldn’t have kissed me! That’s what truly matters!” Venus said angrily.

“But I did it. What should I do to make you forgive me?” Kerry said in a naughty way.

Venus rolled her eyes and said: “Go back to those shops and buy every single thing I showed interest in.”

“Every single thing?” Kerry was surprised.

“Yes! Every single thing! If you don’t miss anything, I will forgive you.”

“Deal! Just wait here.” Kerry said. He then turned back and walked towards those shops. He is a very smart person and he has a sharp memory. So it was not a difficult task for him.

Venus sat on a stone seat and waited for him. People passing by cast glances at her from time to time, especially these men who were traveling alone.

A bold man walked directly to her and asked: “Young lady, are you traveling alone?”

Venus glared at him and said: “No. I have company!”

That man walked away with disappointment.

She knew her exceptional beauty could make her a target for these single men. So she wore a cold expression, indicating that she didn’t want to be bothered by anyone. But her strategy proved to be useless. Because soon, another man walked

to her and tried to flirt with her.

“Are you here to travel?” He asked. He wore a pair of glasses and he had a big backpack.

Venus looked at him coldly. She didn’t say anything, thinking: “What else could I possibly be doing here?”

The man didn’t give up. He said: “If you are alone, we can be partners. It’s dangerous for a girl to travel alone.”

“I have a partner.” She said. She noticed Kerry came back with lots of big and small bags from the corner of her eyes.

“You have been sitting alone here for a long time. Where is your partner? You are lying.”

Venus then looked at Kerry and smiled. That man followed her gaze, and he saw a tall and strong man with very handsome features was walking towards them.

Kerry’s presence was so formidable and that young man escaped in an instant.

“Here are the things you want. Did I miss anything?” Kerry smiled and put the stuff on a stone table.

Venus looked at the goods carefully. Apart from all the things she wanted, Kerry also bought some snacks.

“You didn’t miss anything.”

“Can you stop being angry?” Kerry asked.

Venus didn’t answer him. A flicker of a smile crossed her face and she said: “I’m hungry.”

Kerry noticed her smile and he sighed with relief. He said: “Let’s go. I’ll take you to the best restaurant here.”

“Sure.”

They had a sumptuous meal. Venus felt much better. They strolled along the street, which was washed so clean by the rain.

“Where are we going tomorrow?” Venus asked.

Kerry said: “We will have a good sleep. Then I will take you to the street that is known for its various kinds of snacks.”

“That sounds great!” Venus stretched herself and said: “I’m so tired. We walked a long way. Don’t wake me up tomorrow morning. I will sleep till the noon.”

“Sure. You can sleep as much as you want to.”

They arrived at the hotel and they went back to their rooms. Venus took a shower and went to sleep.

.....

It was very early in the morning. But someone called Venus and she was wakened. She grabbed the phone and answered it.

“Who is it?”

“Director Chu. It’s about our project! The supplier of the equipment for our amusement park wants to raise the price all of a sudden. They said the price we give is too low.” It was Shixuan Tang’s voice.

“Why are you telling me this? What do I know about the business?” Venus said.

Her eyes were half shut.

“The point is that we are not familiar with the situation here in this city, and we don’t want to get scammed. Luckily, this supplier was introduced to us by a friend, or we will need to pay more money.”

“So what do you want me to do?”

“I heard you and Director Ye are traveling. Can you ask him for some advice? Our company is responsible for this project but he is also a partner of ours. So he will help.” Shixuan said.

Venus finally opened her eyes and said: “Fine. I’ll give it a shot.”

“I’ll send all the materials to you, and also, I’ll be waiting for you at the entrance to the highway.”

“Alright.”

Venus hung up the phone. She stayed in bed for a few minutes and then dragged herself out of it. Her identity was the second daughter of Chu Family, so she must be responsible for the family’s business.

She washed herself and walked to Kerry’s room with heavy steps. She knocked the door but there was no response.

“Where is he?” Venus murmured. She then yawned and called Kerry.

“Why are you up so early? I thought you won’t get up till noon. I am downstairs.” Kerry said.

“I have something to talk with you. Wait a second.” She said.

Kerry was reading a newspaper, while sipping a cup of coffee. He heard the creaks of the stairs and he looked up. Venus was still yawning and her eyes were brimmed with tears.

“What’s so important?” Kerry said smilingly.

Venus took a seat beside him and heaved a sigh. “It’s the supplier of the Ferris wheel. They want us to pay more, or they won’t sell it. But we already went over our budget. That’s why Shixuan called me just now. ”

“Didn’t you sign a contract with them?” Kerry asked.

Venus frowned. “We only have a verbal agreement. We are about to sign a contract two days later but they suddenly changed their mind.”

“This happens a lot in the business world. So what’s your plan?” Kerry put his newspaper down and took a sip of his coffee.

“Our plan is to ask you for help. Shixuan told me that you have some good connections and he wants you to introduce a reliable supplier to us.”

Kerry thought about it and said: “I do know someone who can help you. But we haven’t talked with each other for a long time. He is in G city.”

“Then let’s go and meet him.” Venus said excitedly.

“Now?”

Venus nodded. “Yes. Now.” She grabbed Kerry’s arm and pulled him up. “We can travel whenever we want to. The business is more important.”

Kerry smiled dryly and said: “Henry went to buy the breakfast. Should we wait for him?”

Venus released his arm and said: “Call him now. Ask him to come back. Oh, I almost forgot. I’ll send you the materials about the Ferris wheel.”

“Why are you so interested in this project all of a sudden?”

Venus shot him a sideways glance and said: “I am always interested in this project, okay?”

“Are you?”

“You are so annoying. Call Henry now! Ask him to come back.”

Kerry took his phone out from his pocket. He shook his head smilingly and said: “Is this how you ask for help? With this kind of attitude?”

Venus changed her tone and said: “Mr Ye, Director Ye. I am begging you. Please.”

Her eyes were sparkling

Kerry rubbed her hair and called Henry.

.....

They met Shixuan at the entrance to the highway, and they drove together towards G city.

When they were about to arrive at G city, Venus suddenly remembered Xiran Xiao, the friend she made last time, was also living in G city. So she decided to meet her as well.

“What are you thinking?” Kerry noticed she was smiling all of a sudden.

“My friend Xiran also lives in G city. I think I can see her this time.” Venus said. She then called Xiran and said: “Hello? Xiran? I’m Yan Chu. Do you still remember me?”

“Of course I do. I’ll never forget you.”

Venus smiled. “Are you in G city? I am going to G city today.”

“Yes, I am. Are you coming to work? Or are you traveling? Do you need me to pick you up?”

“I’m traveling on business with my colleagues, so you don’t need to pick me up. I’ll call you when my work is done. I really want to see that handsome guy you mentioned earlier.” Venus said.

Kerry frowned when he heard about that handsome guy.

“Sure. I’ll be waiting for you.”

Kerry looked at Venus’s smiley face and asked: “Handsome guy?”

“Oh, it’s a friend of hers. Last time she helped him to find a doctor.”

Kerry nodded. “So he is a patient.” He suddenly remembered she just called her friend: Xiran. Is she the richest girl in G city? He thought.

“What’s your friend’s family name? Is it Xiao?”

Venus froze. She then said: “Yes. Her name is Xiran Xiao. What’s the matter?”

Kerry smiled. “Don’t you know her background?”

“No, I don’t.” Venus was displeased. “Do I have to know a person’s family background before I make a friend? I just think she is a nice person.”

Kerry comforted her by saying: “Calm down. Don’t get so excited all of a sudden.”

He continued: “If I remembered it correctly, Xiran Xiao is actually one of the richest people in G city. Her family is a very grand family and her parents are doing business all over the world. I am very surprised that you can make a friend with her.”

Venus was so shocked and she widened her mouth. She knew Xiran is a rich person because Xiran was driving a super car the last time she saw her. But she

never imagined she could be so rich.

“You are saying she is the richest person in G city?” Venus swallowed nervously.

“At least she is still on top of the wealth list.”

“Are you serious?” Venus felt she admired Xiran even more. “Now I am feeling stressed to meet her.”

Kerry searched on his phone and showed a picture to Venus. “Is this your friend?” He asked.

Venus looked at the picture and nodded.

“Then we are talking about the same person.” Kerry put his phone away. “But don’t feel nervous. You are friends. You are not business partners. Besides, you are also from a great family. Be confident in yourself.”

Chapter 186: My Mysterious Husband

0 13 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 186 Trying to Reveal, A special Birthday (1)

Venus nodded her head heavily, “Yes, you’re right.”

Xiran turned to look at her and was happier, “Let’s go, don’t look at him, I’ll take you to see the treasures I’ve collected.”

Before Venus left the ward, she couldn’t help but looked back at him.

Perhaps the god thought that it was not the correct time for their encounter.

Xiran brought her to another room, and Venus was very surprised for what she had seen. It was like an expo garden plus a miniature zoo with many animal feathers and sample hanging on the wall.

There was a huge fish tank in the middle of the house containing many beautiful fish that she hadn’t seen before.

“Xiran, what kind of fish is this? It was like a gold. Venus asked very curiously with her fingers pointed at the fish.

Xiran smiled and introduced, “You’re right, it’s called the 24k Gold Dharma Fish, it’s more valuable than gold, I found it when I was exploring in the Amazon and brought it back for its beauty.”

“You’ve been to the Amazon?” Venus was surprised, “Have you seen the primitive tribe? It is reported that there are primitive man in the Amazon.”

Xiran laughed, “I haven’t seen those people, but have been to primitive tribes, they’re actually not as scary as we think, they’re very hospitable.”

Venus’s face was full of admiration, “You’re really a great woman.”

“That’s fine, look at this,” Xiran walked toward to a small transparent refrigerator, “What do you think this is?”

Venus looked at it carefully, “It’s just a piece of ice.”

“See it more carefully.”

After looking at it for a few more seconds, Venus finally saw a glistening fish. It was circled by the heavy ice. It was too transparent to found.

“This” Venus was even more surprised.

“Do you find it?” Xiran looked at the small refrigerator, “I went to the Antarctic that year and found it in the glacier by accident, so I used a knife to pry it off, and I thought that since I couldn’t take the penguins, I could bring a small frozen fish. My hands were almost froze. “

“Did you go alone?”

“Of course not, we have a special team, it is dangerous to go there alone.”

Then Xiran introduced many items in this room, each of which had a long history, covering almost every corner of the world. Venus thought it was very interesting.

“Xiran, you live a wonderful life. My life is much less colorful than yours.” Venus lamented.

“I’m just this kind of people, I can’t stay at home, sometimes when I see the African plain on TV, I’ll book a flight over to see it immediately,” Xiran pulled her hand and comforted her, “But not everyone is suitable to live like this, everyone is different, your life is also colorful.”

“I’d love to live your life, but the family wouldn’t approve,” Venus pouted.

“How about this, I’ll take you with me the next time.”

“When’s the next time and where?” Venus asked excitedly, though she knew she probably wouldn’t be able to go.

Xiran shook her head, “I don’t have that plan yet, I want to wait until my friend wakes up. I will consider this after he gets better.”

Venus nodded heavily, perhaps she would have saved the baby by then, “Right, don’t forget to call me when you have the plan.”

“Don’t worry, I won’t forget, I’m just afraid you won’t be able to stand the journey.”

“I definitely endure that.”

At noon, Xiran cooked a few dishes for Venus herself, which was very tasty. Venus felt very ashamed.

Although, she used to be a noble lady in Mu family, she knew nothing except studying. Xiao family was much richer than her family, and Xiran knew everything. She really deserved other’s admiration.

“Xiran, aren’t you afraid at night for living in such a big house?”

“Why should I be like that? The bodyguards that my family kept are powerful. What’s more no one dare to hurt me.” Xiran said plainly, but Venus could feel a sense of dominance.

“By the way, what are you doing in S City?”

Venus said as she ate, “We’re working with Yehuang Group to build a large amusement park in Sky city. However, the supplier suddenly raised the price, and we hear that there is another company in S City, so we are here.”

“Aren’t you going to meet them?” Xiran was very surprised and asked.

“It’s fine, someone is specifically assigned this task, I just pretend to be with them. I don’t like to deal with business.” Venus didn’t dare to tell the truth, she didn’t actually have any actual power, it would be scary if she was given the decision

making power of the project.

Xiran looked at her in silent, the girl was innocent and simple.

“Which company is it? I might know.”

Venus told her the company name, after a moment of pondering, Xiran said, “Oh, I know this company, it has a good reputation in S City, so it should be reliable.”

“Then I’m relieved.”

After finishing their meal, they in the sofa and chatted, Venus suddenly thought of something and cautiously asked her, “Xiran, what kind of people do you hate most?”

“Hate most?” Xiran held her chin, “Well I don’t seem to have anything that I hate the most, but I really dislike people who don’t keep their promises, for example, our team is preparing to go on a trip, and after we’ve set a time, someone procrastinates for a long time, and say he won’t come. When I encounter such a person, I can’t wait to hit him.”

“Hah..... It seems like you have met this kind of people before.”

“Several times, my lungs are about to explode, he should inform us earlier or it is simple waste our time.” Not knowing what she had thought, there was disgust in her tone.

“And what if someone lies to you? Do you hate it?” Venus asked cautiously.

Xiran’s pretty eyes blinked a few times, “That depends on his purpose. If it’s a money scam, the worst I can do is to give him some money, but if it’s a sex scam, he would only get what he want when I’m attracted to him. What else could it be?”

“For instance, you get to know someone and consider her a friend, but one day you find that she lie to you, will you hate her?”

Xiran was so smart to guess the person that she siad. Did she conceal her identity? That was fine, what she cared most was her personality, not her identity.

Everyone would have some secrets in this world.

“Actually, making friends depend on two people’s personality, it has nothing to do with family background or anything like that. So, if she treats me as a real friend, it doesn’t matter if she’s hiding some secrets or not.”

Venus’s eyes immediately lit up, “Really? You really think so?”

Xiran nodded.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 186 Trying to Reveal, A special Birthday (2)

Venus couldn’t wait to hug and kiss her, “Xiran, it is so nice of you, I will definitely fall in love with you if I were a man.”

“Please don’t say that, I prefer masculine ones to gentlemen like you. You are not qualified.”

Hearing Xiran’s words, Venus suddenly thought about her brother who was wild and full of masculinity, but unfortunately

“What’s wrong with you?” Seeing Venus’s depressed face, Xiran asked.

“Nothing, I just think about an acquaintance, if he’s still alive, you will like him..”

As soon as the words fell, a nurse ran in and said with nervously, "The patient's breathing is unstable again."

Xiran stood up abruptly from her chair, and hurried to the room without replying Venus, "Do you call the doctor?"

"Yes, he says he'll be right there."

Venus also got up and followed her out, and as soon as she reached the door, her phone was ringing, it was from Kerry.

"Hello? What is it?"

Hearing her anxious voice, Kerry asked, "What's wrong with you?"

"I'm fine, it's Xiran," Venus strode over to the ward and asked him, "Do you have something to talk with me?"

Kerry paused for a moment, "We've reached an agreement with President Tang, and we have to go back to Sky City this afternoon. We'll wait for you and Henry at the hotel."

"So soon?" Venus stopped walking and stared at the patient in the ward, a familiar feeling appeared again in her heart.

"Both sides are willing to cooperate, and the price offered by President Zhao is appropriate, so it's settled." Kerry explained flatly.

"Do we have to go back now?"

"As soon as possible, many things need to be addressed in Sky City."

"I know, I'll be right back." After the calling, Venus stood at the door silently for a while, and then turned back to find Henry.

The doctor came quickly, Venus didn't want to bother Xiran for she was very anxious now. She sent her a message, "Honey, I need to go back. My colleague says he have to rush back to Sky City in the afternoon, and I'll come see you if I have time."

Ten minutes later, the doctor stabilized Tianye's breathing, and found a strange phenomenon.

"Miss Xiao, the patient's brain waves seem to be abnormal."

Xiran couldn't understand what he was saying, "Is there anything wrong?"

"I suggest you to take the patient for a detailed examination, he seems to be awakening."

Xiran suddenly grabbed the doctor's arm, "What have you said? Say it again please!"

The doctor said seriously, "It's just my intuition, and still need medical evidence, so"

"I'll bring him to the hospital right now." Xiran was extremely excited, and she dialed the butler to arrange a car. At the same time, she saw Yan's text message. Knowing that Yan was back, she put away her phone.

After a series of detailed examinations, the doctor gave his conclusion, "The patient's brain CT shows that his brain is indeed recovering, which is a good sign."

Xiran was so excited as if her hard work had been paid.

“However,” the doctor said again and wiped out her zest, “The patient may not wake up immediately, it’s a slow process, you still need to take care of him patiently and say more encouraging words to him, he may hear you.”
“I’m not afraid of waiting, as long as there’s hope, it’s fine.” Xiran sighed and felt relieved.

.....

On the way back to Sky City, Venus was a little silent for she was thinking about her brother Tianye.

The murderer was sitting right next to her, but she could do nothing, the hatred buried so deep in her heart that she almost forgot this fact. He was the murderer who killed her brother.

And for the sake of her child, she could only pretend to be cute and lovely in front of Kerry.

Venus thought she was disgusted and pitiful. She envied Xiran for living such a free life without caring about other people.

Kerry had noticed her abnormality and became silent for she didn’t answer his questions.

He didn’t know what had happened to her in Xiao family, but he knew that she was in bad mood.

The urgent ringing broke the silence of the car, Venus cast a glance and immediately picked up, “Xiran.”

“Yan, I’ll tell you a good news.” Xiran said happily, “The doctor tell me that my friend’s brain is recovering now, he may wake up soon. God, it is a miracle, I’m so happy.”

Affected by Xiran’s emotion, Venus was happier, and said, “That’s great!”

“Yan, you’re really my mascot, he gets better as soon as you visit me. You must come to visit me more often in the future. In doing so, he may recover a little faster.”

Venus couldn’t help but laugh, “I’m really a gorgeous person to bring such effect.”

“I was too busy just now to send you off, where are you now?” Xiran became calmer.

Venus took a glance at the outside, “We are just leaving S City, I don’t know the exact location.”

“Then take care of yourself on the way, and keep in frequent touch, okay?”

“Well, I know.”

After hanging up the phone, the depression in Venus’s heart seemed to dissipate quite a bit. It was God’s blessing to let a man in the vegetable state recover. Then, God, please save my son and let me leave Kerry forever. This was the best choice for herself, for the child and for her brother.

“When do you become such close friends?” Seeing she was better, Kerry picked up a conversation.

Venus was silent for a moment, “Well, I want be like her who is free and unrestricted.”

Kerry gazed at her, "No one in this world is completely free."

"But, as for me, that's what I want." Venus sighed in her heart and leaned against the back of the chair without speaking.

Kerry had never met Xiran and didn't know her at all, but he knew from the internet that she was a woman like the wind with pretty face but a tough character. She loved travelling.

After staring at Venus for a while, he looked at outside the window. He really wanted to tell her that in fact she was also perfect.

After arriving at Sky City, night had just fallen, they found a place to eat and then went home.

.....

The days passed uneventfully, and in these days Venus had thoroughly rummaged through Yi family but nothing was found. She began to doubt her previous judgement, could it be that he hide it in the vault?

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 186 Trying to Reveal, A special Birthday (3)
Yehuang Group.

Kerry had just finished the meeting when Secretary Liu followed him and asked in a low voice, "Mr. Ye, do you need to order a cake?"

Kerry was stunned, "Why?"

Seeing Kerry's expression, Secretary Liu understood that Kerry really didn't know what day today was, but fortunately he remembered.

"Mr. Ye, today is Miss Chu's birthday." Secretary Liu said plainly.

Kerry, however, stopped walking and said, "Today?"

"Yes, I've searched her information."

Kerry frowned, Yan didn't seem to have mentioned this or gave a hint. Did she forget about it herself?

How could she forget since woman all like holidays especially their own birthday?

"Go to order a suitable one, and put it in my car."

"Yes, boss."

After dealing with the heavy work, Kerry passed by a flower shop, he asked Henry to stop and bought a bunch of flowers himself.

"Sir, what flowers do you want?" The shopkeeper came up to greet him very warmly.

Kerry didn't know much about it for he hadn't bought flowers before.

Seeing his confusion, the shopkeeper asked "Sir, who is it for? I can recommend some."

Kerry thought a while and said, "For my girlfriend, today is her birthday."

"In that case, you should definitely buy roses, which represent love, girls will like them." The shopkeeper picked up a large bouquet of roses that had just been wrapped and said, "What do you think of this one? It is bunched just now."

It was a large cluster of bright red roses dotted with seven-star grass in the middle, which was very beautiful. So Kerry pulled out his wallet to pay, "How

much is it?"

"Three hundred and fifty yuan."

Kerry paid the money and carried the flowers out.

In the Ye family villa.

Kerry came back when Venus and Mrs Qin were discussing whether to put sugar while cooking.

However, he left the cake and flowers in the car first.

"Mrs Qin, do you prepare more food today?" Kerry stood at the kitchen door and asked.

Mrs Qin was a little confused, "No, it's the same as usual."

"Yan, don't you think that today is a bit special?" Kerry gazed at her and then said.

Yan didn't understand him either. She rinsed her hands under the faucet and walked out of the kitchen, "The same as usual, is there any thing special?"

Kerry followed her to the living room, "You really think so?"

Venus stopped walking and quickly searched her brain, and said with suspicion, "Is that the project today goes well?"

"The project is going smoothly every day, so it's not special."

"And what are you talking about?"

Kerry grabbed her wrist and then took her to the car. When the trunk opened, Venus was stunned by what she had seen.

Cake and flowers were lying in it.

She suddenly remembered that today was Yan's birthday. She'd totally forgotten about this. No wonder she felt she had forgotten something recently. Here was it!

"Today is your birthday, do you forget?" Kerry said very seriously.

Venus smiled awkwardly, "I really forget about it."

"Really?" Kerry approached her step by step, "Yan, I really doubt about your identity, you don't even remember your own birthday."

Hearing this, Venus was shocked and stepped back, she looked at Kerry calmly,

"Kerry, what are you talking about? I just forget my own birthday, it has nothing to do with my identity."

"Well, it doesn't matter if you forget this, however, as the Second Miss in Chu family, it is weird that none of your family member has called you for congratulation nor do your friends. No one would believe this." Kerry stared at her evasive eyes and asked, "Yan, who are you?"

"Kerry, are you crazy? I'm Yan, no one calls me because I've changed my phone number since I come to Sky City. They have no access to congratulate me."

"Don't your family have your new phone number in Sky City?"

"They have, but perhaps they are so busy that they forget, just like me." Venus tried to argue, although she felt that this reason was absurd, she couldn't find a better one.

Kerry smirked and said deliberately, "Yan, as far as I know, you are Mr. Chu's most

beloved daughter, how could he forget his own daughter's birthday?"

Chapter 189: My Mysterious Husband

0 20 minutes read

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 189 False Pretenses (1)

Kerry Ye was silent for a moment and reached out his hand to embrace Venus Mu into his arms. "It's my fault. I can't get rid of the monster in my mind." Kerry said. Venus knew what the monster he's talking about. As Yan Chu's role, she hurriedly said: "It doesn't matter. I can wait for you. If one day your wife comes back, I will turn around and leave. But during her absence, I want to be there for you."

"Thank you, Yan." Kerry said dully. The only desire in his eyes faded.

Then Kerry and Venus returned to the private room one after the other. As soon as Xuan Chu saw Venus, he found that her lips were abnormally red and somewhat swollen. Xuan knew at once what they were going out for.

"I didn't expect that Venus is so hot while she looks so pure. Good lenses, bad frames." Xuan thought.

Venus noticed Xuan's joking eyes and blushed. She pretended to bow her head to drink water to avoid Xuan's eyes.

After the guests and the host are thoroughly enjoying themselves, the banquet finally came to an end.

Kerry squeezed Venus's hand secretly before letting her to get into the car.

After the car has moved off, Xuan teased Venus, "You are so reluctant to part with him. Shall I find an excuse to send you back to Ye's family again?"

Venus wanted to say "It's none of your business", but when she saw the driver, she didn't say that. "Brother, how can you say that about your sister?" Venus sharpened her voice and said.

Xuan drank a lot of wine and his mind was in a whirl. Xuan didn't argue with her but just sat back lazily in his chair. His stomach was full of wine and he felt terrible. "Look around to see if there's anything to eat. If there is, stop by and buy some for me." Xuan said weakly.

"Haven't you eaten anything?" Venus asked in surprise.

Xuan gave Venus a sideways look and said, "It's because you said the wrong thing. I hate this kind of sweet food."

Venus laughed and said: "I really didn't know what to say. And it's the safest thing to say you eat anything."

"I am the son of Chu family. Am I so easily satisfied?"

Venus knew it's her fault and she apologized immediately, "Well, it's my fault. I remember there is a congee restaurant with delicious food near the hotel. I'll get you one later. What kind of porridge would you like?"

Xuan preferred hot pot to congee. But he knew his stomach couldn't take it anymore, so he had to settle for the second best. "Anything that is not sweet. I still have a feeling of sweetness in my stomach." Xuan said.

"I see. I won't buy sweet porridge." Venus promised.

Sure enough, on the way back to the hotel, Venus saw the congee restaurant she had eaten there before. Although it was close to midnight, the lights of the restaurant were still on and there were many customers sitting inside.

Venus got off the car to buy porridge. Venus was afraid that what she bought was not to his taste, so she bought three, porridge with shrimp, porridge with chicken and vegetables, and porridge with preserved eggs and lean meat. She brought them back to the car in special insulated boxes.

When they arrived at the gate of the hotel, the driver went to park the car and there were only Xuan and Venus. Driven by the alcohol, Xuan was a little unsteady on his feet. Venus had to help him to walk into the hotel while carrying the bags of porridge.

"You don't look fat. Why are you so heavy?" Venus muttered. Venus supported Xuan and walked unsteadily into the hotel. After hearing what Venus said, Xuan deliberately leaned against her shoulder.

Finally they were outside the door of Xuan's room and Venus was out of breath.

"Where is your room card?" Venus asked.

Xuan's brain was not confused at that moment, but he wanted to tease Venus.

"It's in my pocket." Xuan said.

Without thinking, Venus reached into the nearest pocket. But it's empty.

Summer clothes are very thin. Xuan felt the fingers of Venus through the clothes and a tingling came over him. But as soon as he saw the face of Venus, he forced himself to close his eyes.

With the face of Yan, Xuan couldn't think of anything. Xuan always had a sense of incest. Xuan straightened himself up. He used his unoccupied hand to take out the room card and opened the door.

Venus helped him into the room and put down the porridge. Then she went to the water dispenser and took a cup of warm water with a disposable paper cup.

"You have a stomachache. Take a sip of hot water first." Venus said.

Xuan's mouth was dry and he drank up the water in one gulp.

"I don't know which porridge you like so I bought three. If you have an upset stomach, eat the porridge before you go to bed." Venus said. As she spoke, she took the porridge out of the bags and laid them side by side on the table in front of him.

"I see. Just go back to your room." Xuan said. Xuan was uncomfortable when he saw her face. His sister wouldn't be so polite to him and he felt out of place.

Venus was eager to leave. After hearing that, she hurried to the door. As soon as Venus opened the door, Xuan thought of something and stopped her. "You guessed right at noon today. In the afternoon, Kerry asked me what you like to eat. Maybe he is still suspicious of you. Be careful not to give yourself away." Xuan said.

Venus's heart did a flip. She said "I know" and left.

She just said that out of the blue and she didn't think it's true. Kerry is too

suspicious. Yan's brother has testified for Yan, but Kerry still didn't believe that. Kerry is too confident in his instincts.

But Kerry had no proof. As long as Venus refused to admit it, there was nothing he could do.

No sooner had Kerry got home than he got a phone call from Henry.

"Sir Kerry, Miss Chu and Mr. Chu have arrived at the hotel. On their way back, Miss Chu went into a congee restaurant and bought three porridge, and nothing else happened." Henry said.

Kerry remembered that Xuan hadn't eaten anything tonight. He felt weird. Didn't Yan say Xuan likes eating anything? The food in that restaurant is very good and why he just ate so little?

"Henry, go to find out what kind of food Xuan likes. Remember to do that secretly and not to be noticed by others." Kerry said.

"Yes, Sir Kerry." Henry said.

Then Kerry dropped the phone and went into the bathroom. He took a shower and went to lie in bed.

Kerry also drank a lot of wine, but there was some sobriety in him.

Yan is the daughter of Chu family. She has a high status and she met all kinds of men. In addition, she has had several boyfriends when she was abroad and each of them is excellent. How could she be so devoted to Kerry? Kerry is very confident about his appearance and wealth, but they're not enough to attract Yan and make her willing to be a mistress.

It's too ridiculous.

After thought about Yan, Venus and his child for a while, Kerry fell into a deep sleep.

The next day, dazed, Kerry picked up his phone to check the time and he saw a message that Henry had sent in the wee hours of the morning. It says, Sir Kerry, I asked a lot of people in Hong Kong and they said that Xuan likes to eat spicy food. Every time he goes out for hot pot, he orders the hottest.

After reading the message for at least three times, Kerry fell back on the bed with a smile.

All Xuan's friends know that Xuan likes spicy food, but Yan doesn't know that. That's strange.

After smiling for a while, Kerry's face clouded. If Yan is a fake, then what's the purpose of her coming to Kerry's side? What's the real reason that Chu family made so much effort to hide that and even sent Xuan to testify her?

What is it about the Ye family that attracted their attention?

After much thinking, Kerry only thought of the damaged treasure map.

In fact, if someone wants to trade Venus for the treasure map, Kerry will agree without hesitation. He is not interested to the treasure map.

.....

After having breakfast in the hotel, Venus met the men of Xuan. Venus nodded to greet them. She couldn't help wondering why Xuan hasn't got up yet.

Judging from the way he works, he doesn't seem to be a man hates to get out of bed. Did he drink too much wine last night and he couldn't get up?

Confused, Venus came to Xuan's room and knocked the door. There was no response.

Was he really not up yet?

Venus didn't want to care about that and went back to her room. Venus played her phone for a while and the sun rose higher and higher. Then there came the call of Shixuan Tang and Venus got it through.

"Miss Chu, have you seen Mr. Chu?" Shixuan asked tentatively.

"No. He drank a lot of wine last night and he might still be sleeping." Venus said.

"Well, there were some key issues that were not resolved at the meeting yesterday, and today the supplier will come to negotiate. The appointment is at ten o'clock. It's half past nine and Mr. Chu have not come yet. I just called him, but his phone is powered off. Miss Chu, can you go to Mr. Chu's room to see if he is there? Usually, he can go back to normal the next day no matter how much wine he drinks the day before..." Shixuan said anxiously.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 189 False Pretenses (2)

Shixuan Tang rambled on and on like reciting scriptures and Venus Mu captured the center topic of what he said. "Mr. Tang, don't worry. I'll go over there to check and call you later." Venus said.

"OK. Thank you, Miss Chu." Shixuan said.

Venus came to the next room again. Venus was afraid that Xuan Chu was too asleep to hear the knock, so she patted the door loudly. But there was still no response.

At that moment Venus sensed that something's wrong. She hurried to find the housekeeping manager and showed her identity and asked the manager to open the door of Xuan.

"Brother." Instead of going in the room first, Venus called Xuan first. What if he's naked?

No one spoke and the bathroom was empty.

"Brother." Venus said louder. Venus slowly walked in, followed by the manager. The first thing Venus saw was a few open porridge boxes on the table, but there was porridge in each. Walking in a little further, she saw Xuan lying on the bed, naked to the waist, with his lower half under the quilt.

Venus turned around quickly and said to the manager, "Please go over and wake him up."

Then Venus heard the manager cried out behind her, "Miss Chu, your brother seems to be ill. His body is very hot."

Venus was shocked to hear that. Regardless of the shyness, she turned around and ran over to Xuan. Xuan's body was really hot. His skin was abnormally red, and there were rashes on his neck, which looked terrible.

What's wrong with him?

The manager is sophisticated and after seeing Xuan's symptoms, the manager said, "It must be an allergy. Miss Chu, call 120 immediately. The matter admits of no delay. Allergies can also be deadly."

Not daring to waste a second, Venus took out her phone and called 120 immediately.

While waiting for the ambulance, the manager called another male colleague to help Xuan put on his clothes.

Venus was a little panic when she saw the feeble Xuan. She silently prayed that nothing bad would happen to Xuan.

The ambulance came soon and Xuan was carried downstairs on a stretcher.

"Who is his relative?" A doctor asked.

"I'm his sister." Venus said immediately.

"You go to the hospital in our car." The doctor said. Then the doctor strode out and Venus followed.

After getting on the ambulance, Venus looked at Xuan worriedly. "What's wrong with my brother?" Venus asked the doctor.

"He looks as if he had an allergy." The doctor said. The doctor watched Xuan for a while and said: "What food is he allergic to?"

Venus was confused and she didn't know that.

The doctor asked her no more after he saw Venus was at a loss.

At that moment, Shixuan called Venus again. As soon as Venus got through the phone, Shixuan said, "Miss Chu, is Mr. Chu up? The supplier has arrived at the company."

"Mr. Tang, my brother passed out. I'm taking him to the hospital now. You just handle the suppliers yourself." Venus said.

After hearing Venus say that Xuan passed out, Shixuan said immediately, "I can put off the work for a while. Which hospital will Mr. Chu be in? I'll go there now." Compared with the health of Xuan, the future master of Chu family, work is nothing.

Venus told Shixuan the name of the hospital. Then Shixuan said "I see" and hung up the phone.

As soon as the ambulance arrived at the hospital, Xuan was pushed into the emergency room. Venus paced anxiously outside the emergency room. Venus had no bad impression of Xuan and she was at ease with him. She didn't want anything bad happen to him, especially at a critical moment like that.

Shixuan saw Venus and ran over, saying, "Miss Chu." Then Shixuan stopped in front of Venus and gathered a breath, saying, "Where is Mr. Chu? How's he doing?"

Venus pointed to the emergency room. "He's still in there." Venus said worriedly.

"What happened to Mr. Chu? He was fine when he drank wine last night." Shixuan said apprehensively.

Shixuan has worked with Xuan for many years and he admires Xuan very much.

Shixuan treats Xuan as both his friend and boss. Therefore, Xuan asked Shixuan to

Sky City to take charge of the big project.

"I don't know. Yesterday, when we were on the way back to the hotel, he said that he drank too much wine and he felt sick, so I bought him some porridge near the hotel. When we arrived at the hotel, I saw he was soberer..." Venus said.

After hearing Venus said that she bought porridge, Shixuan asked immediately, "What porridge did you buy?"

Venus thought for a moment and said: "Porridge with chicken and vegetable, porridge with preserved egg and lean meat, and porridge with shrimp."

"Porridge with shrimp?" Shixuan's facial expression changed suddenly and said, "Mr. Chu is allergic to shrimp."

"Ah?" Venus said in shock. "I really don't know that. I..." Venus then said guiltily.

Shixuan dared not blame Venus. Seeing that Venus was about to cry, Shixuan comforted her immediately, "Miss Chu, you've been abroad all these years, so it's quiet normal that you don't know Mr. Chu well. Don't worry too much. Mr. Chu had had several allergies before and he has come round quickly. He'll be fine this time, too."

Venus was dying of regret. "I should have asked him what he can't eat when I got off the car, and things wouldn't be..." Venus said.

Just as Venus said that, the door of the emergency room opened. The doctor came out and said seriously, "Why didn't you get him here sooner?"

After hearing that, Venus almost fell to the ground with limp legs. Fortunately, Shixuan reached out his hands to hold her.

"Doctor, is he..." Shixuan said unbelievably.

"If you have sent him here earlier, he wouldn't have suffered so much. He was rescued. But you have to be more careful in the future. He's been allergic for almost 12 hours. It's too dangerous." The doctor said.

Venus burst into tears and stood up straight, saying, "Doctor, can you say it all at once? You almost scared me to death."

"If I don't say that, will you pay attention to it?" The doctor said coldly. Then the doctor gave a medical invoice to Shixuan and said, "Go through the admission procedures first."

"OK." Shixuan took the invoice and said. Then he ran to the counter to pay the fee.

Xuan was pushed out from the emergency room by the nurse. He looked better, but he didn't wake up yet.

Venus breathed a sigh of relief and pushed him to the ward with the nurse.

.....

In the afternoon, Xuan opened his eyes slowly. Xuan saw Venus dozing by the bedside. Venus's head nodded from time to time and her hair hung over her shoulders shook.

Xuan looked at Venus and smiled involuntarily. There's a couch next to her. Why's she sitting here dozing off?

It might be that the magnitude of the shaking is a little big, Venus woke up. She went to see the drip bottle and found there was still much potion. Then Venus continued to doze off.

Xuan was enlightened when he saw that Venus was in a daze. It turned out that she was keeping an eye on the drip bottle. But Venus didn't see that Xuan was awake.

After Venus went out his room last night, Xuan took a bath and sat down with a towel to eat the porridge. Dazed by the wine, he didn't notice what's in the porridge. He thought the porridge is delicious and ate several bites of the three porridges. By midnight he was all over itchy, but he couldn't get up at all because of the wine. He wanted to make a phone call. But when he touched his cell phone, he accidentally got it out of the bed. He tried to roll over to reach for the phone, but he had no strength. After a few struggles, he fainted.

After seeing Venus nod uncomfortably, Xuan cleared his throat and said feebly, "Hey, wake up."

Venus was awakened by Xuan suddenly. The first thing Venus did was to look at the drip bottle. After Venus sobered up, she found Xuan open his eyes, looking at her with a teasing smile.

"Oh my god, you finally woke up. You almost scared me to death." Venus patted her chest and said, "If anything bad happens to you, I will be a dead dog."

"What do you mean?" Xuan said. Xuan didn't know why Venus said if anything bad happens to him, she will be a dead dog.

"You are the young master of Chu family. If something bad happens to you because of me, your family must cut me into pieces." Venus said exaggeratedly.

"It's not as serious as what you said. Besides, you don't know what I'm allergic to. Even if something bad happens to me, it's not your fault." Xuan said with a wry smile.

After hearing what Xuan said, Venus smiled and unfurled the frown which she had been frowning all day. "Do you really think so? That's good. I'm afraid you'd blame me for this." Venus said.

Er....

Xuan was somewhat speechless. Xuan wanted to say a few more words to tease Venus, but the sight of her face made him want to say nothing.

Just imagine who will flirt with his sister?

Chapter 192: My Mysterious Husband

0 17 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 192 Apologize or fuck off (1)

Kerry was surprised, "Fang? Is that Venus' s aunt?"

After thinking for a while, Kerry realized that this woman seemed to be Changrui Mu's wife, but he didn't know her name. why did she come here?

Was because of Venus Mu?

“Take them to the parlor.” Kerry said. “Okay, Mr. Ye.”

Secretary Liu arrived at the secretariat, picking up the phone to call the front desk, but she then put down the phone. She thought she should go downstairs in person.

When the security guard saw Secretary Liu coming down personally, he naturally knew what the two women said was true.

Before she reached the entrance, Secretary Liu noticed the two women, whose eyes instantly fell on the young lady. She was tall with long hair, and the face... She strode towards them, but to find that she was not Venus. They were just alike.

Secretary Liu recalled the information gathered before. Venus had a cousin, could it be her?

“Excuse me, is this Ms. Fang? Please follow me.” Secretary Liu said.

It was Yiyao Mu’s first time to come here and she was curious about everything here.

Xinyi Fang looked at the badge on Secretary Liu’s chest—the general manager’s secretary. She then knew it was the tie to flatter, “Secretary Liu, I didn’t expect you to become Mr. Ye’s secretary at such a young age, you really have talent.” Secretary Liu gave a polite smile but didn’t answer.

Xinyi didn’t feel embarrassed and continued, “In the past, Venus always said that Mr. Ye is very busy with his work, and I don’t know if we will disturb his work by coming here all of a sudden.”

Secretary Liu answered this time, “Mr. Ye is indeed very busy and I’ll take the two of you to the parlor first. please wait for a moment.”

What Secretary Liu meant was that Kerry might not see them.

Xinyi was smart, of course she sensed what Secretary Liu meant. She wanted to ask something more, but she knew she couldn’t get anything from her, so she shut up.

At the meeting room, Secretary Liu offered some water to them and politely said, “Please wait for a while.”

“Off you go. we’ll wait here.” Xinyi had to be polite.

Secretary Liu then went out, but Yiyao was gradually losing her patience. She pouted her mouth and said with dissatisfaction, “Mom, why can’t we go directly to see him? Why let us wait here?”

Xinyi patted her hand and said patiently, “Do you think Kerry is someone easily to meet at any time? He’s the CEO of Yehuang, and besides, we’re not who we were in the past and it’s already a fortune for us to wait here. Girl, be grateful.”

Xinyi saw that her daughter was still in a sulk, so she became more serious, “Yiyao, have you forgotten everything I taught you at home?”

Yiyao said impatiently, “Of course not. You have said many times that I should speak softly and act elegantly, but when is Venus like this? She’s clearly a bitch, and she never knew how to behave herself.”

“Yiyao,” Xinyi wanted to lose her temper, but she couldn’t now, for she still had to rely on her daughter, so she could only convince her again, “Do you still want to

live at grandfather's house? Do you have to live with caution every day?"

"No." She answered simply.

"If you don't want to, follow my instruction. Trust me." Xinyi patted her little face and said with a gentle smile, "Smile, and remember that you are a princess."

Yiyao was coaxed into a sweet smile, "OK, mommy."

Kerry completely forgot about the two as soon as he got into work, and after an hour or so, until Secretary Liu came in again to deliver some documents, he suddenly remembered that they were waiting.

"Are they still in the meeting room?"

Secretary Liu thought that he didn't want to see them, so he never went there, but he didn't think Mr. Ye still remembered.

"Yes."

Kerry didn't expect that Yiyao actually managed to wait so long. It seemed that Changrui really had no choice.

Then he would go and see what they wanted.

He got up and strode out, heading towards the meeting room downstairs. Xinyi was sitting there demurely, while Yiyao had long lost her patience.

When Xinyi saw him, she touched his daughter's arm, and once Yiyao saw Kerry, she stood up, with a smile on her face.

Kerry went inside. He took a look at Yiyao, finding that she was quite alike Venus, but Yiyao was arrogant.

"Mr. Ye, sorry to trouble you." Xinyi also stood up, trying to be polite.

With no smile on his face, Kerry asked bluntly, "What can I do for you?"

"Mr. Ye, I've come today to ask you for something."

"Then say it. I haven't finished my work."

Xinyi pushed her daughter forward and said, "I'm really sorry and you also know the current situation of our family. Changrui doesn't cheer up, and the money has been nabbed by that bitch. I really have no choice and I come here today to see if you can find a job for Yiyao in the company."

Kerry laughed inside, for he thought they might offer him some information about Venus.

"Don't you have their own company? Why come to me?"

Xinyi sighed, "Mu family's business has long taken over by others and they don't want Yiyao to work there."

"I'm afraid there is no job offered at this moment." Kerry coldly refused, for he remembered that Venus hated her.

Xinyi signaled Yiyao, who understood and said softly, "Brother-in-law, I used to be ignorant and caused a lot of trouble for you and my sister, especially for my sister, but now I know I'm wrong, so can you give me a chance? Now it's just me and mom and she's older, so I can't let her go out to earn money. Brother-in-law, just for the sake of my sister, let me do a job, I don't care what it is. Otherwise, we will starve to death."

Kerry didn't expect that Yiyao would say these and he couldn't help but look her up and down, although she and Xinyi looked exquisite, the clothes were all old ones from last year. A pampered lady like her was actually willing to wear old clothes, so it was evident that they had no money.

Seeing that Kerry was looking at her, she felt happy inside and continued, "Brother-in-law, no matter what happened between my sis and I, we're still relatives. I believe she doesn't want to see her sis starve to death."

Kerry sneered. Venus had never seen her as a relative. But he could make her work here.

"Want to work here?"

"Yes, of course." She was extremely delighted. The first time she saw Kerry just now, she wanted to pounce on him. He was such a handsome man and she was willing to only serve tea for him.

Kerry raised his eyebrows, "Let's say, HR department are responsible for the recruitment and I never interfere. Since you want to work here, go through the company's procedures. Secretary Liu, call the HR department, let them send a man up for an interview."

"Yes." Secretary Liu went out to make a call.

As soon as the HR manager heard that it was Kerry's order, he ran up himself without thinking and asked Secretary Liu on the phone, "What's going on?"

Secretary Liu wouldn't say what shouldn't be said, "You will know when you come."

The manager, with nervousness, pushed open the glass door of the meeting room and greeted, "Mr. Ye, are you looking for me?"

"Here's an interviewer. Please follow the company rules and regulations." Kerry's tone was cold, "No need to care about me. Do what you always do."

After glancing at his serious face, he knew what he should do. He then sat on a chair, "May I know who's gonna have this interview?"

Yiyao said, "It's me."

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 192 Apologize or fuck off (2)

"Please sit down." The manager took a glance at her, and then asked, "Where's your resume?"

Yiyao Mu was stunned. She had come just to get the job in Yehuang Group by the back stairs, so she didn't prepare a resume.

"I don't have a resume." She said.

The manager frowned, "What school did you graduate from? What's your major?"

Yiyao was only a little embarrassed when she said, "I graduated from Siyuan College and studied financial management."

The manager was a little confused, "I've never heard of this college. Is it a private technical college?"

Yiyao nodded.

The manager looked at Kerry who still didn't have any expression and then he

said, "Most of the employees we hire at Yehuang Group are master's degree holders, but of course, there are also excellent undergraduates. We won't consider you for this degree."

Yiyao was unconvinced, "You can't measure a person's ability by their education. It's not fair."

"Then may I ask if you have any work experience, or any outstanding track record?"

"I just graduated this year and I haven't found a job yet."

The manager didn't want to waste time with her. Considering that she knew her boss, he reluctantly asked her another question.

"Let me ask a professional question. When you do your accounting job you find a business that doesn't conform to the rules and the company will lose money because of it. What do you do when the accounting supervisor insists that you go through with the business?"

Yiyao hadn't studied well when she was in school, so she didn't know anything about it. "I....." She stammered, not knowing how to answer it.

The HR manager had worked for many years and had never seen such a suck interviewer. If Kerry didn't sit in the back, Yiyao would have been asked to leave the office when she said she didn't have a resume.

The manager looked at Kerry. He wondered if Kerry wanted to keep her working here.

Kerry says coldly, "I just told you that you don't have to consider my opinion. You get to decide if she gets hired or not."

"Mr. Ye, she really doesn't meet our hiring requirements. I can't hire her." The HR manager said.

Then Kerry said to Xinyi Fang and Yiyao, "It's not that my company won't hire you, but you're not capable enough. If you want to enter Yehuang Group, you need improve your skills."

Xinyi looked at her daughter and felt annoyed. "I paid so much money for her to go to school, but she doesn't know anything?"

Yiyao thought that Kerry having someone from the HR department interviewed her was just a formality, but she didn't think that Kerry was serious. So she quickly said, "I can do the work of serving tea."

Kerry laughed lightly, "I'm sorry you're not qualified for that job either."

"Why? I swear I won't be lazy and I won't talk back to my boss."

"Go get some receptionists." Kerry said to Secretary Liu.

Yiyao and Xinyi didn't know what he meant. The HR manager, however, knew what Kerry was up to because he had recruited those people.

A few minutes later, five beautiful women walked in, lined up in a row, smiling.

Kerry indifferently lifted his chin and said, "They are the ones who specialize in serving tea to customers. Do you still think your appearance is okay?"

Yiyao thought she was pretty, but her looks were still too ordinary when compared to these women.

Kerry then waved his hands to motion these beautiful women to leave. Then he got up and was about to walk out. Yiyao was anxious and ran up to grab Kerry's arm, but he gave her a cold stare, so she let go of his arm.

"Just help me, please. I'll do whatever you want me to do, or mom and I will starve to death, please." Yiyao begged, and burst into tears.

Kerry remembered that he was Venus's cousin and had a little compassion for her. Then he asked the HR manager, "What kind of jobs in the company don't require a degree?"

The HR manager thought for a long moment and said, "There's a position that's just been vacated." With a strange expression, the manager said hesitantly, "but she might not want to do it."

"As long as I'm given a job, I'm willing to work no matter what it is." Yiyao quickly replied.

"Mr. Ye, there was a cleaning woman who quit the day before yesterday. We're preparing to hire one."

"Is this job okay?" Kerry said to Yiyao.

"You want me to do the cleaning job?" Yiyao opened her eyes wide.

"Didn't you say that any job would be okay? But I don't think a lady like you who doesn't even tidy your bedroom is going to sweep and mop the floor, so you'd better go find other job."

"No. I won't leave." Yiyao suddenly said loudly, her eyes full of stubbornness, "I can do it."

As long as she could stay in Yehuang Group, she believed she could have Kerry. She had taken many things from Venus before, so she was confident that this time he would have Kerry as well.

Kerry was slightly surprised. "You can arrange a job for her." Kerry said to the HR manager and left the meeting room.

The personnel manager knew that Mr. Ye didn't like this girl who called him "brother-in-law" at all, and letting her work here was probably for the sake of Venus.

"What's your name?" The HR manager asked.

"My name is Yiyao Mu."

Then the HR manager called the logistics department, "I just hired a cleaner. You come here to arrange job for her."

"Right now?" Yiyao asked in surprise.

The manager nodded.

She agreed to do it all because of Kerry. Now that Kerry left, she kind of regretted her decision.

Although Xinyi really wanted her daughter to become Kerry's girlfriend, but cleaning was not the job her daughter should do.

She came over and hugged her daughter's shoulders, "You can't this job. Let's go."

"Mom, since we're all here, I'm going to do it first." Yiyao said.

“You’ve never done this kind of thing before. I wouldn’t want you to do this kind of work.” Xinyi said.

Yiyao, however, was thinking that as long as she had the chance to see Kerry, she wouldn’t always be a cleaning worker.

Then a middle-aged woman came from the logistics department, dressed in a suit.

She looked at the fashionably dressed person in front of her and asked the HR manager, “Mr. Sun, where are the people you recruited?”

“That’s her.” The HR manager pointed at Yiyao

The woman was surprised. She looked up and down carefully at Yiyao. She was wearing an expensive dress and high heels. This was a lady from rich family.

“Mr. Sun, are you kidding?”

The HR manager smiled faintly, “No joke, it’s really her. Her name is Yiyao Mu.”

The middle-aged woman watched Mr. Sun leave, and then looked at Yiyao and her mother. She felt that it was Xinyi who was the right person to apply for the cleaning job than Yiyao.

“You come down with me and familiarize yourself with the environment.” The middle-aged woman led the way, with Xinyi and Yiyao following behind. Then they took the elevator to the logistics department.

“There are fifteen cleaners in our department, each responsible for one floor. Of course, Mr. Ye’s office has someone to clean it, so we don’t need to clean it. The logistics department goes to work two hours earlier than the regular staff every day to make sure that when the regular staff goes to work, the hallways, offices and other workplaces are all clean. In addition, the toilets are cleaned twice a day in the morning and in the middle of the day.”

“I still have to clean the toilets?” Yiyao asked.

“Yeah, is there a problem?” the middle-aged woman said.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 192 Apologize or Fuck off (3)

Yiyao Mu was stunned and didn’t say anything. The middle-aged woman just continued, “We have a uniform during work and shoes don’t matter. A month’s base salary is two thousand and it depends on her performance to get more or less. If one is late for work, fifty. If someone complains, one hundred...”

The middle-aged woman was still talking about all the rules and regulations, but Yiyao was keeping thinking about the disgusting toilet. What was she gonna to do?

“Also, your probationary period is one month, and after one month...Yiyao, may I have your attention?” The middle-aged woman already found that she was absent-minded, so she shouted, “Do you hear what I’m saying?”

Yiyao been berated like this before. When she was about to retort back, she suddenly remembered her current situation. She suppressed herself, “Yes.”

“Come on, I’ll show you your floor.”

Yiyao was led down to the fifth floor by the middle-aged woman. The long hall was clean. Was this going to be the place where she worked from now on?

It was ridiculous.

Though Yiyao was listening to her bubbling, she was already in a mess.

“Alright, start working tomorrow and don’t forget, we’re working at seven and you have for five minutes, but over seven and a half minutes, you’ll be fined.”

“Got it.” Yiyao muttered inside, “It means she would have to get up at five or six. God!”

“Alright, go back and get ready for tomorrow’s work.”

Yiyao dragged herself to meet Xinyi Fang, who was waiting in the company’s first floor lobby.

“Mom.” Yiyao was about cried out.

Xinyi hugged her daughter and comforted her, “Let’s forget this job. Kerry is clearly insulting you. I’m sorry. Let’s go, let’s go home.”

However, they already didn’t have a home. Fang family was just temporary.

This night, Yiyao tossed and turned in bed unable to sleep, wondering whether to go or not. If she didn’t go, she would have to find another job, and if she did, although it’s hard, but as Kerry sister-in-law, people at the company should give her some respect.

...

Maybe it’s because she used to be spoiled, the next day it’s already past seven as soon as she woke up.

She hurriedly dressed up and rushed towards Yehuang Group, but there was no taxi, so she had to take a bus.

Around eight, Venus came down from the car with a pile of documents. The security guard of Yehuang Group knew her, instead of stopping her, he opened the door for her.

She hadn’t seen Kerry for three days, and every time he called her for a dinner, Venus would say that Xuan Chu had assigned a bunch of tasks and she didn’t have time. On the phone, she could feel that Kerry held grudge against Xuan Chu.

There wasn’t really any task and it was just a trick of playing hard to get. Meeting too often would not only increase the risk of him revealing herself, but also make him lose interest quickly.

And today, if she still didn’t make any movement, the effect wouldn’t be good.

Stepping into the elevator with her high heels, she heard the sound of rapid running came from behind. Venus thought that an employee might be late, so she kindly made way for her, but...

“Ah!” The person behind came straight to Venus, making Venus threw herself forward, while kneeling on the marble floor. The information in her hands spilled all over the floor, while the woman behind her also fell to the ground.

It was working time, so there were a lot of people coming and going. When everyone saw this, they all stopped and looked at them.

“Hey, eyes on the road, OK?”

Venus was about to struggle up, but as soon as she heard this, she felt familiar.

Looking back, she found it was Yiyao? what a bad luck.

But why was she here?

Yiyao just looked at her, but instead of making an apology, she angrily shouted, "Apologize to me, OK? Do you hear me?"

Venus stood up with the help of someone beside her, whose knees were red. She looked at Yiyao with cold eyes, "Apologize? Didn't you run into me?"

"If you went your way, how would I run into you?"

"So, I should also have an eye on the back of my head. Is this what you're saying?"

Yiyao didn't know what to say next, "It's your fault anyway..."

"Yan Chu?" Kerry pushed open the glass door, seeing she and a woman was arguing. And the floor was full of paper. He hurried over, "What happened?"

Yiyao turned back and saw Kerry striding towards them, thinking that he was coming for her, "Brother-in-law."

But Kerry didn't even look at her, and walked directly to Venus, with concern, "Why are the arms and legs so red?"

The moment Venus heard someone shout "brother-in-law", she immediately knew why she was here.

Yiyao came to Yehuang Group to work, and it was allowed by Kerry.

Having come to this conclusion, Venus was mad inside and she looked very unpleasant, "I came to deliver documents to you and this girl suddenly knocked me down from behind and in turn asked me to apologize. Mr. Ye, is she an employee of your company?"

Kerry turned his head to stare hard at Yiyao and softly said to Venus, "She was just recruited yesterday."

Venus smiled coldly inside. She knew it.

"I heard her call you brother-in-law, so she's a relative of Mr. Ye, no wonder she's so arrogant." Venus's face turned sullen.

"Obviously you're the one who's not walking in a right way, how can you blame me?" Yiyao quibbled.

At this time, a vice president of the company was called by Kerry, "Help her to pick up the documents."

"No, I can do it myself." Venus said coldly, bending over but was stopped by Kerry.

"Your knees are getting swollen. Don't move." Kerry whispered and then turned to Yiyao with a frosty face and asked, "I remember you're supposed to work at seven, but it's almost nine now, why are you still here?"

Yiyao was so intimidated by his harshness that she didn't dare to look at him and said in a small voice, "I overslept."

"It's your first day at work. Yiyao, you're not serious about this job, so go back. We don't want an employee like you." Kerry said rudely.

"Brother." Yiyao tried to make him change his mind.

"In the company, I'm just Mr. Ye and I'm not your brother." Kerry gritted teeth. If she wasn't Venus's cousin, he wouldn't have let her stay here for a second longer.

Although the employees passing around wanted to watch the gossip, they didn't dare to disobey Kerry. Each of them listened carefully of every word they were saying as they slowly walked towards the elevator.

"Mr. Ye." Yiyao changed, "I didn't mean to get up so late today, the alarm rang many times..."

"I don't want to know the reason and I just see the results." Kerry was unusually cold.

Yiyao gazed at Kerry with aggrievance, "Mr. Ye, please give me another chance. I will be on time for work tomorrow."

Kerry didn't answer her, but changed the topic and said, "Apologize to Yan Chu."

Yiyao stared at the slender and beautiful woman in front of her and felt a little jealous. Judging from Kerry's attitude just now, their relationship seemed to be very unusual. Moreover, this woman gave her feeling... she was like someone.

"Apologize, or get out." Kerry then added.

Yiyao took a deep breath, "I'm sorry. Please forgive me."

Venus snorted and turned her head away. She actually didn't expect to see her in the rest of her life, but she still ran into her again.

The vice president picked up all the documents and returned them to Venus, and Venus shoved them into Kerry's hands, "I'm leaving."

Kerry took a step forward to block her way, while blocking Yiyao behind his back, and said in a voice that only he and Venus could hear, "Don't go, please. I haven't seen you for a few days. How about coming to my office? so I can have more time to look at you."

Venus really wanted to spit on his face. It's disgusting of what he said.

"Not in that mood. I don't want to."

"Then let's talk about work. Didn't you just send the papers over? I have something I don't understand and I need to ask you." Kerry said with a smile. He felt he could understand her current mood. He originally could take the opportunity to make her stay longer, but he did not expect to make a mess just now. It didn't matter if she was injured, the key was that Yan Chu felt too humiliated.

But Venus didn't appreciate his kindness. Thinking that Yiyao was let in by him, she wanted to kick Kerry's ass.

"No need to consult me. I don't understand, either. I'm just doing it for my brother, so if there's anything, you can call him. I'm not the telephone." Venus saw she was done and was ready to hit the road, but Kerry stopped her from leaving.

"Get out of my way." Venus transferred her anger to him and said with a bad face, "I have work to do and please stop wasting my time."

"It's about work."

Venus's detected Yiyao's jealousy from her corner of her eyes, smiling sarcastically, "Kerry, do you think there is any problem of your company's standards for hiring employees?"

Chapter 195: My Mysterious Husband

0 24 minutes read

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 195 Got drunk, she was going to be exposed (1)

This night, Kerry Ye had a sound sleep. The things he suspected finally had a result, and his soul seemed to have a place to rest.

In the morning, Venus Mu woke up and tried to turn over, but she found herself being held tightly in the arms of the person behind her. She just moves a little bit, while Kerry pressed her back into his arms.

Venus was helpless and turned over to look at him. To be honest, this man was simply like a child when he was asleep, handsome features, long eyelashes. If he didn't open his eyes...

"I know you're awake, don't pretend to be asleep." Venus said in a dry voice.

Kerry didn't open his eyes, languidly embracing her into his arms, whose voice was low and seductive, "Sleep for a little longer."

Venus physically didn't resist his contact, but inside she was still very difficult to accept this. She then raised her hand to push him away, "You'll be late. It is almost eight o'clock."

Kerry murmured in her ear, "Don't worry. I'm the boss, my salary is still there even if I'm late for work."

"But I have to go back. If I don't go back, Xuan Chu will be angry."

Kerry finally opened his eyes and let her go, feeling a little upset, "You're no longer a teenager girl. And you still have to listen to him?"

"He's my brother, anyway."

"Yan Chu, live with me, OK?" Kerry said seriously. He thought that Venus and Xuan Chu were living next door, what if Xuan Chu had any thoughts about her?

There's another reason, though Kerry didn't want to admit it. Venus herself had a hatred for him and Xuan Chu was a good man, and if this continued, he's afraid that Venus would fall in love with him.

So, he would make her fall in love with him and stay away from Xuan Chu while she was still pretending to be Yan Chu.

Venus was stunned. She was worried about finding an excuse to come to Ye family, but now the opportunity came to her door?

"I...haven't thought about it yet." Venus didn't dare to look him in the eye for fear he would notice the excitement in her eyes.

"Then think about it. I won't rush you." Kerry used his fingers to slowly smooth her long hair, with the tenderness in his eyes.

Venus nestled in his arms, asking with tentatively, "Why do you suddenly want me to live in your house?"

"Because," Kerry sighed, "I find that I like the feeling of seeing you every day when I open my eyes."

Venus rolled her eyes, but she didn't want to see Kerry as soon as she opened her eyes.

"Aren't you afraid that if your wife finds out what you're doing, she'll be angry?"

Royalty really had nothing to do with men. Once he saw a beauty, he'd totally forget his wife.

Kerry almost laughed when he sensed her anger in her tone. She still cared about him, caring that he might love another woman.

"It's okay, I'll explain to her then." Kerry said, looking at the top of her hair. He

hoped she wouldn't push him away then.

Venus gritted her teeth, explain? What's the point of explaining when he already slept with her?

"Could you please give me the answer as soon as possible?" Kerry lifted her chin and looked straight into her.

"I...feel it's too strange to just live in your house like this." Venus was still excusing herself, though she was tempted to say yes now.

"I like you and you like me, what's wrong with living in my house? You've said before that you don't like to stay in hotels. You're going to stay here for a long time and you can't stay in a hotel all the time. If you stay over, Xuan Chu can go live in your apartment, wouldn't that be the best way?"

"I know you're right, but..." Venus still looked like she was hesitating.

"If you don't want to say it to Xuan Chu, I can inform him." If Kerry couldn't make her stay here, his world would collapse.

Venus looked up at him, "Don't go, I'll go and tell him myself."

"Then that means you agree?" Kerry asked with delight.

"Why are you so happy? I haven't even asked him yet, and if he doesn't agree..."

The rest of her words hadn't been said, for Kerry suddenly kissed her. Now he didn't want to hear her say that name, as if that's the one she valued.

Originally it was just a good morning kiss, but once kissed, Kerry couldn't control himself, plus it's in the morning, both of them were naked again...

Kerry pressed her down and began his morning exercise.

...

Kerry then sent Venus back to the hotel, before driving to Yehuang Group.

Xuan Chu was of course working at the moment. Venus was tired, wanting to do nothing but sleep.

Until evening, when Xuan Chu returned and knocked on her door, Venus crawled out of bed.

"How does it feel? Serve him with your body?" For some reason, Xuan Chu wanted to make fun of her when he saw her lazy appearance.

Venus didn't mind though, for she had heard much more terrible ones than before.

Ruffling her hair, she said with a yawn, "I'm glad I still beauty, otherwise how can I approach him? Besides, he is my husband and it's called equivocation. How can you call 'serve'?"

"But you're Yan Chu now, what if he really falls in love with that face, and you walk away later? What about my sister?"

"Hey! That's none of my business. By the way, I'll inform you of something, I'll be staying at Ye family tomorrow."

Xuan Chu was startled for a few seconds, "Seriously?"

lying on the couch, she stared at the ceiling, "What? Well, I really wish I can find that damn map tomorrow to get my son back and go far away and never get

involved with this shitty thing again.”

It was the first time Xuan Chu had heard her talk about her child. It was a bit odd that she was so young and yet she already had a child.

“What about your mask? Aren’t you afraid he’ll find out?”

She frowned, “It’s a real problem, but I have no choice, so I’ll go in and find what I want and find an excuse to move out. No venture, no gain, right?”

Xuan Chu shrugged, “Then well, good luck.”

“Thanks a lot. Oh, I forgot to say, that apartment I stayed in a while ago is vacant now, so you can stay there. You will get bored after a long time in a hotel.”

He nodded, looking at her lying there softly, like an obedient kitten, unlike her sister.

“You haven’t eaten yet, right? Let’s go to have something to eat.”

Venus was weak and didn’t want to move, but she was hungry, so she had to get up, “You go out first, I’ll change my clothes.”

“Okay, I’ll wait for you outside.”

Casually putting on a t-shirt, a short skirt and a pair of canvas shoes, she picked up her bag and went out.

“Where are you going to eat?” Venus asked as she fastened her seat belt.

Xuan Chu laughed, “Don’t you think I should ask you this? You’re born here, aright?”

Venus thought about it and said, “You like spicy food, then how about Sichuan hotpot? I’m sure you’ll love it.”

“All right,” Xuan Chu started the car.

The night fell, and the road was crowded with traffic, and it took more than half an hour of stop-and-go driving to get there.

Venus got out of the car and waited in front of the restaurant, while Xuan Chu went to park the car.

“Hey, isn’t this...Miss Chu?”

When Mu Venus heard this familiar voice, she frowned. The city was so big, but why could she run into this fucking guy?

Turning around, she saw Hao Nangong was hugging a beautiful woman, happily.

Venus recalled the last time she was almost raped by two thugs. Except for Xinyou Qiao, it must have something to do with him.

She nodded coldly at him and didn’t say anything.

“Don’t you remember me? The last time we met in front of the hotel when Kerry sent you back... Why are you here alone, where’s Kerry?” Hao looked around curiously and didn’t find that annoying man.

Venus still didn’t say anything, for she had no good feelings for him at all.

But Hao didn’t want to let her go, laughing and teasing, “Did Kerry dump you so quickly? Well, I told you, that man is cold-blooded, he won’t cherish any girl at all.”

Hao had looked into Yan Chu’s background the first time he met her. He just

thought she was just a pretty-looking daughter of a rich family, but he didn't expect her to be that rich.

"Miss Chu, if you don't mind, how about eating with me?"

Venus snorted, "Sorry, I don't eat with strangers."

"Strangers will be familiar one day. You can know something about me through one meal, right?"

"Sorry, I don't want to know anything about you." Venus was rude.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 195 Got drunk, she was going to be exposed (2)

Hao Nangong wasn't angry and pretended to be aggrieved, saying, "Miss Chu, it seems that I never offend you, right? So, why are you so hostile towards me?"

Offend? More than that.

"I see you're upset." Venus Mu said straightforwardly.

Hao was startled, then he laughed and waited until he had had enough before saying, "Miss Chu, is this your way of talking to others?"

"Right, so don't waste your time on me."

Hao sighed helplessly, "It seems that Kerry has said a lot of bad things about me to you, causing you to have a deep misunderstanding about me," Hao said and took out a business card from his money clip and handed it to Venus, "If Miss Chu have any trouble, you can come to me and I'll try my best to help you."

"No, thanks." Venus stood without moving, and also didn't take his business card.

Hao awkwardly shook the business card, and put it back. When he was about to speak, Xuan Chu came over. Seeing Hao, he thought it was just a dude who had come to accost her, so he ignored him and said to Venus, "It's too hard to park here. Let's go, I'm starving."

Venus laughed and followed him to the hotpot restaurant.

"Miss Chu is good at picking man. This gentleman looks much more reliable than Kerry." Hao said behind them.

Venus finally couldn't hold her anger back, and she stopped.

"Yan, you guys know each other?" Xuan Chu stopped. He was walking behind

Venus, so when Hao said this, he happened to pass by Hao.

Venus turned around, with a smile on her face, "I don't know him. Brother, hurry up, I'm also hungry."

Hearing her call him brother, Hao was too awkward to stop laughing.

Xuan Chu very politely nodded at Hao. MK company needed to develop in this city, so he didn't want to have too many enemies.

Hao also greeted at him with embarrassment. He thought the two...

When he looked into Yan Chu, he knew she had a brother and he even took a look at a picture of him. He blamed himself for being too careless.

Venus and Xuan Chu went upstairs, choosing a quiet corner and ordering a Yuanyang pot (This means two flavors).

"May I ask if you want it slight spicy or medium spicy?" The waiter asked.

“Extra spicy, please.” Xuan Chu answered.

The waiter suggested, “Sir, our extra spicy is very very spicy.”

“That’s what I want.”

“Okay.” The waiter then gave them the menus and gave Xuan Chu a glance before leaving. Probably it was the first time to see such a handsome man, who loved spicy food.

The two ordered some vegetables and meat. Xuan Chu asked her, “Who was that man just now?”

“Hao Nangong.”

Xuan Chu searched in his brain, “Nangong family?”

Venus snorted, “Is there another Nangong family in A City?”

“You seem to dislike him, a lot.” Xuan Chu found a word that were quite implicit.

“Oh, it’s a long story. He does have something to do with my sufferings.”

But if Hao hadn’t found her scummy boyfriend to buy her virginity, or conspired with Xinyou to hide the truth, then Kerry wouldn’t have hated her so much.

Hao was the first person who pushed her into hell.

Xuan Chu trembled as he looked at the hatred in her eyes, for he had never seen any woman with such a look in her eyes.

“What? Frightened?” Venus smiled and the hatred in her eyes suddenly disappeared, which was replaced with indifference.

“No, I was just thinking that since Nangong family has such a status in this city, Kerry didn’t invite them yesterday. I think there is a grudge between the two.”

“Of course, Hao stole Kerry’s wife, me. And he lost me, when I was still pregnant. I think no one can forgive Hao if this happened to him.” Venus said in a ridiculing tone, as if this had nothing to do with her.

“Wow!” Xuan Chu was shocked, “No wonder you hate Hao so much and you don’t even want to see him.”

“Alright, alright. Let’s not talk about that bastard. Take care of my bag, I’m going to go to the restroom.”

“OK.”

As soon as Venus left, the phone placed on the table rang, but Xuan Chu didn’t care. However, he kept calling in.

Xuan Chu looked towards the restroom, but she didn’t come out. He reached out to get the phone. It was from Kerry.

Answer it or not?

Forget it. It was her privacy.

He was about to put it back, but not knowing why, he took the phone back and answered it.

“Why did you just answer the phone? What are you doing?” Kerry magnetic voice came.

Xuan Chu’s lips curled up and said with a smile, “Mr. Ye, this is Xuan Chu.”

Kerry was stunned, and after a few seconds, he asked, “Where’s she?”

“She went to the restroom. I’m her brother, so why can’t I answer the phone?”

Xuan Chu said this deliberately.

Kerry didn’t know what to say, “Where are you?”

“Yan told me about you letting her stay at your house.” Xuan Chu stopped for two seconds, “To be honest, I don’t agree.”

“Your opinion doesn’t matter.” Kerry said indifferently.

“Oh? Really?” Xuan Chu’s slender fingers tapped on the table, “Are you sure my opinion doesn’t matter?”

Kerry seemed to take a deep breath, “Okay, Xuan Chu, what do you want?”

“I’m his brother, of course I want her to be happy and joyful.” Xuan Chu said, noticing Venus walking over. He pointed at her phone, and Venus realized that it was hers.

Why was he answering her phone? Venus was a little unhappy, but she then realized that she didn’t have any secret, except for the past.

And the one who could call her now was none other than Kerry.

As expected, Xuan Chu showed her the screen, only to see ‘Kerry’ on it. Venus didn’t want to answer, indicating Xuan Chu to continue.

Kerry said, “Xuan Chu, I know what you’re worried about, but it will never happen.”

“I hope so. Yan has grown up and has her own thoughts and opinions, so I can’t control her anymore, but I don’t want to see anyone else hurt her. Mr. Ye, I don’t want you to become this person. After all, we still have to work together.”

Kerry was about to piss off. He clearly knew that Yan Chu was Venus, but he still pretended to be her brother, yet he couldn’t speak it out.

“Of course, I won’t hurt her.” Kerry gritted teeth.

“That’s good.” Venus was drinking water as if she didn’t care about the call. Xuan Chu said to Kerry, “Mr. Ye, goodbye.”

“Wait, where are you?” Xuan Chu hadn’t told him exactly where they were.

“Oh, we’re eating, Yan said that the hotpot is good.”

Kerry suddenly remembered that Xuan Chu was a pepperholic, but Venus didn’t eat spicy food. Obviously, Venus was make do with Xuan Chu’s taste. He wanted to ask where they were eating, but he was afraid that if he knew, he couldn’t help but go there, so he asked, “Where’s Yan Chu?”

Looking at her, who was still drinking water, he said calmly, “No.”

“When she gets back, please let her call me back.”

“Ok. Bye.”

Hanging up the phone, he passed it to Venus, “You don’t want to answer his call?” Venus pursed her lips, “I don’t want to. What can I say?”

Xuan Chu then said, “Sorry, I didn’t mean to answer your phone and I answer it because of it was from Kerry. At least, as your brother, I should show my anger and dissatisfaction.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 195 Got drunk, she was going to be exposed
(3)

“Sure. That’s why I didn’t want to interrupt you.” Venus Mu joked.

When they were talking, the food was all served. As soon as the pot boiled, the two gobbled up.

“Do you like it?” Venus asked him.

Xuan Chu exhaled as he exclaimed, “Delicious. Spicy but not dry, it’s terrific.”

“Oh my god, you’re really the first person I met in my life who is so crazy about pepper.” Venus was stunned and she didn’t even dare to try the spicy one, or her face would be ruined tonight.

Xuan Chu laughed, “Some of my friends are better than me.”

Venus gave him a thumb up, “Awesome!”

“Would you like some beer?” Xuan Chu suggested.

Venus was surprised with her eyes widened, “Really?”

He was confused, “Why can’t I?”

“Don’t noble sons like you drink red wine?”

He grinned, “I don’t care about that. I can eat in the most luxurious restaurant to eat steak and drink wine, while I can also eat at a street market for a bowl of noodles. I choose what I want. Life is short and one should try different things. Who told you steak is better?”

After hearing these words, Venus found that she had a new understanding of Xuan Chu. It turned out that he was not like those that superficial ones like Kerry and Hao, who had his own thoughts.

Unfortunately, why would she want to be in the same boat with the man who kidnapped his child?

“Do you want a drink or not?” He interrupted her thought.

“Then I’ll drink one bottle.” Venus said to herself. She shouldn’t get drunk for one bottle.

However, she still overestimated herself.

After two-thirds of the beer, Venus started to get dizzy. She informed Xuan Chu in advance, “I’m not very good when I’m drunk. Don’t leave me alone if I’m going to do something humiliating later.”

“It’s just a beer, seriously?” Xuan Chu was surprised and asked.

Venus grinned, “I do not know, I thought I was better at it, but I didn’t expect... let’s drink.”

The table was in a mess. Xuan Chu paid the bill. Seeing Venus leaning on the soft and humming, he came to her and asked, “Can you stand up?”

Venus looked at him, “Of course.” Standing up with her hand on the table, she swayed towards the door. Seeing that she was about to bump into the table, Xuan Chu even went forward to hold her arm, “Be careful.”

Out of the restaurant, with the summer breeze, Venus got more drunk, dancing and sing, “You are my little apple, how to love you is not enough...”

As soon as she was singing, the pedestrians all looked over and saw that it was still a beautiful woman, unable to hold back their laugh.

Xuan Chu was embarrassed, she was out of tune, although her voice was very good.

If she hadn't told him in advance, he really wanted to pretend he didn't know this woman.

"Yan, can you stop singing?" He said helplessly as he pulled her towards the car.

"Don't you like this song? Right, it's outdated. I'll sing another one." Venus shook her head searching for the latest song of the day.

"No, no, please. Don't." Xuan Chu really didn't see that Venus would have this kind of fetish when she got drunk, which was simply a disaster.

How could the drunken Venus listen to his words and said in aggrievance, "I want to sing, but why don't you let me?"

Xuan Chu looked back, finding that she was about to cry, and said, "Ok, sing."

Venus immediately became happy again, singing with great joy.

Xuan Chu was completely speechless, only to hurry up. He opened the passenger door, immediately pushing her in. If they were there for another half a minute, she would be the star of the funny video. He didn't want his sister to be famous for this kind of thing. What a shame.

Xuan Chu bent down to fasten her seat belt, before closing the passenger door.

When she was sitting in the passenger seat, she was still singing. Xuan Chu who was driving the car was so depressed that he couldn't stand it anymore and said, "Yan, stop, please."

When he drove downstairs to the hotel, Venus finally stopped, maybe she was tired.

After parking the car, he came to the passenger seat to unbuckle her seat belt, then supporting her out.

"Slow down, slow down."

He then closed the car door.

There was a black car parked not far away, inside was Kerry, who sat inside, gazing at the two. He clenched into a fist.

Seeing Xuan Chu support his wife into the revolving door, Kerry could no longer sit there. He pushed open the door and ran over in big strides.

"Where is this?" Venus asked in confusion.

"This is the hotel. I'll send you back to your room." Xuan Chu led her into the elevator. The moment the elevator door was about to close, a hand reached in, making the elevator door open again. It was Kerry.

Xuan Chu was slightly surprised, "Mr. Ye, why are you here?"

Kerry entered the elevator, staring at the drunken Venus, "She didn't call me back, so I come over to see her."

Xuan Chu knew what he meant, smiling, "Yan is with me, what do you have to worry about?"

Kerry was tempted to say, "it's just because she's with you that I'm worried."

"Nothing. I just want to see her." Kerry saw the hand that Xuan Chu was supporting, and he looked up straight at Xuan Chu, "You've also drunk a lot, so let me hold her."

"It's fine, it's just beer." Xuan Chu clearly had no intention of handing her over to

him.

Kerry couldn't take it by force, so he had to stand by.

In this situation, Xuan Chu, the nominal fake brother, was more qualified than him, the actual husband.

The elevator was dreadful, except for Venus's slight breathing, there wasn't any other sound. Xuan Chu looked tired and didn't want to talk to Kerry at all.

Soon, they arrived at the floor where Xuan Chu and Venus lived.

Xuan Chu almost dragged Venus to her door, "Mr. Ye, please take the room card from her bag."

Kerry could only do as he was told. After opening the door, Xuan Chu got Venus into the house and put her on the bed.

"Yan, wake up. Get up and wash before sleeping." Xuan Chu leaned over and lightly patted her face, and was shocked to find that the skin on her jaw was a little wrinkled. He remembered that she had to take off her mask once every two days. Yesterday she didn't take it off at Ye's house and if she still wore it tonight, there would be a big problem tomorrow, and it was already a bit weird now.

The intimacy was all captured by Kerry, so he coldly said, "Since she wants to sleep, don't wake her up."

Xuan Chu turned back and looked into him, "No, the one thing she must do at night is to remove her makeup and wash her face. If she doesn't do it, she will come and torment me tomorrow, blaming for not that waking her up."

Every word he said was like a knife, stabbing into his heart.

"It's just one night. How can it be that serious? How about this, I help her wipe her face a few more times with a hot towel."

Of course Xuan Chu disagreed. If he wiped the mask off, he would be scared.

"There's no need for Mr. Ye to worry about this. I'll wash her face later. It's already late, please return, Mr. Ye." Xuan Chu directly gave the eviction order.

How could Kerry leave him alone in this room, and Venus was still asleep.

"It's only ten o'clock, I usually sleep until after midnight."

Xuan Chu really wanted to kick him out, but the most important thing right now was to make Venus wake up. So, he didn't care about Kerry and turned around to continue calling for Venus.

"Yan, wake up." Xuan Chu shouted a few times, so he had to pinch her nose, which worked out.

She opened her eyes and looked at Xuan Chu in puzzlement, "What are you doing?"

Xuan Chu signaled, but Venus couldn't understand, so he could only say, "Wash your face before you sleep."

"Wash my face?" Venus blinked her eyes and repeated the words. She didn't know what he was saying. Xuan Chu leaned down and whispered in her ear, "That mask on your chin is wrinkled, don't shout, Kerry is in the room."

Venus woke up all of a sudden, and with some sanity in her intoxicated eyes. She stretched out her head to look, only to see Kerry standing not far away, who was looking towards her.

Venus swallowed her saliva, with her hand unnaturally touching her chin and said,

“Kerry, when did you come?”

“Not long ago.” Kerry suppressed his anger.

But Venus didn’t catch his meaning, “Oh, that, I’m sorry. I drank too much, why don’t you both go back to sleep? We’ll talk about it tomorrow. I’m so sleepy.”

“You’re really awake?” Kerry suspected.

Venus nodded, “Sure. Brother, you and Mr. Ye please go out. It’s so strange that you two men are in my room at night.”

Xuan Chu glared at her. What an ungrateful woman.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 195 Got drunk, she was going to be exposed (3)

“Sure. That’s why I didn’t want to interrupt you.” Venus Mu joked.

When they were talking, the food was all served. As soon as the pot boiled, the two gobbled up.

“Do you like it?” Venus asked him.

Xuan Chu exhaled as he exclaimed, “Delicious. Spicy but not dry, it’s terrific.”

“Oh my god, you’re really the first person I met in my life who is so crazy about pepper.” Venus was stunned and she didn’t even dare to try the spicy one, or her face would be ruined tonight.

Xuan Chu laughed, “Some of my friends are better than me.”

Venus gave him a thumb up, “Awesome!”

“Would you like some beer?” Xuan Chu suggested.

Venus was surprised with her eyes widened, “Really?”

He was confused, “Why can’t I?”

“Don’t noble sons like you drink red wine?”

He grinned, “I don’t care about that. I can eat in the most luxurious restaurant to eat steak and drink wine, while I can also eat at a street market for a bowl of noodles. I choose what I want. Life is short and one should try different things.

Who told you steak is better?”

After hearing these words, Venus found that she had a new understanding of Xuan Chu. It turned out that he was not like those that superficial ones like Kerry and Hao, who had his own thoughts.

Unfortunately, why would she want to be in the same boat with the man who kidnapped his child?

“Do you want a drink or not?” He interrupted her thought.

“Then I’ll drink one bottle.” Venus said to herself. She shouldn’t get drunk for one bottle.

However, she still overestimated herself.

After two-thirds of the beer, Venus started to get dizzy. She informed Xuan Chu in advance, “I’m not very good when I’m drunk. Don’t leave me alone if I’m going to do something humiliating later.”

“It’s just a beer, seriously?” Xuan Chu was surprised and asked.

Venus grinned, “I do not know, I thought I was better at it, but I didn’t expect... let’s drink.”

The table was in a mess. Xuan Chu paid the bill. Seeing Venus leaning on the soft and humming, he came to her and asked, “Can you stand up?”

Venus looked at him, "Of course." Standing up with her hand on the table, she swayed towards the door. Seeing that she was about to bump into the table, Xuan Chu even went forward to hold her arm, "Be careful."

Out of the restaurant, with the summer breeze, Venus got more drunk, dancing and sing, "You are my little apple, how to love you is not enough..."

As soon as she was singing, the pedestrians all looked over and saw that it was still a beautiful woman, unable to hold back their laugh.

Xuan Chu was embarrassed, she was out of tune, although her voice was very good.

If she hadn't told him in advance, he really wanted to pretend he didn't know this woman.

"Yan, can you stop singing?" He said helplessly as he pulled her towards the car.

"Don't you like this song? Right, it's outdated. I'll sing another one." Venus shook her head searching for the latest song of the day.

"No, no, please. Don't." Xuan Chu really didn't see that Venus would have this kind of fetish when she got drunk, which was simply a disaster.

How could the drunken Venus listen to his words and said in aggrievance, "I want to sing, but why don't you let me?"

Xuan Chu looked back, finding that she was about to cry, and said, "Ok, sing."

Venus immediately became happy again, singing with great joy.

Xuan Chu was completely speechless, only to hurry up. he opened the passenger door, immediately pushing her in. if they were there for another half a minute, she would be the star of the funny video. He didn't want his sister to be famous for this kind of thing. What a shame.

Xuan Chu bent down to fasten her seat belt, before closing the passenger door.

When she was sitting in the passenger seat, she was still singing. Xuan Chu who was driving the car was so depressed that he couldn't stand it anymore and said, "Yan, stop, please."

When he drove downstairs to the hotel, Venus finally stopped, maybe she was tired.

After parking the car, he came to the passenger seat to unbuckle her seat belt, then supporting her out.

"Slow down, slow down."

He then closed the car door.

There was a black car parked not far away, inside was Kerry, who sat inside, gazing at the two. He clenched into a fist.

Seeing Xuan Chu support his wife into the revolving door, Kerry could no longer sit there. He pushed open the door and ran over in big strides.

"Where is this?" Venus asked in confusion.

"This is the hotel. I'll send you back to your room." Xuan Chu led her into the elevator. The moment the elevator door was about to close, a hand reached in, making the elevator door open again. It was Kerry.

Xuan Chu was slightly surprised, "Mr. Ye, why are you here?"

Kerry entered the elevator, staring at the drunken Venus, "She didn't call me back, so I come over to see her."

Xuan Chu knew what he meant, smiling, "Yan is with me, what do you have to worry about?"

Kerry was tempted to say, "it's just because she's with you that I'm worried."

"Nothing. I just want to see her." Kerry saw the hand that Xuan Chu was supporting, and he looked up straight at Xuan Chu, "You've also drunk a lot, so let me hold her."

"It's fine, it's just beer." Xuan Chu clearly had no intention of handing her over to him.

Kerry couldn't take it by force, so he had to stand by.

In this situation, Xuan Chu, the nominal fake brother, was more qualified than him, the actual husband.

The elevator was dreadful, except for Venus's slight breathing, there wasn't any other sound. Xuan Chu looked tired and didn't want to talk to Kerry at all.

Soon, they arrived at the floor where Xuan Chu and Venus lived.

Xuan Chu almost dragged Venus to her door, "Mr. Ye, please take the room card from her bag."

Kerry could only do as he was told. After opening the door, Xuan Chu got Venus into the house and put her on the bed.

"Yan, wake up. Get up and wash before sleeping." Xuan Chu leaned over and lightly patted her face, and was shocked to find that the skin on her jaw was a little wrinkled. He remembered that she had to take off her mask once every two days. Yesterday she didn't take it off at Ye's house and if she still wore it tonight, there would be a big problem tomorrow, and it was already a bit weird now.

The intimacy was all captured by Kerry, so he coldly said, "Since she wants to sleep, don't wake her up."

Xuan Chu turned back and looked into him, "No, the one thing she must do at night is to remove her makeup and wash her face. If she doesn't do it, she will come and torment me tomorrow, blaming for not that waking her up."

Every word he said was like a knife, stabbing into his heart.

"It's just one night. How can it be that serious? How about this, I help her wipe her face a few more times with a hot towel."

Of course Xuan Chu disagreed. If he wiped the mask off, he would be scared.

"There's no need for Mr. Ye to worry about this. I'll wash her face later. It's already late, please return, Mr. Ye." Xuan Chu directly gave the eviction order.

How could Kerry leave him alone in this room, and Venus was still asleep.

"It's only ten o'clock, I usually sleep until after midnight."

Xuan Chu really wanted to kick him out, but the most important thing right now was to make Venus wake up. So, he didn't care about Kerry and turned around to continue calling for Venus.

"Yan, wake up." Xuan Chu shouted a few times, so he had to pinch her nose, which worked out.

She opened her eyes and looked at Xuan Chu in puzzlement, "What are you doing?"

Xuan Chu signaled, but Venus couldn't understand, so he could only say, "Wash your face before you sleep."

Chapter 196: My Mysterious Husband

0 12 minutes read

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 196 Seeing Her Face at Last (1)

Kerry kept silently there. He actually wanted to stay, but Xuan Chu wouldn't allow him to do so. "Let's go, Mr. Ye." said Xuan who bowed to him as a sign to let him leave. Kerry nodded and said reluctantly to Venus, "Have a good rest, and I'll call you tomorrow."

"OK, goodbye." Venus replied with a smile.

When the two men walked out of the room and closed the door, Venus ran into the bathroom. Her jaw was wrinkled and the skin on it got hurt. Without the reminding of Xuan, she could have really suffered in the next day. She felt tired off the daily making-up process, which was like that you had to wear a mask everyday.

The next day when he saw Venus, Xuan looked at Venus with a mysterious smile, as if he had known her secrets clearly.

Venus put down her chopsticks and asked him, "What the hell are you smiling for?"

Xuan's smile was larger and replied, "A good girl and bad singer!"

Venus's face instantly turned red, she was a little embarrassed about the joking tone of Xuan and replied, "Alright, man, there is no such thing as a perfect person, a pretty girl have no need to be a good singer, and I don't have the dream to be a singer." An awkward answer as it was, it did amuse Xuan a lot.

"I have a question here," Venus lowered her voice and asked, "I will go to Ye's house in the afternoon. What places should I look for in my study? I have no experience in a searching job. "

Xuan turned a serious look and replied, "Bookshelves in it, and every book on the bookshelves."

"But you know, I have read every book in the study and there is nothing special in these books." Said Venus.

"Then maybe it is not in the book, it may be hided at the bottom or top of the book. And You have also to look carefully to see whether there is something different in these bookshelves. In addition to the bookshelves, the furnishings, porcelain bottles, pen holders and other tools should be carefully checked." Said Xuan.

Venus seemed aware about Xuan's requirement and said, "Alright, if I can't still get what we want, I will give you a secret video call so that you can direct me to do so, OK?"

"Good idea!"

.....

In Yehuang Group, Kerry was checking the progress of the amusement park project and all its information. As he found something wrong in the project, he picked up the phone and wanted to call Venus. At the point when he dialed the

number, he paused and something caught him in his mind: Why Venus took Shixuan as her decision maker every time when she had conferences in A city? Actually, Kerry knew well the fact that the girl she loved was not Venus, but Yan Chu, who disguised herself as the appearance of Venus. And why she took Shixuan as her decision maker was because she had no such right at all in her family. She was no more than a tool of her family which wanted to earn more profits by any means. And that's why she would enjoy the good relation with Xuan. God damn it! Kerry sighed and dialed Xuan's phone. "Hello, Mr. Chu. I've found something wrong with the report. Shall we have an interview or a video conference?"

On hearing this, Xuan stopped what he was doing and rubbed his eyebrows and said, "Something wrong again? Which one? I can check it with the information I have. "

"Take a good look, the actual construction of the base of the roller coaster is different from the data on the drawings." Said Kerry.

"Let me see," Xuan quickly moved the mouse to find the place where Kerry said. After a careful look for a while when he found the problem, Xuan replied, "Yes, 0.2 meters wider than that on the drawing."

"Yes, and the length should be larger."

"These careless guys should be on blame," complained Xuan. Venus just came over and said in a good tone, "My good brother, what do you want to have at noon? I'll take it for you."

"Whatever." Said Xuan, whose eyes were fixed at the computer screen.

"OK, hark-working man."

Kerry was so envious about the intimate conversation between Venus and Xuan. Venus was his wife, how could she enjoy a close relation with Xuan?

After the conversation with Xuan, Kerry gave Venus a call and asked, "Where are you, my lady?"

"It's almost time for dinner. I'll go somewhere for the lunch. " replied Venus.

"Would you like to have a lunch in my company?"

"No way, I don't want to be surrounded by your employees."

Kerry was still a little skeptical about his relation with Venus, so he said, "Sorry, I'm too busy at noon to accompany you. But I miss you so much, can you share a lunch with me this noon?"

Venus giggled and replied, "Kerry, we'll meet in the evening. I won't be there at noon. I are going have something to eat for Xuan."

"Ah..." Kerry sighed and said, "it seems that my status in your heart is far lower than that of your brother."

"Of course. Xuan is my brother, but you are only a man who I have acquainted for months, Well...man, I am joking, I have to go, see you soon."

"Wait, I'll pick you to our villa up after work." Said Kerry.

"I see. Call me after work."

Kerry sat in a chair in a daze after the call. He wondered what should he do to make their relation closer. All in all, the evening came and Kerry was after his work. He came downstairs and dialed Venus's number as quick as he could.

"Hello? Where are you?" Asked Kerry.

"I'm packing up at the hotel. Come here." Replied Venus.

"Wait a moment and I'll help you to carry the luggage."

"I can do it by myself, there are just a few clothes." Said Venus, who had prepared herself well and would left the hotel when Xuan was about to check out.

As for Kerry, he was busy in choosing a cake for his girlfriend. Venus was crazy about sweet food, but he didn't know which one was better for her, so he asked the salesman to take a bag of the five most delicate ones.

"Yes, just a moment, please." Replied the salesman, who looked surprised about the straightforward consumer.

When he arrived at the hotel, he found that Venus was waiting in there front of the hotel with a small suitcase at her feet.

Kerry gets out of the car and said, "My girl, you don't need to bother yourself to do so, I will do everything for you." Then he helped her to put the suitcase into the trunk of the car.

"Wow, do you buy me the cake?" asked Venus with a surprised smile.

"Sorry, I don't know which one you favor, so I choose at my will." Replied Kerry with a gentle expression on his face.

A young girl like Venus was really crazy about little gift from his boyfriend. She opened the bag happily and said, "I like it all, thanks so much." She looked really satisfied when she took a little bite of the cakes therein.

"If you like, I'll buy it for you every day." Said Kerry, who was a little nervous about the praise of his new girlfriend.

"No way, I guess I will gain weight again." Said Venus, who, however, was engaged in enjoying the delicious cakes.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 196 Seeing Her Face at Last (2)

Kerry wiped off the bits of cream on the corner of her mouth with his finger and put the finger into his own mouth. It tasted really good for Kerry. Then he replied, "It doesn't matter, my lady, gaining weight will make you look more sexy."

Venus felt a little shy when Kerry's fingers touched her face. Then she said in a cute tone, "I don't want to gain weight. When I become a fatty, you will turn a cold shoulder to me, I should restrain myself, or I will be restrained by man."

"Nonsense!" replied Kerry, who patted lightly on her head as comfort, "I will love you no matter how you become!"

Venus stammered and said, "Alright, it is a online saying." Then she was turned back to the delicious cakes.

Both John the butler and Mrs Qin were very happy about Venus's(Yan Chu)visit. They clearly realize that Kerry was cheered up by her presence. And the big house now was full of happy talks and laughters.

"My hostess, try the chicken soup, I have spent a day on it. I have add a lot of

nourishing Chinese herbs in it, I hope you love it.” Said Mrs Qin gently, then she put a bowl of soup in front of her.

Venus was really moved about her good will so she took the bowl and had a sip of it. There was a strong fragrance of Chinese herbal medicine in the soup, but it didn’t taste bitter at all. “I like it so much. Thank you for your efforts, Mrs Qin.” “My pleasure, my hostess.” Said Mrs Qin, who seemed delighted about the praise from Venus.

During the meal, Venus stared at Kerry and said, “Kerry, although now I live in your house, I have to make three rules for you to obey.”

Kerry put down his chopsticks and said with a hollow smile, “Go ahead.”

” No, I need you to promise me now that you will follow them, or I’ll go at once.” Said Venus with a serious expression.

“Well, I promise you.” Replied Kerry. He did enjoy her companion, and he didn’t care about any rule from her at all.

Perhaps amazed by Kerry’s obedience, Venus hesitated for a while and said with a dominant tone, “First, I have the right to leave this house at my will, and you can’t stop me to do so. Second, you should make sure that no one will know my living here, except you and your servants. Third, I don’t share a room with you, I should have my own one. “

“I promise you I will follow the two of them, but I am afraid I can’t agree with you on the third one.” said Kerry, who gazed at her with a mysterious smile, “you know I am your husband!”

“Then you should show respect to the decision of your wife!” Replied Venus. In fact, she was afraid that her true identity would be revealed when they slept together.

Kerry had no way but to agree with her, “OK, I will follow the three rules.” In fact, he didn’t care the three rules at all, for he had plenty of ways to do what he wanted. He had enjoyed a good moment with his sweetheart this night. After that when Venus was so tired and fell into sleep, he went out of the room and thought over about the complicated relation between him and the family Chu. He knew the girl in the room was not Yan, she must be Venus undoubtedly. However, when she found her identity was exposed, she might reject any intimate meet with Kerry. As for Kerry, he found it hard to have a good investigation of her since she was backed by a really powerful background. Perhaps all he could do was to wait and enjoy the good moment with her.

However, Kerry’s plan became a failure next evening when he was about to get into her room.

“I’m going to sleep alone tonight.” Said Venus, who pushed Kerry out and shut the door.

“What’s the matter?” asked Kerry. Venus’s changed attitude surprised him for he never expected she would take so seriously the rules she set on him.

Venus angrily stared at him and said, “You make me really tired last night, I don’t feel good all day today, and now I want to have a good sleep of my own.”

“Alright, then let me in, we won’t do anything special tonight. I promise you.” Said Kerry.

“Ha ha, I can’t trust you at all. Don’t disturb me, I’m going to sleep.” Replied Venus.

“Alright, my lady, then can you kiss me good night?” asked Kerry.

“No way! I won’t kiss you.”

“Then I won’t leave.” Said Kerry. He preferred to be playboy this night, and he should get the kiss from his lady.

“Jesus! I have taken you as a gentleman, but I think I am wrong.” Said Venus, who was even drove mad by Kerry’s boring requirements.

“A gentleman also needs love from his wife.”

Venus gave in and opened the door, then she raised her face and narrows her eyes toward Kerry as if she would enjoy the kiss with him. In fact, all she wanted now was to let him go and have a good sleep of her own.

Staring at her beautiful face, Kerry’s eyes were full of tenderness. After a long and gentle kiss, he licked his lips as if the fragrance of her was still on his lips. Finally, he left the room as promised. However, he couldn’t sleep at all. Venus was in the room close to him, he could not resist the temptation at all.

Go for a secret visit, even take a look of her only was OK. Kerry thought aloud and obey the tempting voice in his mind. With his magic arts, he showed up in Venus’s room within a blink. Venus curved herself on the bed and was in a tight sleep.

Kerry could see nothing but her back because the sleeping posture. Then he turned around and came close to her. He now could feel the her beautiful face with his hands. The skin of her face felt warm and soft, however, Kerry found something wrong when he was measuring the profile of her face.

At the point when he turned on the light, Kerry was really amazed to found that the girl on the bed was not Yan Chu. Jesus! His speculation was correct, she was Venus! Then he turned off the light to ensure Venus was in her tight sleep. She must have some special tools to disguise her appearance. After a good search, he got a thin mask in the bathroom. That testified why Venus could turned a different appearance in the daytime. And that was why she shut him out of her room, she was afraid her identity would be revealed.

Jesus! She was Venus! Kerry could not believe that she was his real wife! Honey, I can’t believe you are still alive, that’s really a piece of good news for me. I will be with you no matter what happen to us since now.

In the next morning, Kerry got up early and prepared himself for running outside.

“Good to see you, John.” Greeted Kerry in a delighted tone.

“My young host, what are you going to do?” asked John the Butler. He wondered why Kerry got up so early.

“I am so excited, I have prepared myself for exercising.” Replied Kerry.

“That’s really good.” Said John. John knew his young host well, it was Venus’s presence that cheered him up. Before Kerry left the house, he said to the old servant, “John, take easy these days when Chu(Venus) lives here, she should have

her freedom and no one can stop her, OK? ”

“My young host, but...” said John, who paused with a hesitation. Did Kerry mean that Chu became his new hostess? He was confused about Kerry’ words since he didn’t know Chu was disguised by Venus, his real hostess. All in all, John still felt grateful for Chu since she had help his host out of disappointment.

Would Kerry marry a woman again? That was nonsense for Kerry since Chu(Venus) was his real wife. To ensure his servant, Kerry said, ”Do what I told you, you will know what I mean one day!”

...

When Kerry was back, Venus caught the sight of him and felt a little curious that how Kerry, a real engaged businessman, maintained his health in the old time, as his wife, she had never saw him take exercises.

During the breakfast, Venus gave him a cold glance and asked, ”It seems that you are in a good mood.”

“Thanks to your rejection last night, my lady, I’ve save my energy for an exercise this morning, and I feel really good about that.” Whispered Kerry jokingly.

“You look so awesome like a...”said Venus, who retreated when Kerry moved closer to her. His strong figure and energetic spirit was attractive.

“Like a what?”Asked Kerry.

“Like a gigolo.”Replied Venus in a joking tone.

“That’s a good joke, my lady.” Kerry held her shoulders and said, “Will you go to your company today? I think you can stay home because you brother will go to the construction site with me, and that is not a good place for a lady.”

“really? But he doesn’t inform me of this.” asked Venus.

“I got his notice when I was exercising. Perhaps he will tell you so after the breakfast.” Replied Kerry. Then he pour her a cup of milk and said, ”My lady, stay home, and the guys in your family will ensure the business cooperation between us works well.” Then he fed her with a spoon of well-cooked porridge. To her surprise, it seemed that Kerry didn’t show any doubt against her, and he took her so considerately as if she was his real wife. But all in all, she could finish her searching job in Ye’s house.

At this point, her phone rang and it was Xuan.

“My sister, I will go to the construction site with Kerry, I hope you can stay at our company, OK?”Said Xuan.

“I’d love to, my brother, but I can’t, I am not feeling good today, I am have my period these days.”Replied Venus.

“Alright, take good care of yourself, my sister, give me a call whenever you need my help.”Said Xuan.

Everything went well as planned, Venus was sure that she would complete her searching

Chapter 199: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 199 If You were kidnapped, Just Kill Him (1)

The waves rolled up, and the yacht rose and fell, Venus Mu could not stand, so she had to hold onto Kerry Ye's chair tightly.

Just near the dock, it rained heavily. They ran to the car, opened the door to get in, and they were wet totally.

Rain crackled down on the roof of the car, and Kerry wiped her hair with a dry towel.

"I'll do it myself, you're wet too." Venus took the towel from him and wiped her face and neck herself, while Kerry reached out from the back seat for another towel and wiped the water.

"It's raining too much now, we'll drive back later."

"Will this rain stop?" Venus was in disbelief, feeling like the sky was falling down. Kerry tilted his head to look at her, "The summer rainstorm comes and goes quickly, don't worry."

They were too bored to talk, Venus turned on the radio in the car, which was broadcasting this heavy rain in Sky city, when the traffic in Sky city was almost about to be paralyzed, and everywhere was flooded into the sea.

"It seems that we made the right choice not to go back now." Venus smiled.

"Indeed."

At that moment, Kerry's phone rang, and when he pulled it out of his pocket, it was Secretary Liu.

Today was the weekend, Secretary Liu would not contact Kerry at this time without something important.

"Secretary Liu, what is it?"

Secretary Liu's voice was a little impatient, "President Ye, take a look at the entertainment news, something happened to our spokesperson."

Kerry frowned, "You mean the spokesperson of our women's clothing?"

"Yes, the scandal just came out on the internet that she interfered in someone's marriage and was caught in bed by the man's wife."

Kerry frowned even tighter, "I'll take a look first, I'll call you back later, and also, tell the PR department that this matter should not be posted on the internet before the person concerned has responded."

"Got it."

Hanging up the phone, Venus saw Kerry look gloomy and asked him, "What happened?"

Kerry said as he searched the news, "The company's business, our spokesperson is being chased into bed, I really can't understand what this woman is thinking."

Venus remembered the spokesperson he was talking about, an actress who had just become in popularity in the past two years, and she was very pure and beautiful.

"Doesn't this actress from your company have a boyfriend?" Venus remembered the gossip from two days ago.

“Well, there will be nothing if it’s her and her boyfriend, but she seduced someone’s husband and she was caught.”

Venus was startled. Is the entertainment industry so chaotic?

Kerry quickly browsed the web page, the entertainment headlines were full of pictures of the spokesperson running away from the camera naked, and of course the video.

“It looks like I’ll have to change my spokesperson.”

Before things festered to the point of being unmanageable, it was important to try to recoup the damage.

Kerry called Secretary Liu, “Immediately notify all flagship stores across the country, pull down all the posters or photos related to this woman, and notify the Enterprise Propaganda Department, immediately look for a new spokesperson. This time you should be sure to investigate the details of the spokesperson, and finally, send a letter to this woman’s agent to cancel all cooperation with her. And she will be held accountable.”

When the contract was signed at that time, one of the items was that during the endorsement period, no negative news could come out, or else she would be held accountable, but he didn’t expect it to be used.

“Okay President Ye, I’ll do it right away.”

After ordering all the things, Kerry leaned on the chair with a gloomy face, the kind of woman he hated the most is this kind of seduction. If his mom was not his childhood might have been much happier.

The rain was a little bit small, so Kerry started the car, back to the villa.

.....

After a weekend of fermentation, the spokesperson’s scandal had been discussed animatedly, and the popular actress had been lambasted so loudly by so many. Although Kerry made the fastest response, the impact was still significant, and the weekend was supposed to be the best time for sales, which was less than half of the sales of women’s clothing under Yehuang Group’s banner during the week.

On Monday’s morning meeting.

Kerry looked at several candidates for endorsement which the corporate announcement sent up, the screen image were still good.

“Connect with all of these people and see what they mean.” Kerry threw the information on the table.

The manager of the Enterprise Propaganda Department said, “President Ye, our Yehuang Group’s endorsement has always been competed by actresses. These people all expressed their desires yesterday, just waiting for you to decide on one, and we can talk about the conditions very well.”

Kerry picked up the information to read it again, and asked all the executives present, “What do you mean?”

The crowd looked at each other, and everyone voiced their opinions, but the opinions were different, after all, everyone had different tastes. And these actresses had similar position and exposure.

It was hard to decide.

Kerry remembered Venus and picked up the phone and called her.

The people present were very consciously quiet, very gossipy and wanted to know who (Kerry) would call at such a critical time.

Venus was reworking her old job, designing clothes, and picked up casually when she heard the phone ring.

"Hello?"

"Venus." As soon as the word Kerry was uttered, everyone's faces smiled in fascination, then looked at each other and lowered their heads to continue listening.

"Something wrong?"

"I'll tell you a few female stars, tell me which one you like."

"Why? I like male celebrities, I don't like women." Venus said smilingly.

"It's okay, pick the one you like better among these actresses," Kerry flipped through the information and read them one by one, and finally asked, "Which one do you like?"

Venus stopped her pencil to think and said the name of one of them.

"Okay, I got it."

"Wait, why are you asking me that?" Mowgli was confused.

"We are settling on a new spokesperson."

Venus was confused, saying, "I'm talking nonsense, this is a big deal, you need to think about it."

"You chose well."

Venus was speechless, well, he could do whatever he liked. the company was his own anyway.

Ending the call, Kerry singled out one of them to the manager, "Just her, sign the contract and take pictures as soon as possible."

The Corporate Propaganda Manager didn't expect that the matter he had been struggling with for so long would be settled by a single phone call, and it wasn't even someone from the company ...

Kerry scanned and found that everyone was looking at him with a strange look, and he asked coldly, "Anything else?"

"No, no" said everyone shaking their heads.

"If there is nothing, the meeting is over." Kerry finished this sentence, turned around and left the meeting room with big strides.

The executives looked at each other, unable to contain their pleasure.

"The Venus that President. Ye is talking about is that Yan Chu from mk Company?"

"Absolutely, no other women have appeared besides her during this period of time."

"Oh my god, our President Ye who always fair and objective also has a day to

listen to a woman.”

These people laughed as they returned to their offices.

Monday’s work was always tedious, but someone was still adding fuel to the fire at this time.

In the afternoon, Kerry was looking at the sales report sent up, outside the office came the sound of noise Half a minute later, the door was suddenly opened, a tightly wrapped woman broke in, but also wearing big sunglasses, followed by anxious-looking Secretary Liu.

Kerry raised his head to look over coldly, Secretary Liu explained, “President Ye, Miss Zhao is ...”

“President Ye,” the person who barged in took off her sunglasses, revealing his red and swollen eyes, and spoke with tears, “President Ye, can you be so kind as to let me off the hook, I really can’t afford to pay your company’s breach of contract right now.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 199 Chapter 199 If You were kidnapped, Just Kill Him (2)

The person who came was the spokesperson who had just been replaced, and when she received the legal letter from her agent, she was confused. She had squandered all the money she had earned in the past few years; how could she afford to compensate Yehuang for this huge amount of money? She had no choice but to dodge the paparazzi to beg Kerry.

“Mr. Ye, I’m sorry, I didn’t stop her.”

“You go out first, I’ll talk to Miss Zhao.”

Cupping his hands in front of his chest, he indifferently stared at her, who was crying, “Miss Zhao, we made it clear when we signed the contract and now that you have a scandal, which damages the interests of our company. It’s reasonable for us to do that.”

“I know it. I’m sorry. It’s indeed my fault, but I really have no money now and I can’t afford to pay...”

“Miss Zhao, you’re an adult and you should take responsibility for what you’ve done. Besides, how can you let me not to sue you? I can’t find any reason.”

Miss Zhao slowly walked up to him with tears, “Mr. Ye, please. I’ll do whatever you want me to do as long as you don’t let me to pay that.”

Kerry was disgusted about her acting in this way, “Miss Zhao, I don’t know what you can do.”

“I...” Miss Zhao bit her lower lip, looking at him with tenderness, and said softly, “If Mr. Ye doesn’t mind, I can be on call.”

On-call?

Kerry sneered, “Miss Zhao, you really think too highly of yourself. Do you know how many women want to sleep with me? And do you think I’ll be interested in you?”

Miss Zhao blushed. He was humiliating her, but she could only endure.

“I think Miss Zhao has understood what I’ve said. Bye.” Kerry coldly said.

Unexpectedly, she just kneeled down, "Mr. Ye, I apologize for what I've said. I'm really desperate now and the money is impossible for me. How about this? Could you please give me more time and I'll pay you back when I get more plays? Is this OK?"

Kerry was indifferent, "Miss Zhao, I think you've taken a lot of plays and endorsements over the years, and your annual income is quite good. Can't you even take out a paltry four million?"

"I'm making a lot of money, but...but I've spent it all on jewelry and clothes..."

"Then sell the jewelry and clothes."

Miss Zhao didn't want to sell them, for they were treasures to her. Besides, they couldn't sell at a good price.

When they were talking, the door was pushed open, then came Venus's voice, "What is he doing in there? Why can't I get inside?"

Then she looked back and froze. A woman was kneeling next to him, who was Ms. Zhao, dominating the headlines for these days.

She was behind her desk, so she couldn't see if the two were talking or doing something else.

"No wonder they won't let me in. You have a guest." Venus said with a smile, standing at the door looking at Kerry.

Kerry got up and came over, "What are you doing here?"

When she saw his clothes were tidy, she relieved, knowing that she was thinking too much, "You don't want to see me?"

"Of course not, I'm glad that you come." Kerry then let Venus and said to the secretary Liu behind him, "Go to get some coffee, with milk and sugar, but not too much."

"You actually remembered my taste?" Venus was really surprised by this.

"Of course," Kerry led her to sit in the chair in front of his desk, "Sit down for a moment."

"OK."

Miss Zhao turned her head to look at Venus, full of envy. Because of her work, she had seen Kerry a few times, but he had never spoken to her or looked at her. She used to think that Kerry didn't like her, but in the end, she found out that he treated every woman like this. Today, however, she realized that she was wrong. He wasn't cold-talking to everyone and he was giving this woman all his tenderness and warmth.

"Miss Zhao, you can leave now." Kerry stood beside Venus, looking down at her, "Remember, everyone should take responsibility for what they've done. I'm a businessman, not a charity. I don't care whether you have money or not and what I care about is whether my interests can be protected."

Perhaps out of a woman's vanity, Ms. Zhao didn't want Venus to belittle her. She got up from the ground and put on her sunglasses, "Mr. Ye, I will pay you back as soon as possible, goodbye."

Kerry didn't expect her to be so nice all of a sudden. Then he watched her leave.

“What does she come to you?” Venus was curious.

Kerry spread his hands, “She made a scandal, causing me to lose a lot of money overnight. Yesterday’s turnover was so low, of course I have to talk to her, but she actually didn’t want to pay me by using her tears. Is she mad?”

Venus laughed, “She...she looks very arrogant. Why would she do this?”

“Well, who knows. Let’s not talk about her. Why do you come today? Tell me. I know you’re not just coming to see me.”

“Of course not, that’s why I’m here.” Venus took out her phone to open a webpage, thus showing it to him, “This competition, I want to participate, but the prerequisite is to participate in the name of the company, so I can only come to you. MK doesn’t have a clothing business.”

Kerry read it in detail. It was a national competition.

“Yeah, no problem. If you win an award in the competition, it will be good for our company.”

Venus knew he would agree, so she took the phone and got up and said, “Okay, bye, I’ll go first.”

“Where to go?” Kerry pulled her back to circle her into his arms, looking tenderly into her eyes, “Wait for me. Then we’ll go to dinner, okay?”

“No,” Venus smiled and refused, “I’m going to go look for some inspiration and go to the mall to find the fabric I want.”

“You sure you don’t want to accompany me?” Kerry tightened his arm.

Venus smiled helplessly, “Hey, aren’t you tired of us being together? We will spend the weekend together, OK?”

“I want to spend every second with you.” Saying that, Kerry was about to kiss her lips, but Venus leaned back to avoid his mouth.

“It’s in the office. Let me go, it’s not good for the secretary to come in and see it.”

“Secretary Liu is smart and he won’t come in at this moment.” Kerry caught her and kissed her fiercely for a while.

Venus flushed, “Is it okay? Stop it, I’m going to the mall now, call me when you get off work and come pick me up.”

“Well, finish your coffee before you go, okay?”

Venus teased him, “Kerry, be a man. I remember you should be cold, right?”

“I was, but now you changed me.” Kerry let her go, “Hurry up. I’ll see you after work.”

“Good boy. Bye.”

Venus was afraid that he would come to catch her. After saying this, she quickly ran out the door and made a face at him at the door.

Kerry wished she could always be so happy.

Time passed by and after finishing the last financial statement, it was almost six o’clock.

He rubbed his sore eyes and called Venus, but she didn’t answer it.

Was the mall too noisy?

Kerry went downstairs while keeping calling her, but no one answered.

Kerry texted her in the elevator, "Where are you? I'm off work."

However, she didn't reply.

The Cayenne was parked in front of the office. Kerry got into the car and the driver turned back to ask him, "Mr. Ye, are you going home?"

Kerry looked down at his phone, "Don't go back yet. Drive around."

"Okay."

Kerry dialed the familiar number for the fourth time, but no one answered.

Where did she go? Why didn't she answer it?

The car wandered aimlessly around the city center, and just happened to meet the rush hour, making Kerry more and more anxious. His instincts told him that something happened to Venus.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 199 If You were kidnapped, Just Kill Him (3)

He didn't want anything bad to happen to her, but the terrible thing was that his perception told him something must be wrong with her.

He called Venus many times, but none of them were answered. Then Kerry called Xuan Chu anxiously.

"Mr. Chu, is Yan with you?"

Xuan was obviously taken aback, "She went to see you this afternoon. Isn't she with you?"

"She came to me, and then she said she was going to find fabrics and then left. Now, no one answers her phone."

"Did she tell you where she went?" Xuan's voice also became tense.

"No. I'll go to the nearby shopping mall to find her. If she contacts you, please let me know."

"Okay, I'll look for her later." Xuan said, "She is not very familiar with Sky City. She should be at a mall near your company or ours," Xuan said.

"I think so too. I hang up first." said Kerry.

Kerry told the driver to park the car on the side of the road and called the company's monitoring room, "This is Kerry. Check the company's security cameras and tell me which direction Yan Chu is heading after she left our company at 3:10 pm."

These staffs in the monitoring room were trembling when they received the call from Kerry, but they didn't know Yan Chu. They were nervously watching the security camera and hurried to find someone who knew Yan Chu. Fortunately, the manager of his department knew her. After he watched the surveillance camera, he immediately informed Kerry that she was heading east.

"The east side is in the direction of the apartment where she used to live, and there are several large malls over there." Kerry thought.

Kerry told the driver to turn around and go to the nearest mall first. He still called Venus, but still got no answer. When he called her again, the phone went off automatically.

Kerry was getting anxious. He frantically searched several nearby malls, even asking all his bodyguards to look for her, but they didn't find her.

As night fell and it was almost eight o'clock, Chu called Kerry. "Have you found Yan yet?"

"No."

"Can you call the police? I'm not familiar with the regulations here." said Xuan.

"Not now. The person has to be missing for twenty-four hours before the police register a case. I've sent people to check the surveillance at the entrances of the various malls." Kerry said.

"What if Yan didn't go to the mall?" Chu said, "Mr. Ye, can you call the traffic police and have them check the surveillance on the road."

Kerry had been looking for her at the mall thinking Venus had gone to the mall, but he hadn't thought if she hadn't gone to the mall.

"I know. I'm going to the traffic police right now."

"Mr. Ye, thank you very much." Xuan's voice was heavy.

"You're welcome. It's what I should do," Kerry said.

The driver knew that Kerry was in a hurry, so he raced all the way to the traffic police department. Since he had called the traffic police beforehand, the head of the traffic police, Mr. Wei, was waiting for him at the gate.

"What kind of person could make you come to my place?" Mr. Wei was curious. He and Kerry had been good friends for many years, but he'd rarely seen him this nervous.

Kerry looked calm, "A person who is important to me.."

The two of them quickly went to the surveillance room, whose wall was full of surveillance footage from every public place in Sky City.

Mr. Wei instructed his man to pull up the surveillance cameras near Yehuang Group's east entrance around 3:10 pm. Soon, Venus's figure appeared inside.

Mr. Wei looked at Kerry, pointed at Venus and said, "Is that her?"

"Yes, that's her."

He watched Venus carefully for a moment, quite surprised, "Why do I think this woman looks a lot like your missing wife."

Kerry turned to look at him without speaking.

"She looks like Venus in height and the way she walks. It's just that her face isn't quite like your wife's." Mr. Wei held his hand to his chin and said.

"Will you stop with all the bullshit?" Kerry said anxiously.

Mr. Wei shrugged. Only Kerry would dare speak to him so rudely.

The surveillance showed her arriving at the nearest mall east of Yehuang Group. She also bought a bottle of water from a stall at the entrance, and then entered the mall.

Kerry was about to call that mall when Mr. Wei stopped him, "Do you know why she went to the mall?"

"She signed up for a fashion designer's contest, so she wanted to get some fabric."

"Fabric? There's no fabric for sale at that mall. Don't call the mall yet. I guess she'll be out later." said Mr. Wei.

Kerry had to calm himself down.

Mr. Wei went to the water dispenser and got him a glass of water, "Have some. I think you're getting dehydrated."

Kerry then felt thirsty and picked up it and drank the water inside in one gulp.

Mr. Wei saw his hands trembling and knew that this woman was really important to him.

"Kerry, who the hell is she?"

Kerry finished her second glass of water, placed the paper cup on top of the dispenser, took one look at him and said, "A very important friend. I'll tell you about this sometime, but for now don't ask anything, okay?"

He couldn't let anyone know that Yan Chu was Venus before he had rescued her.

"Fine, I'm just asking." said Mr. Wei.

Then the traffic cop next to Mr. Wei who was in charge of checking the surveillance said, "She walked out of the mall."

The two men's eyes went back to the screen again. Sure enough, she hadn't even been in this mall for ten minutes before reappearing on the surveillance screen at the entrance of the mall. She stood in the doorway for half a minute, seemingly considering where to go, then she turned and continued walking east.

Venus was slowly walking along the road when suddenly a black car pulled up next to her and a man got out.

The surveillance was a little far away, but it was still clear that the man seemed to be asking her for directions, Venus's hand pointed the way for the man, and then the man thanked her. He was about to turn around and leave when Venus wasn't looking, but suddenly he covered Venus mouth from behind, and then a man in a cap stepped out of the back door, lifted her legs and shoved her into the car.

Mr. Wei did not expect such a situation, but he was much calmer than Kerry. He ordered his men to follow the car, but it soon turned into an alley and disappeared from view. There was no more sighting of this car in the next few streets.

"Back up and take another look." Mr. Wei said with a heavy look.

The surveillance footage rewound a little bit.

"Could the surveillance footage zoom in any closer?" Kerry asked.

"No, the video can only be zoomed in so far."

The car that appeared on the surveillance was new and unlicensed, as if it had just been purchased. The man Venus was talking to was medium height. He had his back to the surveillance, so his face couldn't be seen. The other man wearing a hat had an extremely low brim that obscured his face. He also had his back to the surveillance camera. He showed just a bit of his chin as he shoved Venus into the car.

"These two people should be repeat offenders, and they were obviously prepared in advance. I'll call the police. If the robbers are repeat offenders, the police department should have their case files."

Kerry gritted his teeth and stared at the two men on the screen. He really wanted to cut them into pieces immediately.

"Kerry, who is she?" Mr. Wei asked again.

Kerry took a deep breath and braced both hands on the table. "She's Yan Chu

from MK Group in Hong Kong and the head of our company's Hong Kong partner in the amusement park project."

"Does she have any family or friends in the mainland? Tell them to come to the police station immediately."

Kerry pulled out his phone and called Xuan. The sound of his footsteps and gasps were still heard on the phone from Xuan. Hearing Kerry's words, he stopped in shock and asked, "She was kidnapped? How is that possible? Yan knows very few people here, and she's not holding a grudge against anyone."

Chapter 200: My Mysterious Husband

0 19 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 200 Rescue, Don't Hurt My Woman (1)

"Copy that." Henry Zhang replied.

Sitting in the car, Kerry Ye felt drumming in his temples.

Venus Mu was pulled into the car at around 3:40 pm. It was now past 9:00 pm. Six hours had passed; the kidnapper had enough time to take her anywhere.

Kerry's eyes almost turned into a dark purple. He forced himself to calm down and tried to locate Venus with his ability, but couldn't sense anything.

Now, he was hoping that this was a simple kidnapping case, which meant that the kidnappers would contact him or Xuan Chu for ransom and Venus's life should be protected. But if they took her directly out of Sky City to sell her to the red light district.....

Kerry couldn't continue to think about it, he felt like he was losing control.

This afternoon, when Venus came to see him, he should have forced her to stay in the office, so that nothing would happen later.

Never before had he been so worried. In the past, Venus left or disappeared out of her own will, he knew that her life wouldn't be in danger. But this time was different, she was abducted by two strangers. It could be inferred from their rude manner that they would not treat her nice.

Kerry was nervous, it was like time stood still, he was trapped and couldn't get out of the torturing.

The driver took out a hamburger from the bag in the passenger seat and brought it to Kerry, saying with concern, "Sir, you've been busy all night and haven't eaten anything. Please have something to eat."

Kerry closed his eyes, shaking his head, "I have no appetite." He wasn't in the mood for food as he couldn't stop worrying about Venus.

The driver silently put the burger back and asked, "Sir, where are we going now?"

Kerry paused for a moment, "Go to Tuanjie Lane, I want to check that place myself."

The driver recalled the location of Tuanjie Lane and started the car. Within five minutes, Kerry received a phone call from Henry Zhang.

"Young Master, there's a black car with no license plate parked in Tuanjie Lane. No one is inside, is it the car that took Yan Chu away?"

Kerry tensed, "That's it! Go check what else is in it, I'll be right there."

The driver delivered instant acceleration without Kerry's command upon hearing their conversation.

At this time the traffic on the road was not so heavy. The black Cayenne galloped down the road. It only took ten minutes to get there.

Henry and a few others came to Kerry, "Young Master, the car is over there. We smashed the door open, nothing was left inside, but there are signs of fighting in the backseat."

Kerry stopped for two seconds, then quickened his pace to go check the car. The alley roared in the dusky light. Henry took the searchlight to illuminate the backseat for Kerry's observation. There were messy footprints of high-heels on the black pads.

These should be left by Venus. Kerry remembered she was wearing a pair of stiletto heels when she came to see him this afternoon.

Henry then directed the light onto the car door and pointed to a spot on the seat, "Look at that!"

Following Henry's gaze, Kerry felt his heart lurch in horror. He was like being hit by a heavy stick as he saw a few drops of blood. There were also a few black and long hairs that fell around.

Did they beat her?

Kerry slammed his fist into the sitting chair, but couldn't feel a hint of pain.

Son of a bitch!

"How dare you do that to the one I cherish and treasured the most? When I catch you, I'll chop you up and feed you to the dogs." Kerry thought.

He then got out of the car, poker-faced, "Where is Hao Nangong? Where is he today?"

"He's been working at the office all day. He has been acting normal recently. He went straight back to Villa Nangong to accompany his parents for dinner after work, and he should still be at the villa."

Kerry asked with suspicion, "He went back home for dinner? When did he become so filial?"

Henry was also surprised when he found this out, so he investigated into the reasons.

"A few days ago, Hao was hanging out with a model and was bumped into by his father, who detests models and actors. So he ordered Hao to stay with them except during office hours."

Kerry thought to himself, "Does this have nothing to do with him?"

He had been putting all his efforts into the commercial business in the past year, rarely dealing with those from the criminal underworld. His previous enemies should have settled, so who could this be?

"Henry, send Yan's photo to the people who worked in the red-light zone. Tell them to pay attention while taking in new recruits."

“Young Master, you mean

“It’s always better to be safe than sorry.”

“I see.” Henry stepped aside to make the calls. Kerry was standing under the orange light, feeling cold and desperate.

Kerry didn’t go back to the villa that night. After contacting Xuan Chu, he came to the villa where Venus used to live. Xuan was living here since Venus moved to the Ye family.

Xuan opened the door for him, Kerry was tired and anxious. They looked at each other in silence. Then they slumped into the sofa, waiting for messages.

Kerry was extremely powerful in Sky City, but so far he had found nothing useful but that car. It was like that Venus had disappeared into thin air.

“Do you have any clue now?” Xuan took out two cans of beer from the fridge and handed one to Kerry.

Kerry pulled the zipper and gulped down a mouthful of beer. The icy liquid went straight down his throat, stimulating every cell in him.

“Not yet.” He answered.

Xuan dropped into the other couch, worrying, “Is this all we can do? Stay here waiting?”

“My men are searching outside, and the police are checking every intersection. But I have a feeling that the kidnapers will contact us.”

Xuan let out a long sigh, “Hope so. God bless Yan and keep her safe.”

It was late at night but neither of them felt like going to sleep. It was almost dawn before they got sleepy and took a nap on the sofa for a short while.

Suddenly, a pleasant ringing sound broke the silence of the room. Xuan and Kerry woke up at the same time. It was from an unknown number.

He glanced at Kerry and then answered the phone.

“Hello? “

“Excuse me, are you Mr. Chu?” There was a muffled man’s voice over there.

“I am. Who’s that speaking?”

“Is your sister Yan Chu?”

Xuan exchanged a look with Kerry, took the phone away from his ear and turned on the speaker.

“Yes, she is. Did you kidnap her?”

“Well, I just want to figure out if I’ve got the wrong person. This bitch has been refusing to utter a word. She said she was not Yan Chu.”

Xuan immediately shouted, “I’ll give you anything you want, don’t hurt her.”

“Ha ha, I know that your family is rich, but I don’t want money.”

“What do you want?”

“If I’m not mistaken, Kerry Ye of Yehuang Group should be next to you right now.”

Kerry said coldly, “I am Kerry Ye.”

The kidnapper sneered, “Seems like I am right about this. I want to trade Yan Chu for the one thing you have.”

“What is it?”

“Of course the most precious thing of the Ye family.”

Kerry frowned, “My company?”

“Hahaha, why would I want your company? I don’t know how to do business.” The man suddenly stopped laughing and lowered his voice, “Where is the thing your father left you before he died? Give it to me.”

Kerry was startled, “I don’t even know what you’re talking about.”

“Mr. Ye, let’s cut to the chase. Stop playing dumb with me. Back then your parents went to many places in order to find the treasure. But why don’t they share the information with us? Your Ye family wants to monopolize it, isn’t that too greedy?”

Few people could know about this. Was the kidnapper a participant of the former treasure hunt?

“How about my suggestion? Do you agree?”

Kerry didn’t answer, he was now more concerned about Venus’s situation,

“Where is Yan Chu? Put her on the phone, how else am I supposed to know if you’re telling the truth?”

“Fine, wait a minute.” Came the sound of the man’s footsteps on the phone, and a few seconds later, “Hey, wake up! Come on, tell your brother and Kerry Ye that you’re still alive.”

Kerry and Xuan clenched their fists in anger, but didn’t hear anything from the other end of the phone.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 200 Rescue, Don’t Hurt My Woman (2)

“Bitch, make a sound.” The man shouted impatiently.

“Bastard, fuck off.” Venus’ hoarse voice came from over there and hit Kerry straight in the heart.

“Now you hear her voice. Can you believe me now?”

Xuan Chu was about to speak when Kerry stopped him. He tried to calm himself down and said, “There are so many people with similar voices, I don’t believe the voice is hers. You take a picture and send it over. I want to see her in person.”

“Shit, I don’t think you care much for this woman.”

“I trade my treasure for a woman. Shouldn’t I now make sure you’re not lying to me?”

“Okay, I’ll take a picture of you now.”

Soon Xuan received a photo on his phone. The moment he saw the photo, Kerry got angry. He yelled at the phone, “Damn it. Don’t hurt her again.”

The photo showed Venus sitting on the ground with her hands tied, her hair in disarray, his mouth bloodied. She was staring fiercely at the person taking the picture.

“I didn’t want to hurt her either, but she didn’t make a sound.” The man said. Then he heard Venus yell over there, “Kerry, don’t give it to him.”

Kerry was already on the verge of rage, “Okay, where and when do we meet?”

“Two o’clock this afternoon. We’ll be waiting for you near the small lake on the border Sky City and S City. Remember not to call the police or try any tricks. There will be many eyes on you along the way, and of course, there will be many guns on you. If you don’t want both you and her dead, don’t try any tricks.”

“Ok, but don’t hurt her again, or I’ll destroy the treasure map completely.” Kerry said through and gritted his teeth.

“Don’t worry. Of course I’ll treat Miss Chu well.”

Hanging up the phone, Kerry got up and prepared to go out, but was held back by Xuan.

“Xuan, what’s up?” Kerry was startled.

“Have you thought about it?” said Xuan. He looked hesitant.

“I can’t let them hurt Yan. I have to save her.” Kerry said firmly.

“But” Xuan hesitated.

Kerry shook off his hand, “Yan is your sister, the one I love. I have to save her. No matter what will happen later, the most important thing now is to get her back safely. I don’t care about the treasure map.”

Kerry now understood Xuan’s hesitation. Venus returned to him for this treasure map, and if it was taken by another group of people, what would they use for his child?

But now Kerry couldn’t care this. His heart ached like a knife cutting it when he thought of Venus in the picture.

“Do you really have to trade the treasure map for Yan?” Xuan looked at him with a deep gaze.

“You’re Yan’s brother. Why are you asking me this question? Don’t you want me to save her?”

They stared at each other in silence, and finally Xuan said, “I’ll go with you.”

Kerry nodded and the two of them went downstairs together to go back to Ye’s house.

As he sped along, Kerry ran five or six traffic lights and almost rear-ended several cars, but he held the steering wheel tightly, his eyes cold and steely. Xuan, who was sitting in the passenger seat, fastened his seat belt. He was really worried that Kerry would have an accident with his car.

At that moment Kerry remembered Henry who was still busy outside and called him, “Get all our people back. No need to look for Yan.”

Henry was surprised, “Sir, did you find Miss Chu?”

“I’ll pick her up this afternoon.”

Kerry’s tone was flat, but Henry could tell he was anxious.

“Sir, I’ll take my man with you.”

“No need.” Kerry said meaningfully. “If they come with me, things will get even worse.”

Henry instantly realized what Kerry was saying about him being able to do supernatural things. The more people that knew about this, the more dangerous it

would be for Kerry.

“But I’m worried about you.” Henry said.

“Don’t worry. I’ll be back safely with Yan.” said Kerry. Then he hung up the phone. Xuan had been sitting in the passenger seat keeping silent. He hadn’t expected it to come to this. Everything was out of his control.

The car pulled up at the Ye’s villa and Kerry raced into the house, not having time to greet John before he went into the bedroom.

There was a safe in the corner of the dressing room. There was no combination on it before, but now there was a code, the date of his and Venus’s wedding.

He opened the safe. Inside it was nothing but stacks of money, with a parchment roll on the top shelf.

The most dangerous place was the safest. Venus had seen this safe before, but she hadn’t thought to look at it again when she lived in Ye family.

Taking out the parchment roll and taking a look at it, he didn’t go down one floor, but went up three floors into his study.

When he came back down, Kerry had a loaded pistol pinned to her waist, and then gave the other gun to Xuan.

Xuan took the gun, shocked, “Will you fight them?”

Kerry snorted, “I’m going to break them into pieces.”

“You can now choose not to come with me to save Yan,” Kerry was aware that Yan was Venus, so he knew that Yan was not really under any obligation to take the risk to save Venus.

“I’m your driver now. I will deliver you safely to your destination.” Xuan said calmly,

Kerry nodded at him. Just as he was about to get into the car, Henry ran over panting, “I want to come with you to save Miss. Chu. I’m really worried about you.”

“Henry, don’t you listen to me?” Kerry asked him sternly.

Henry lowered his head and was silent.

Kerry looked coldly at Henry who had been with him for over a decade. He didn’t know what the danger would be, so he didn’t want Henry risking his life with him to save Venus.

“Henry, if you really want to help me, finish what I told you before.”

“Yes, sir. I know.” Henry said reluctantly. Henry had sent Nighthawk to Hong Kong regarding the matter of Chu’s background, but so far no evidence had been investigated.

It was now just after ten o’clock in the morning, and it would take almost three hours to drive to the designated location. It was the best option for them to set off at this point.

“Henry, call Dr. Han over first.”

“Yes, Sir.”

Kerry and Xuan got into the car. Xuan drove the car downtown and then pulled up

in front of a restaurant.

Kerry was confused and asked, "Why do you park the car here?"

"You need to eat something." Xuan said, "You haven't eaten anything since last night, and I don't want you to run out of energy when it comes to saving Yan."

Kerry gave him a cold stare.

"I know what's going through your mind, but I think you only have the strength to save someone if you've eaten enough." said Xuan.

Kerry didn't want to waste time with him and got out and followed him into this beef noodle restaurant.

"Two bowls of beef noodles, one with chili and one without. Please serve the noodles quickly, we're in a hurry." Xuan said to the shop owner.

"Please take a seat, the beef noodles will be here soon."

Kerry took a glance at the seemingly calm Xuan. "You don't seem to worry about Yan?" he asked.

"Honestly, our Chu family has gone through a lot of these things and ended up giving money to release people, so I might not be as nervous as you are, but that doesn't mean I don't care about Yan. She's my sister, and I'm definitely worried about her."

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 200 Rescue, Don't Hurt My Woman (3)

Kerry Ye didn't believe his nonsense and continued to ask, "But why do I get the feeling that you're stalling? And, you asked me to think it through in this morning, don't you want to give a further explanation about it to me, President Chu?"

Xuan Chu said blankly, "Nothing. I just want to remind you to get it straight so that you won't regret it in the future."

"Why?"

"Kerry, you never know. Indeed, I appreciate you saving Yan Chu's life with the treasure map. But what if you didn't like her anymore? Won't you regret your choice?"

Kerry stared at him and said to him as well as to himself, "Xuan, I've ever had eyes for her. Even if my love faded one day, I won't regret it. Because to others, the map may be a fortune, but to me, it's just a map but nothing."

At these words, Xuan cast a surprised glance at him. Couldn't believe that there would be someone totally indifferent to a huge treasure!

"Kerry, you can't convince me. Or maybe you know that it's a fake map so....."

He seemed to have guessed his response and interrupted him directly, "Look, Xuan, I don't know whether it is true or not. As for the rest, you can believe or not, but I don't want to explain. The only thing I want to do is to save Yan."

Xuan was lost in thought. Wasn't it in vain if their great efforts were returned by a mere fake map?

At this moment, the waiter served them two bowls of beef noodles, and Kerry took the one without peppers and tucked into it.

After living with Venus Mu for a long time, he changed his taste into the one akin to hers and began to dislike pepper as well.

He felt better after stuffing his empty belly with a bowl of noodles. Kerry paid for it, then he said and was ready to going out, "Come on, time's limited."

The temperature went higher as the sun's ray became stronger, getting beads of sweat on his forehead. Kerry bent down to take a cigarette out of the car, lit it, and calmed his mind down in the puffs.

By then, he could stop the time to save Venus as well as keep the map. But it was too dangerous for that there must have been under surveillance. Fat chance at killing all of them, after all. What's more, Venus had forbidden him from killing others.

Xuan finally came out as he almost finished the cigarette.

The two guys were on the road again. The car compass freed Kerry of guiding the direction, so he tilted his head to look out the window with dashing eyebrows wrinkled in anxiety.

It just occurred to him that the kidnapers, luckily, proposed this meeting during the daytime because the mask on Venus's face won't work anymore tonight, and once found out that she was his wife after seeing her face and taking an investigation, they would no doubt hold all the cards.

He didn't want to place her in such a predicament.

As they went through the last toll station of Sky City after over three hours, a gentle female voice was heard from the compass and said, "You're now in S City." Followed a few miles drive, Kerry caught a natural lake not far away. Surrounded by thick trees, the lake, shallow and a bit turbid in summer, was turned into a perfect hiding spot.

Xuan drove in and parked the car by the lake. Here was secluded by the dense trees from the roads, nothing could be heard except the whizzing sounds from the cars and the chirping of cicadas.

The clock said twenty to two in the afternoon. There were twenty minutes left before the appointed time.

Kerry wiped the gun in his hand to kill time calmly.

As for the map, it was casually stuffed in his pants pocket.

Xuan lit a cigarette irritably and heard him say, "You stay in the car, if there's something wrong outside, go save Yan first."

"How about you?"

"Since I've been in Sky City for quite a long time, certainly I would have my ways to escape even if I'm caught by them." Kerry said lightly. He believed that Venus didn't leak even a bit of his secret to Xuan. Though with a close relationship with Tianye Mu, she didn't allow him to threaten Kerry by this, and her integrity was thus told and became one of the reasons why he had a crush on her.

A jeep came into their line of visions at nearly two o'clock.

Kerry was all tensed up. As the approaching car stopped, he pinned the gun to his waist and got out of the car cleanly without a tint of fear.

A man in a camouflage shirt and black wide-leg trousers came out of the jeep. Dark skins and firm eyes, the man looked as young as Kerry with the powerful arms covered a vivid giant dragon in tattoos.

The quick-thinking didn't get him any clue about this man.

“Oh, I know you, Kerry.” A smile displayed on the man’s face. He recognized that this guy was the man who talked with him on the phone this morning.

“Where’s Yan?” Kerry didn’t want to waste their time and came straight to the point.

“Where’s my thing?” The man was canny as well.

Kerry took out the map from the pocket. The archaic sheepskin roll rendered it a sense of history.

The man’s eyes lit up the second he saw the map. He curled the fingers to the back, and then two men jumped down from the trunk with Venus followed them. The poor girl, with her hands tied behind her back, was dragged off the car in a rude way. Her disheveled hair was tied and her face was red and swelling, apparently, she had been beaten by them.

Her eyes were instantly covered with a film of moisture as she looked up at him. Kerry felt his blood was up in a flash, he barely suppressed his anger by taking a breath, and then looked at the man coldly, “Okey, let her go.”

The man smirked unpleasantly and said, “Kerry, are you fooling me? How could I know if the map is authentic? What if you just give me the fake one?”

“What do you want?” Kerry asked calmly.

“Well, the main purpose of my coming today is the treasure map, so the woman will be nothing to me once I get it. You can throw it to me and let me have a look. If it’s true, I will let her go instantly.”

Kerry laughed ironically, “How could I believe in you as I don’t even know who you are?”

The man stretched his hand, dragging Venus in front of him and pinching her neck, and said harshly, “I can pinch her to death quite easily, do you believe it?”

“Stop!” Kerry thundered.

“Can you throw the map to me now?” Crazy glinted in his eyes.

Kerry didn’t want to venture her life, but at the same time, he could not let the man find out the flaw of the map, so he had to step back and said, “Well, seems we don’t trust each other.” He split the map from the middle into two neatly.

This time, it was the man who saw red and shouted at him, “What the hell are you doing?”

“You said you want to check whether it’s authentic or not, right?” Kerry showed him the map and sneered, “I can show you half of it. If it’s true, you let her go. I know your guys are hiding in the forest, but I come alone and have no way to run. There’s no need for you to be worried about.”

The man thought for a while, seeming quite confident in his plan, and said, “Okey, I promise you, and you give the half to me first.”

Kerry threw it over with a wave and the map fell on the ground. The man winked at his followers, and then one of them hastened to come over to pick the map up and handed it to the man.

As Venus was dropped down, she began to cough violently and reddened her face.

“Yan!” It rent his heart so hard that his first impulse was to hold her in his arms.

The coughing stopped, and Venus turned to look at him and smiled faintly, “I’m Okey, Kerry.”

He was stung by her smile, obviously just a disguise to cover her fears. God knows how much he would like to see her tears rather than that smiling face.

“Don’t worry, I will bring you back safe and sound.” Kerry gave her comfort.

She nodded and said, “I believe you, but.....”

“No, don’t say anything. You are the most important to me. We can talk about other things later.

Venus ran a deep look at him. At this moment, she suddenly got a strong intuition that he knew anything.

It was indeed a bittersweet moment for her when she heard on the phone that Kerry agreed to bring her back with the treasure map as the price in the morning. She was glad that Yan was important to him while feeling sad that only this figure could stay in his heart.

But now, his words, and his eyes, all these signs showing that he was not looking for her resemblance with Venus but exactly looking at her.

Did he see through her identity?

As the couple’s figures were absorbed in each other’s eyes, the man beside was verifying the authenticity of the map meticulously. After he finally confirmed that it was true, his face showed ecstasy.

Kerry looked at him coldly, “Of course it’s true. Now, can you let her go?”

The man raised his head and gazed at the other half in his hand, saying, “Give me the rest of it.”

Seeing that he broke his promise, Kerry took out a lighter and was ready to ignite the map, “Well, maybe I should let it vanish from the world.”

“No, no, I will let her go.” The man hastened to turn back and push her out. Venus staggered a few steps, almost falling to the ground, and then Kerry moved forward to hold her in his arms and retreated to his Cayenne slowly.

“Give me the map.” The man took out a gun, “Or none of you can run away from here.”

Kerry wasn’t worried about it at all. He directly stood in front of Venus, whispering to her to let her get into the car and shouting at the man, “Let her go! I will stay here. You’ve got guns in your hands, so what are you worried about?”

The man kept silent for a while, and Venus took the chance to get into the car.

Seeing that she was safe, Kerry threw the other half out, and before the man came to pick it up, he turned around to get into the car quickly.

Chapter 201: My Mysterious Husband

0 20 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 201 Kerry Was Arrested (1)

“Drive.”

Xuan Chu quickly turned the car around and drove to the distant provincial road.

The man behind him picked up the treasure map and looked at it for a few seconds before his face changed dramatically and shouted, “Stop them.”

At the command, seven or eight black-clothed men with guns rushed out of the woods to shoot at the speeding car.

Xuan was not panic and had a grip on the steering wheel. He looked straight ahead but there was confusion in his eyes.

Venus Mu was very self-conscious about lying on the back seat. Since she couldn't help much, she protected herself and she didn't want to be shot by bullets.

Kerry Ye pulled out his gun and shot, and the two black-clad men fell to the ground. But none of them were dead because he shot them in the thigh.

The glass of the car was bullet-proof so the bullets hit it and just left traces. They didn't shoot through.

The car was about to drive on the highway when the back tires banged. The car's center of gravity was unstable and the car swerved sharply. Venus was thrown in the car door and the head was hit. She felt pain.

Because of the inertia, Kerry also crashed into her. But he quickly got up and asked urgently, "Are you alright?"

Venus looked terrible and shook her head. Seeing the people behind him chasing after them, Kerry untied Venus and said to Xuan, "The car can't drive. You take her and run."

"What about you?" Venus asked anxiously.

"I'll be fine."

"Come with us."

"We can't get away together. I'll stay and stop them. Cut the crap." Kerry opened the door of his side of the car and got out first himself, and then pulled Venus down, "Go. Or none of us will get away."

"Kerry," Venus grabbed his hand tightly and refused to let him go.

"Don't worry about me. Have you forgotten how powerful I am?" Kerry made a comforting smile at her.

Venus was startled. Although he was endowed with supernatural abilities, it would be very difficult to use them if he was injured.

"You mustn't get hurt, all right?" Her eyes were sore and she had the urge to cry.

Kerry was moved, hugged her waist and kissed her heavily on the lips. He said, "I promise you, I won't hurt." Then he pushed her into the front of Xuan who jumped out from the car, "Get her out of here safely. I'll cover you. Go."

Xuan looked at him with complicated thought and pulled her arm to run towards the side of the road. There were fierce gunshots behind them and a few bullets even flew past their ears, but neither of them could stop and could only run forward with all their might.

The gunfire was constant. The two of them stepped over the overgrown deserted beach, crossed the dense forest, and ran all the way to the side of the road. It was only then that Venus realized that at some point one of her high heels was missing.

The sound of gunfire was getting less and less. When a truck on the road just drove over, Xuan waved to the driver to signal him to stop. The driver didn't dare to stop in this situation and would only slam on the accelerator.

Venus hadn't eaten since last night and didn't have a single bit of strength, plus

after running for so long just now, she almost fell to the ground.

“How are you?” Xuan picked her up and saw how bad she looked.

Venus gasped, “I’m fine.”

Xuan’s eyes showed concern. At this time another small car came on the road, Xuan directly pulled out his gun and pointed it at the driver inside. The driver was shocked, and stepped on the brakes. The car pulled up near them.

Xuan opened the back door and they got in. The driver said warily, “Don’t hurt me.”

“Drive us to downtown Sky City.” Xuan said in a cold voice.

“Well.” the driver’s hands trembled and grabbed the steering wheel, starting the car a few times but hard to start it up.

Xuan was afraid that the people behind him would catch up and reassured the driver, “Don’t worry. We won’t do anything to you. We just want a ride.”

Perhaps that worked, the car buzzed and flew out.

Venus was extremely tired, but she still frowned and asked Xuan, “What the hell is going on? Why have things come to this?”

Xuan was also puzzled, “I’m not sure.”

“You’re not sure? Did you not arrange this accident?” Venus asked in surprise.

“I arranged it, but the process wasn’t like this.” Xuan was also confused.

“What do you mean?”

Xuan looked at the driver of the car and said in a low voice, “I arranged for them to snatch you away but I didn’t let them fight or even shoot.”

“Are you sure this is the group you’re looking for?”

Xuan wasn’t sure, “I didn’t have any direct contact with them. To be exact, this incident was planned by my friend.”

“Your friend?” A face flashed in her mind and she asked with a gloomy face, “Is that him?”

Xuan looked her eyes and nodded his head.

Venus couldn’t believe it, “Xuan, you right. It’s me who forgot. You were already his friend. You were in this together.”

The man in the mask only wanted the treasure map. He didn’t care who lived or died.

“Yan Chu.” Xuan was upset with this tone of her voice, “What are you mad at me for? Since you want to achieve your goal, you will inevitably make sacrifices. If you appear in front of Kerry intact, aren’t you afraid that he will be suspicious?”

“I’m angry not at them for beating me and yelling at me. I don’t care what they do to me. What about Kerry? Do you think those people will let him go when they get what they want?”

Xuan was also depressed, “Yan, I don’t want him to die either. What good will it does me if he dies? Our Chu family needs to do business.

Venus stared at him unable to say anything. The thought that Kerry could lose his life at any moment, her heart was like being pressed by stones that couldn’t

breathe.

She hated him and had wanted to kill him. But this time she was the one who set him up and he didn't hesitate to save her. If Kerry lost his life in this situation, she would have a guilty conscience for the rest of her life. But the strange thing was, when Kerry gave him the remaining half of the treasure map, why did he order his subordinates to stop them?

Was there something wrong with the treasure map? Or he wanted to kill Kerry. If that was the case, Kerry would only be in more danger.

"Give me the phone," Venus extended her hand. Her phone should have been lost in the house where she was held.

Xuan pulled out the phone and placed it in her hand. Venus recalled the landline of Ye's villa and dialed it. The phone only rang twice before being answered.

"Hello, this is the Ye family." John the Butler's bland voice came over.

"John, I'm Yan."

"Miss Chu? You you were rescued by master?" John the Butler was a bit pleased.

Yan leaned on the back of the chair and closed her eyes, "John, Kerry might be in danger. You tell Henry Zhang to quickly send someone to rescue him." At the end of the sentence, a tear slipped from the corner of her eye.

"Where is he? What happened to master?" John the Butler turned from joy to alarm and asked.

"He stayed there to save me. I I don't know how he is now." Her mind floated the scene of him kissing herself just now. Tears flowed even more fiercely and her voice was choked.

"Miss Chu, don't cry yet. Tell me the address, and I'll ask Henry to bring someone over right away."

"At the border of Sky City and S City, there's a lake nearby." Venus tried to control her voice.

"Well, I see." John the Butler continued to ask after a pause, "Miss Chu, do you remember where you were locked up yesterday? If the young master has been taken away, it will be easy for Henry to find."

"I was blindfolded by them all the way to the house. It was quiet at night as if it was a separate villa but I don't know anything else."

"I see. Miss Chu, Where are you now? Do you need me to send a car to pick you up?"

"No, I'm with Xuan now. He'll take me back."

"Miss Chu, be careful along the way."

John the Butler hung up the phone and went to inform Henry with an anxious look. No one had expected things to develop to this point.

Xuan was also a little anxious, and took the phone to his friend to dial over. He wanted to determine what exactly was wrong.

When the call came through, Xuan directly questioned, "Why did the other party

shoot? Do you want me to die at the scene too?"

"Xuan, I'm sorry. There was a problem in the middle." The silver faced man said apologetically.

"What went wrong?"

"The bastard wanted to keep the treasure. So"

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 201 Kerry Was Arrested (2)

"Fuck!" The well-cultured Xuan Chu couldn't help but burst into foul language as well, "What about it? You'd better send someone to find that bastard. Have we been busy for so long just working for them?"

"Xuan, calm down. I've already sent someone to look for him."

Xuan hung up the phone in exasperation and looked to Venus Mu, "Did you hear that?"

Venus was speechless. Wasn't that working for someone else?

What about her? The treasure map was given out and there was no longer any use for her to stay by Kerry Ye. If the man who wore the mask was shameless, he would definitely still let Venus look for the treasure map. Venus felt that he could do such a shameless thing.

.....

By the lake, Kerry fought alone. Even if he was strong, there were moments when he ran out of bullets. Therefore, when more than ten guns were pointed at his head, Kerry raised his hands consciously.

A good man didn't eat immediate loss.

The man angrily punched him hard in the chest, "Why isn't the map complete?" Kerry covered his chest, "The treasure map was just incomplete when my dad gave it to me."

The man threw another punch, but Kerry deftly dodged the punch. The man said a swear word and then the two men get tangled up when ten guns pointed at them. Kerry could fight, and the other guy was not bad, but he was inferior to Kerry. He was punched by Kerry the whole time. The man was furious and pulled out his gun and shot at Kerry. Kerry didn't dodge it and a bullet hit him in the shoulder.

"Aren't you very good at fighting? Hit me." The man lifted his foot and kicked Kerry in the chest. Kerry fell hard to the ground and was about to get up but the man put a gun to his head, "I thought you Kerry were so cool, but it was nothing more than that."

Kerry covered his bleeding wound tightly and taunted him, "You're so many people and I fight by myself. Do you think it's a glorious win?"

"So what? I don't care about the rules as long as I win. Where's the part of the map that is missing? If you don't tell me, I'll kill you."

Kerry looked at him with a sneer, "Fine. If you shoot me, you'll never get the rest of the piece."

The man raised his fist and was about to punch him but he understood what it meant. He asked him, "So, you have another piece?"

“What do you think?” His words were ambiguous.

The man stared at him grimly for a moment and said to his subordinates, “Bring him back. I’m going to ask him slowly, and I don’t believe I can’t ask where the remaining half of the treasure map is.”

Kerry was rudely dragged up from the ground. The blood from his injured shoulder flowed faster. The bright red blood stained half of his white shirt, looking terrifying.

The man was probably afraid that Kerry would bleed to death, and impatiently said to the people around him, “Call a doctor over so that he won’t die before we get the news.”

“Yes, boss.”

Kerry was blindfolded as soon as he got into the car. His two hands were also tied in front of him and his phone was confiscated.

With darkness in front of his eyes, Kerry had the time to think about Venus, wondering where they had gone and if they had been caught. In fact, as long as she was safe, he didn’t care what he had to endure. As long as he was not dead, he would be able to escape from these people.

What’s more, he was curious to know who these guys were and where they knew about the treasure map. Ever since his parents died, no one knew about this secret. If some people were to reveal this secret, the Ye family would not be at peace. Overtly and covertly there would be countless people coming to disturb them, after all the attraction of an unknown amount of wealth was too great. The car went south and stopped after an hour or so. Kerry was dragged out of the car.

“Go.” Someone pushed his shoulder. Kerry didn’t stand firm and almost fell. And then two people, one left and one right, brought him into the room and then untied the black cloth over his eyes.

Kerry opened his eyes and took a look around. It was a luxurious villa, with marble floor tiles, leather sofas, rosewood tables and chairs, and all sorts of gilded decorations, all of which gave off a strong air of upstart.

“What are you looking at?” The man yelled at him, “Take him to the yesterday’s room and bring the doctor there too.”

Kerry was taken to a room on the first floor. Inside there was simply a bed, a bathroom, and a random bag thrown on the floor. Kerry recognized that it was Venus’s bag.

Here, was this the place where Venus was locked up yesterday?

“You stay there. The doctor will come immediately.”

The door slammed shut. Kerry went to the window, which was fitted with stainless steel outside so it was impossible to escape. Through the glass, Kerry could only see thick trees.

Was this S City? According to the time of driving just now, this should be the suburbs of S City. It was quiet around here and there was no sound of any motor vehicle.

The door was pushed open from the outside, and a man with glasses walked in, carrying a medical kit in his hand, followed by two black-clothed bodyguards.

“Sit on the bed and I’ll take a look at your wound.” The doctor said.

Kerry sat down and removed the hand that covered the wound. The doctor gently undressed him and the wound on his shoulder was still bleeding, which was horrible.

The doctor examined it in detail and said, “The bullet didn’t hurt the artery. It can be removed now, but I don’t have any anesthetic needles only painkillers. So, you have to be patient and not move while I remove the bullet.”

“Give me a towel.” Kerry said in a cold voice.

The bodyguard went into the bathroom and brought a white towel. The towel was pretty clean and the doctor wrapped it into a ball and gave it to him.

Kerry took it in his hand and tilted his head up to the doctor and said, “Do it.” Take it out early to heal early.

The doctor looked at him with some admiration and said, “I’ll try to be quick and you suffer less.”

Even though there was a painkiller, but that little bit of efficacy could not resist the piercing pain. Kerry bit the towel. The sweat on his forehead rolled down drop by drop and the other hand gripped the edge of the bed so tightly that his fingers were on the verge of breaking.

This hurt a million times more than he thought it would. To distract himself, all Kerry could think about was Venus and the baby as if that would reduce the pain a little.

He did not know how long the operation went on. And when Kerry felt he couldn’t hold on any longer, he heard a crisp sound and the bullet was removed.

But the pain didn’t decrease at all, as the doctor was still disinfecting and applying the medicine.

Only after everything was done did the severe pain ease a little. At this moment, Kerry was somewhat thankful for the bowl of beef noodles that Xuan made him eat. If he hadn’t eaten that bowl of noodles, he would have passed out by now. The gauze was wrapped around layer after layer, and finally tied in a knot behind his back.

“I’ll come tomorrow morning to change your medicine.” The doctor didn’t say a word of nonsense and went out after the advice.

The door was closed again. Kerry spit out the towel in his mouth, greatly slowed down his breath. He was on the verge of collapse.

Looking at the ground bag, Kerry struggled to get up and go over to pick it up. He sat back on the bed and opened it. Inside there were all of Venus’s small mirror small comb, as well as lipstick, mascara and other items. As for the wallet mobile phone and other belongings, they must have been taken by that guy.

It was easy enough to escape from here, but he wanted to know more about the identity of the group.

After a moment’s rest, the door was pushed open again and the guy came in was

the one that he wanted to see.

Kerry was calmly sitting on the bed, looking at him indifferently.

The man looked at him like this and couldn't help but admire him. He had never seen such a hard-headed person before. Just now he heard his subordinates say that he didn't even say a word when he was taking the bullets so he was a tough man.

"Kerry, how about we do business?"

"No problem. I'm already a businessman, and I'm best at doing business." Kerry said flatly, "But before we do business, can you tell me who you are?"

The man laughed, "What? Trying to get back at me afterwards?"

Kerry looked so honest, "I want to know who I lost to. Besides, isn't it normal for you to take revenge on me and I take revenge on you? Or do you think that I, Kerry, am persuasive?"

"You're direct enough, aren't you afraid I'll actually kill you here?"

Kerry said disdainfully, "Kill me? Then you'll never find the treasure. At the same time you'll have to face countless people hunting for you. What good is such a loss-making business to you?"

The man stared at him with his eyes, and after a moment said, "You're right, I don't want to kill you yet. But I can torture you slowly. Keep you alive and let you beg for your life."

"That's even worse. Maybe I'll escape at some point. And then you do not have me and the money, so why bother?"

The man was speechless, "According to you, I can't do anything about you?"

Kerry said calmly, "Of course there are other ways. Didn't you just say do business? Show your sincerity. I'll give you the map and you let me go. From then on, if we run into each other again, we'll settle this at that time."

The man sneered, "Sincerity? Kerry, don't you forget that you are arrested by me."

"I don't care I am arrested by you. I have leverage so you can't kill me. I'm even more unafraid of being tortured by you. So do as I say. It's the best for both of us."

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 201 Kerry Was Arrested (3)

Kerry Ye said with a calm and relaxed demeanor, and although he was a mess, he still overwhelmed him.

"How do I know that the map you gave me is not fake?" The man asked.

Kerry smiled, "If you don't believe me, you still won't believe it if I really give you a real one."

The man didn't say anything more. He knew that Kerry was right and there were almost no one in this world who had seen the real map. He got to know from a person who was familiar with this that there was a special mark on the real map. He saw the mark in the half piece that Kerry gave to him, so he thought it was real.

"What do you want to know?" The man was clearly somewhat hesitating and his tone softened a lot.

Kerry was delighted, but his expression didn't change too much, "How do you know that I have the treasure map?"

"Someone told me, of course, but I can't tell you the name."

Kerry nodded, "Okay, may I ask your last name?"

"Cao."

Kerry searched in his mind and he never heard of Cao family. Had it been developed in the past two years?

"Now can you tell me where the rest of the treasure map is?"

Kerry began to speak nonsense, "A vault in A City."

"Which one?" The man pursued.

"I can't tell you right now, for I'm so badly injured. I can't run very far even if you let me go. What if you get the treasure map and go back on your word and kill me?"

"So, when are you going to tell me?" The man had an urge to lose temper again.

Kerry, however, was not afraid of him at all, "The day after tomorrow, when I should be much better."

Cao knew his tricks and said with a cold smile, "I think that you are stalling for time."

"Oh, you see that?"

The man pinched the wound on his shoulder and the pain made Kerry gasped, who lifted his foot to kicked him hard. Then the man let go of his shoulder and jumped to the side, "Kerry, don't give me any tricks. You only have one night. If you don't say anything tomorrow, I will give up the other piece. Let it be buried with you. "

Kerry agreed, "Okay, deal. I'll tell you tomorrow and you can send someone to the vault to get it, but in the meantime, you have to prepare a car for me."

"Okay, I'll trust you for once and if you lie to me, I won't let you off the hook." The man said grimly.

Kerry also wanted to say this to him.

When the man opened the door and was just about to go out, Kerry shouted,

"Wait."

"What?"

"Give me some food. I'm hungry." The energy from the bowl of beef noodles had long since been depleted, and now he was starving.

What responded to him was the loud sound of the door closing.

Soon, a brawny man came in with a bowl of rice, rice was with cold broccoli and tofu, which was clearly left over from lunch. However, it's summer, so even if it's cold, he could still eat it.

Usually, Kerry was very particular about food. Once Venus had took him to a school street, but he felt that the environment there was a bit dirty, but now he didn't care much more. He needed energy.

...

Henry had led a group of people to the lake, only to see messy footsteps and blood on the ground.

"Young master should have been taken away by a car." One man said this,

pointing to the iron-red blood on the ground, "Look, the blood disappeared abruptly here."

Henry eyes were full of anxiety, but was still calm, "Follow the wheel mark. Young master should have been taken to S City." But S City was so big that it's hard to find the car, plus it's not their territory.

Henry was worrying, suddenly remembering what John said. The place where Yan Chu was locked up yesterday was a villa, very remote. In that case, the range was much smaller.

"Well, you take a group of people and I'll take a group. We'll look in the suburbs of S City separately, especially independent villas."

"Okay, got it."

Night fell.

Kerry had tried several times, but there was no way to concentrate. Besides, the slightest movement would make the wound on his shoulder painful as if it had been torn apart.

Be patient. What he needed to do now was to let the wound heal as soon as possible.

Kerry was physically special. No matter how serious the injury was, he could recover with just one night's sleep, so he decided to sleep first. Anyway, Cao wouldn't kill him for the time being.

Since yesterday afternoon, Kerry had always been stressed, and he hadn't slept last night, and after being bothered all day today, he was already so sleepy that he fell asleep as soon as he closed his eyes.

At the same time, Venus was sleepless.

For the first time, she was worried about Kerry. Taking off her mask and lying on the bed, she recalled the rudeness of those bastards yesterday. They were able to do that to her, let alone Kerry.

She kept her eyes open until the late night and she finally fell asleep.

The next day, it was cloudy and windy.

When Kerry was still dreaming, the door was pushed open with a "thud". It was yesterday's doctor, and of course there was a bodyguard behind him.

"I came to change your dressing." The doctor said indifferently.

Kerry sat up from the bed, his expensive shirt crumpled and the blood on it turned iron red.

"Doctor, you're so early at work." Kerry tried to talk to him.

He didn't answer and started to untie his gauze.

Kerry noticed the doctor's wide pocket, where there was a phone that was shaking as he moved.

He wanted to clip the phone out, but the bodyguards at the door are watching him closely, and he had no idea whether the doctor was kidnapped by them, or an accomplice.

The gauze was removed little by little, exposing the wound to the air. The wound was as terrible as yesterday and to the doctor's surprise, the edges of the wound were actually scabbing over.

Kerry sensed the doctor's surprise. Looking down at the wound, he found the

healing was not bad. It seems that he became stronger.

“This wound...” The doctor had never seen anyone who recovered so quickly.

Kerry gently shook his head at him, indicating that he should not tell anyone.

Looking directly into his eyes, he was making a difficult decision.

“What happened to his wound?” The bodyguard heard the doctor’s words and asked impatiently.

The doctor said, “Oh, it’s too hot. His wound is a bit inflamed.”

Hearing this, he showed his gratitude in his eyes.

The doctor didn’t say anything more, and he quickly finished that and left.

Kerry put on his shirt and got up to the bathroom. Just one night, he looked a lot more haggard, with a hairy face.

He washed his face casually with his uninjured hands and felt much fresher.

They were still considerate, sending him the breakfast, but only toast and water.

Kerry only drank some water, for he didn’t like toast.

After breakfast, Cao came.

Kerry pepped himself up. What he needed was time.

“It’s the second day and I hope you still remember what you said yesterday.” Cao said coldly.

Compared to his indifference, Kerry was much more relaxed, moving his muscles and bones as he walked around the room, saying, “Of course, but where’s the car?”

“It’s parked right outside, filled with gas.”

“Really?” Kerry stretched his back and said, “Well, the missing part of the map is being stored at Jindun Company in A City. But it’s a bit difficult for you to get it out.”

“Why?”

“It’s a vault, and the security is the best. If you want to take something out, you have to be present in person and electronically scan your face and fingerprints before you can take it out.” The reason why Kerry was so clear about the process was because he actually put something there.

The man looked fierce and tried to punch Kerry, “Are you fucking kidding me?”

Kerry spread his hands, “I’m not. Think about it, a vault, if any person can go and get the things, it will close down the next day.”

Cao was pissing off. Take him back to A City? Impossible, too dangerous. It’s his place and it’s impossible for him to flee.

“What I said is true. If you don’t believe me, you can call and check.”

Chapter 202: My Mysterious Husband

0 20 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 202 Danger ! ! ! (1)

“I’m your client, No. 015 Kerry Ye.”

“Hello, Mr. Ye. What can I do for you?”

“I have something in your company that I want to take out now, but I’m currently

not in Sky City. Can I send someone to pick it up for me?"

"I'm so sorry, according to our rules, you must pick it up in person, and no one can pick it up on your behalf."

Kerry of course knew the answer. And before he even hung up, Mr. Cao was about to punch him, but fortunately he reacted quickly to avoid him.

"Kerry, you fucking did it on purpose, right? you had no intention of handing over the complete treasure map yesterday, did you?" The man was on the verge of fury.

Kerry threw his phone at him and said ironically: "Mr. Cao, you and I both work on this business and understand the risks involved. Since I'm here alone, how can I not give myself a way out? Not to mention there's such a large sum of treasure." The man glared at him angrily, pulling his gun out and pointing it at him, "Kerry, do you really think I dare not to kill you? I can even give up my other half treasure!"

Kerry looked straight into his eyes and folded his hands, betting Mr. Cao wouldn't shoot, because he was too greedy and he wouldn't be happy if he couldn't get the rest of the treasure.

Just when the situation was very tense, a bodyguard came in, who looked panicked and whispered something to him, then Mr. Cao changed his expression slightly, lowered his gun and said to his subordinates, "Bring him to the car."

"Yes."

Kerry was pushed by the bodyguard towards the car, and he found that seven or eight people in the villa were running towards the car, who..... seemed to be running away.

Did someone find out the place?

Kerry was quite delighted. He remembered that Mr. Cao had said that he had gotten the information from someone else, so now the "someone else" had found him?

Now that it was quite chaotic, he could have grabbed a gun, driven a car and fled, but he wouldn't do that, because he needed to know who the man behind the scenes was.

"Hey, what are you guys running away from, is someone looking for you?" After the car was driven on the road, Kerry smiled and asked the bodyguard on his left who was watching over him.

The man glanced at him: "You're talking too much."

"We have nothing to do anyway. Hey, where are you taking me?" Kerry asked the man on his right again.

"If you speak again, I'll seal your mouth." The bodyguard threatened him.

Kerry had no choice but to shut up.

There were four or five cars rushing all the way to south, as if there were jackals, wolves, tigers and panthers chasing them behind. Seeing the increasingly tense expressions of the people beside and in front of them, Kerry became more and more curious about the man behind the scenes.

That Mr. Cao was very fierce and was not a coward, except that he was kind of stupid. But now he could actually be so scared that was even chased around like a rabbit by someone, therefore, Kerry was very curious about who that man was on earth.

After racing forward for more than an hour, the car entered the center of the city. Once there were more cars, the speed of the car slowed down, but it was also easier to shake off other people's tracking.

Kerry looked out through the car window, and he coincidentally saw a familiar car. Then he looked at the license plate, thinking that wasn't this his car? But he couldn't see who was sitting inside because of the car windows film, he guessed it was Henry who was bringing someone over.

Henry and John the Butler were probably quite anxious about his disappearance, and they might be looking for him all over the world. He just didn't know if Venus Mu worried about him.

She.....worried about him, right? After all, he tried to save her. But it was still this treasure map of his that caused her trouble, so it was granted for him to save her. After shuttling around s city for a long time, the car finally stopped in front of a two-story building in a remote suburb. At this time, it was already the afternoon. Kerry was pushed into the door, and Mr. Cao was gulping down water, then gasping for breath on a chair.

Kerry sat casually on another chair with his hands tied, and he looked at Mr. Cao seriously, asking: "Is someone chasing you?"

He opened his eyes and looked at Kerry without speaking.

"Let me guess," said Kerry with his legs crossed and his head tilted, "The other party is coming for the treasure map, right?"

The man still didn't speak.

Kerry continued to say, "As soon as you got the treasure map, the other party will get the news, and the most likely possibility is that the person who is chasing you asked you to come and take this treasure map, but after you got it, you want to take exclusive possession of it, which angered the other party, so"

"Can you shut the fuck up!" The man roared in exasperation.

Kerry knew he was right as soon as he saw his reaction, and the other party must be very powerful, so powerful that Mr. Cao could only run away from him. Since that was the case, he could definitely not leave.

In the whole afternoon, more than ten people were in extreme tension except Kerry. Fortunately, nothing happened, and the other party's people did not come after them.

Then it was gradually dark, and the bodyguard bought a dozen boxes of instant noodles for their dinner, Mr. Cao gave Kerry a box of instant noodles. Kerry had never eaten this kind of thing because such food that added dozens of additives would never appear on his dinner table. But who cared about that when people were hungry?

Half of the people were eating and half of them were on sentry duty, the hot and

dry air was filled with the smell of all kinds of instant noodles.

Kerry felt that he could try to eat it after having a bite first, and when he had the second bite, a commotion started outside the door.

Mr. Cao pulled out a gun swiftly and ran outside, but before he even ran to the door, it was kicked open and a sniper rifle then pointed to his head.

“Don’t move. Put the gun down.” The man from outside glanced at the room, pausing briefly as he watched Kerry.

Mr. Cao stepped backward, shouting at his subordinates, “Don’t be impulsive, all of you, put your guns down.”

Then another person came in from the door, who was tall and handsome, wearing an plain white t-shirt. And Kerry could immediately tell that the t-shirt looked normal but was expensive.

Could he be the man behind the scenes? As soon as he thought of this, he heard him saying, “Zhigang Cao, you’re getting arrogant! How dare you touch the boss’s thing?”

It turned out that this Mr. Cao was called Cao Zhigang.

“Heng Zhang, please don’t misunderstand, how dare I touch the boss’s thing?” Zhigang’s arrogance of the past two days all disappeared, and he was well-behaved like a little cat.

“Then why are you running away?” Heng asked calmly, with a slightly smile on his face.

Zhigang was pointed by the gun and he had no way out at all, then he squeezed a smile, saying, “Heng, can you let your brother put the gun down first? Let’s have a talk.”

“The boss asked you to come pick up the treasure map and you should privately take possession of it! I don’t have a brother like you.”

Zhigang explained with an embarrassed smile, “Heng, you really misunderstood, I didn’t think of doing that at all. I just thought that I could play around there and then went back now that I could finally come out this time.”

But Heng’s smile became even brighter while the expression in his eyes were still very cold, “Then explain why I can’t get through to you?”

“I I lost my phone.” Zhigang stammered.

Kerry, who was sitting not far away, ate instant noodles while listening carefully to their conversation. Heng Zhang? Which two words were his name? He didn’t remember that man.

“Oh~ you’ve lost my phone, then why did you run away when I went to the villa to look for you?”

Zhigang was quite panic, and he said as he glanced at Kerry, “I didn’t know it was you, I thought it was Kerry’s subordinates that were looking for me, that’s why I left there.”

As soon as he finished his words, Heng gave him a stern punch in the abdomen with his hands and feet, and he stopped smiling as well, “Zhigang Cao, do you think I’m a three-year-old child and I would believe that crap?”

Zhigang bent over and covered his abdomen, "Heng, what I said is true."
But Heng punched him again with so much strength that even Kerry frowned at the sound of it, "I think you've forgotten what will happen to betray your boss."
Then Zhigang stared at him, "You want to kill me?"
"It's not me who wants to kill you, it's the boss who wants to kill you, I'm just carrying out orders."
"You don't have the right, I want to see the boss." Zhigang yelled at him.
"You've already lost that opportunity when you chose to betray your boss. Zhigang Cao, hand over the map and I'll do it fast so that you won't suffer so much when you die. Otherwise"
Zhigang was silent for a moment, and finally sighed and said, "Fine, I'll admit it this time, but these brothers are all innocent, so don't cause them trouble."
"Fine, I promise you." Heng promised readily, because he didn't want to kill so many people either.

Zhigang just straightened up and reached for the treasure map from his pocket, and when the man with the gun wasn't paying attention, he moved quickly to escape from the gun, then they got into a scuffle.
It was a matter of life and death, Zhigang almost used all his skills and strength to fight with the two men, and his other subordinates also fought with the men brought by Heng Zhang.
While Kerry, the one who was tied up, became the least noticed man. The most he did in this scuffle was to dodge the people who suddenly bumped into him.
A few minutes later, the scuffle ended with a gunshot and Zhigang was shot in the chest and fell to the ground, then in a moment, red blood of his stained the floor tiles.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 202 Danger ! ! ! (2)

"You all want to go against me with him?" Heng glanced at the subordinates of Zhigang Cao and said. A dozen of them hesitated for a few seconds and bent their heads. For them, they were devoting their lives no matter who they followed. They were not necessary to offer their lives for a dead man.
Heng Zhang satisfied with their performance then he searched the pocket of Zhigang's trousers. And found the treasure map which was tore into two pieces. For sure Zhigang would take such precious thing. He would be worried if he put it in the car or in the room.
Heng put the map together and frowned. He knew it was not complete.

He went to Kerry and there was a table between them. He said friendly "Mr. Kerry, I heard you long ago."
Kerry sat on the chair and put his arms crossed before his chest. He looked at him with cold eyes and said "You flattered me."
"Kerry, why the map is not complete?" Heng looked down at him.
Kerry smiled coldly and replied "How could I know that? It's whole when I gave it

to Zhigang.”

Heng was confused. He never saw the treasure map before, nor did he know what happened between Zhigang and Kerry. Now Kerry said it was complete. Then where was the rest piece?

He would spare Zhigang’s life just now if he knew it was not complete. Now he could ask him anymore

Heng Zhang stared at Kerry and he was not nervous at all. He told the truth or his heart was strong. Heng called a trusted man to him and asked “Did Zhigang tell you before if the map had any problem?”

“No, he never mentioned it in front of us.”

Heng’s eyes fell on Kerry again. He was lazy to ask again so that he took out his gun and put it on his head “You don’t have any value at all since you don’t want to tell me the secrets. You could accompany Zhigang now.”

Kerry bit his teeth and he knew Heng was wicked and he would do what he said.

“Okay, I admit that it is not complete.”

“Where is the rest?”

“I put it in the coffers of Sky City.” Kerry gave this excuse. He could draw one at that time since no one really saw that before.

Heng stared at him, it seemed he was judging his words.

“Kerry, I hope you are not kidding me.”

Kerry sneered and said “Believe it or not. Check it in Sky City. see if I put something inside.”

Heng doubt it and did not reply.

Kerry said with a smile “mr. Zhang, I really want to know who is your boss?”

Heng smiled “Sorry I can’t tell you.”

“Ha, he dared not to tell me the name after he robbed my thing. It’s the first time I saw such a coward. What? He is afraid I will revenge in the future?”

Heng showed cruelty hearing this and he wanted to beat him. But Kerry responded fast and lifted his foot and stamped on the edge of the table. Then the table went to Heng. After the fight just now there were lots of spilt instant noodles and noodles spilt on the flour. Kerry’s jump made some soup spilt Heng.

“Kerry, you are seeking for death.”

Guns were pointed at Kerry when Heng’s words fell.

Kerry looked around coldly and said “Mr.Zhang, we’d rather feel good. You have to let me know who killed me if I have to die.”

Heng forced himself to calm down and smiled “Kerry, we did not get the rest treasure map. How could we kill you. So you don’t need to know my boss.”

Kerry knew it would be like this. So he mocked “It seems he is a crowded man. Okay. He could not be my enemy for this.”

Heng clenched and he really wanted to beat this arrogant guy.

“Come and shut him in the room. We will go Sky City tomorrow.” Heng said angrily.

“It seems you are more brave than Zhigang. He wants the rest map but he dared not to come Sky City, but he did not know he could not get it if he did not pay some price. He could not do something successful.” Kerry said so while following the guard to the small room.

...

At night, it was silent around.

Kerry who was in sleep suddenly opened his eyes and sat up on the bed.

Zhigang had nothing in his hands when he entered the two-floor building. It meant that both his and Venus Mu’s phones were on the car they took in the morning. And Heng was going to Sky City. for sure he had to treat him nice and made him impressive.

He had to get the two phone. Because there were photos and videos of the child. If they knew he had a boy, then the boy would be in danger.

With the help of moonlight, Kerry soon found two phones in the front of the car. One powered off and the other still had half power.

He called Henry when he found his number. Henry answered after it rang for a long time maybe he was sleeping.

“Hello?” The alert voice of Henry said.

“Henry, it’s me.” Kerry said in low voice.

“Master, is that you? Where are you? Are you okay?” Henry asked excitedly.

“I’m fine. You go Sky City now to plan it...” Kerry orderly shortly. Henry listened to him silent at the other side of the phone. Henry said as his words fell “Don’t worry master, I will do as you ordered.”

“I will open the function of location of the phone. And send you my location every half hour. Later I will send you the pictures of the cars.”

“Okay, take care master. ” Henry said with worry.

“I’m fine.” Kerry knew it’s not time to chat now, but he could not help asking “How is Yan Chu?”

“Miss Chu got home safely. She calls you several times each day to ask for your information. She said she wanted to come to City S to seek you but stopped by John the Butler. Henry said honestly.

Kerry felt warm in heart. “Don’t tell her I called you in case she worried.”

“I got it.”

“Goodbye.” After Kerry finished his words he hang up the phone, then he took the pictures of all cars carefully and sent to Henry, then he set the location of the phone. He was going to back the room after all these then he suddenly realized it was too dazzling to hold a phone, Heng would see that immediately.

He hesitated for a moment and saved the pictures and videos of the boy to his work e-mail and deleted all of them.

As Venus’s phone...

Let it be in the car. A phone without power would not attract their attention. He would come and get it when everything was done.

Kerry began to sleep without any worry back to his tiny room to wait for the drama tomorrow.

...

The next morning five jeeps drove to Sky City from City S. Kerry changed his car this time and sat beside Heng. Maybe Heng was afraid he might run away half way.

The atmosphere in the car was little bit depressive, Kerry said mockingly “Mr.Zhang, let me ask you, why you want to follow such a timid boss? You can follow me then I will give you a lot when we get the treasure.”

Heng stared at him and said wickedly “Kerry, let me tell you again. My boss is not timid, he just dose not want to have any trouble. You think I don’t know your thought? You want to know my boss’ name then tell everyone he robbed your treasure map, then will my boss live comfortably in the future?”

Kerry smiled and said “Mr. Zhang, everyday we are risking our lives, you still want comfortable days? Dream on.”

“Kerry, let me tell you, I will not tell you no matter what you say.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 202 Danger!!! 3)

Kerry, changed the topic and asked, “Mr. Zhang, I’m curious that aren’t you afraid that this trip to A City is going to be a trip without a return?”

Heng Zhang finally turned his head to look at him seriously, “No matter what happens, I will go, not to mention that you’re the trump card in my hand. I don’t believe that even if your subordinates ambush me, they will still care about you.”

Kerry sighed, “I really don’t know. Maybe they might find another leader. I’m just going to die if I go back.”

Heng Zhang didn’t want to listen to his nonsense and brought the medical kit from behind. Kerry stared at him vigilantly and asked, “What is this?”

He smiled wickedly, “Kerry, you are too powerful in A City, so in order to ensure that we can get the map, of course we need you to be a bit more obedient.”

“Just tell me, what is this?” Kerry was a little nervous. His shoulder hadn’t healed yet. If he was injected was poison, he wouldn’t make it.

Heng Zhang laughed, “You’ll be weak. Don’t worry, no side effects. Take a good sleep after we get the treasure map, the you feel nothing has happened.”

Kerry didn’t believe his bullshit, but right now with his feet and hands tied, he had no way to resist even if he wanted to.

“Heng Zhang, since I promised to give you the map, I will never break my promise. Why do you have to use such a dirty trick?” Kerry snapped in a furious voice.

Heng Zhang took out the syringe, which contained transparent potion, “Kerry, as long as we can get what we want, what does it matter what kind of means we use? The process doesn’t matter. It’s the result.”

“You fucking bastard, Heng Zhang, I never expect you to be so asshole.”

Heng Zhang just ignored his curses and said at the person on Kerry’s side, the one who held a gun to Cao’s head yesterday, “Hold him down.”

Kerry struggled and lifted his feet to kick the syringe in his hand, but was held

down by the brawny man behind him.

“Heng Zhang, don’t let me catch you, or I’ll make you go to hell.”

Heng Zhang pushed the syringe, and some drops came out of the needle. He said nonchalantly, “What a pity. I don’t think there will be such a day.”

Seeing that the sharp needle was about to stick into his skin, Kerry said evenly, “Wait, I have something to say.”

Heng Zhang frowned, “What?”

Kerry took a deep breath and said, “We’ve only just stepped into A City, and it will take at least two more hours to get to the vault, so why are you in a hurry to knock me out now? How about this, you can do it when you’re almost at the A City vault?”

He just needed another ten minutes, just ten minutes.

But how could he give him the opportunity to do so, sneering, “Mr. Ye, be quiet, lest I prick your arteries. I’ve told you, this medicine is just to make it easier for us to control you, it’s not harmful to your body, so don’t be so nervous.”

“Heng Zhang!” Kerry drank furiously.

Kerry wanted to move instantly now, but it was too dangerous. If he ran now, his secrets would be exposed.

Heng Zhang stuck the needle into Kerry’s muscles and quickly pressed it down.

“Bastard, I won’t let you go.” Kerry yelled at him.

“You’ve said that before.” He was indifferent, who only focused on the injection.

The liquid entered his body, and as the blood flowed to every cell, Kerry felt the energy inside his body disappearing rapidly, and after two minutes, he didn’t even have the strength to lift his hand.

However, the good news was that he still had his sanity.

As the convoy drove to the intersection, the first car in the front slowly came to a stop.

Heng Zhang was dissatisfied and asked on the intercom, “Why did you stop? What’s going on?”

“Boss, a big truck with peaches ahead overturned and blocked the road.”

Heng Zhang thought it was not a coincidence.

“Go down there and find out when can we go.”

“Yes, boss.”

The reality was worse than what this man said. A truckload of peaches and the baskets rolled down and scattered and there were twenty or thirty villagers from nearby who were helping to pick up the peaches, with four or five traffic police were directing the traffic.

Traffic police saw there came a few more cars, not waiting for the man come out, he came up, who first saluted and said, “the truck just overturned. I’m sorry that you cannot pass right now.”

“Comrade police officer, how much longer does it need? We’re in a hurry.”

“It will take at least two more hours. You can see there are a lot of peaches, so if you are in a hurry, you can turn around to the mountain road, but that will take more time, and also dangerous.” The traffic police kindly warned.

The driver was sad, "What should we do then?"

The traffic police laughed, "It's quite a hot day and we don't want this to happen. Let's say, you and your friend may offer some help to pick up the peaches, so that it can be faster."

"Well, I need to ask my friend."

"Thank you." The policeman said and saluted again, his uniform drenching in sweat.

The driver cautiously got out of the car and came to Heng Zhang, whispering, "Boss, the cop wants us to help."

Heng Zhang was unhappy, "Is there another way?"

"He told me that there's another mountain road, but it's even more time-consuming, and we don't know how to get there. The GPS shows nothing."

He hesitated, looking at the watch, and said to him, "Let our men go down to help them. If the policeman asks anything, tell him that we are travelers. Don't say too much."

"Yes, boss."

"Wait." Heng Zhang poked his head out and looked at the scene not far away and there was nothing wrong, so he lowered his voice, "Don't take the gun with you, lest you be noticed by the police." In this situation, he didn't want to mess with cops.

"Got it, boss."

Then they got out of the car to help, except for Heng Zhang and another one, who were watching Kerry didn't move. Even though Kerry had fallen limb from limb onto the seat, with no mobility, but Heng Zhang still wanted to be careful.

Kerry was limb on the seat, who face expressionless, but his eyes were shining.

"Water, please. I'm thirsty." Kerry said weakly.

Heng Zhang looked at him, "You won't die of thirst if you don't drink water for a day, so bear with it." Heng Zhang didn't want him to use another excuse to go to the toilet.

"Oh, I'm really getting more curious about your boss. How can he train such an inhumane subordinate." Kerry throat was dry and on fire, and his lips were a little dry.

Heng Zhang seemed to have gotten used to him complaining his boss, so he just ignored it.

At this time, two cars came from behind. Through the window, he found the the people of those two cars were also discussing what to do, and also shouted at the traffic police with S City accent, "Comrade police, how much longer do we need?"

"An hour, or you guys can help too. Then it will be faster." The traffic police shouted at them as well.

"Is there any pay for that?" The man teased.

The cop also laughed, "There's no pay, but I can give you some peaches."

"Hahaha, okay, we'll help."

Heng Zhang turned his head and breathed in relief. It seemed to be just an accident.

After hearing Kerry was thirsty, he also felt so, so he took a bottle of water to

drink.

“Boom!” A loud bang made both sides of the car window glass shatter. Before he could realize what’s going on, a gun was at his temple.

At the same time, the one beside Kerry also received the same treatment.

“Hands up and get out of the car.” The person outside the car roared.

Heng Zhang threw down the water bottle, “Okay, buddy, don’t be impulsive. Be careful of the gun.”

“Cut the crap and get down.”

He carefully opened the car door, but in the next second, he slammed the door to the person outside the car, then he was nimble enough to get into the driver’s seat, but he didn’t expect the man holding the gun to be faster than him, who pulled out the car keys.

“Get down. It’s your final chance.” The man stared at him viciously.

Heng Zhang had to get out of the car first, turning his head to take a look at the car accident, all of his own people were pressed down to the ground by the villagers and policemen.

“What do you guys want? Money?” He asked coldly.

The gun man’s lips curled up, “I heard you have a treasure map, so where is it?” His eyelids jumped, for he thought these people were here to save Kerry, but he didn’t think they were here for the map.

“You guys are a little late, I already sent it out last night, and now” He looked up at the sky, “it should have been abroad by now.”

The man with the gun apparently did not believe him, and looked up and down at his shirt.

“I’m not lying. If you don’t believe me, you can search on me.” Heng Zhang raised his hands and said with a sneer, “Think about it, that map is actually a time bomb. If you get it and you keep it with you, aren’t you afraid of being robbed?”

As soon as he finished his words, he heard Kerry say in a weak voice, “He’s telling the truth. It’s not here.”

Chapter 204: My Mysterious Husband

0 19 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 204 The Recovery of Kerry (1)

Henry seemed still doubtful toward the word and said in a lower voice, “But you know, the young master have asked me to check background of her and Xuan Chu. Obviously, he was still skeptical about her.”

“Really?” asked John the butler to a surprise.

Henry hesitated for a while and perhaps he took John was the one who he could believe in, he continued to said, “ Yes, I did as ordered at the beginning, and then I kept the secret investigation work on Xuan even if the young maser was about to quit it.”

Though John the Butler was also curious why Kerry would change his mind to let Yan Chu and her brother an easy go, he was sure that he had no reason to be skeptical about Yan. So he said, “Silly boy, obviously it was because Yan won the

trust from our young master. And truth to be told, master has told me then that I should take the order of Yan as that of the hostess. So we shouldn't cast our doubt against her."

Henry was a little amazed and asked, "I can't figure out why did the young master do so? You know, the girl he should be in deep love with is our really hostess? Venus, who bore his baby while departure..."

John the Butler stopped him and said, "Alright, boy, that's none of your business, all we should do is to serve our master well. Now let's go. Fang and Long will stay here as guards."

Henry was still worried about the safety of his boss and said, "Uncle John, wait a minute please. I should enjoin Fang to take good care of young master before we leave."

Meanwhile, Kerry still remained unconscious on the bed of the ward. With his face well-shaved, Kerry was a really handsome boy. Venus felt a unease around him, she hadn't had a good talk with him ever since she knew him.

"Kerry Ye, for that you have murdered my brother, I shall kill you as revenge, but now, you get a dementia and lose your consciousness. I shall spare you and loose myself from the burden of revenge." Said Venus with a sigh, "but it is such a cruel reality that I can't save my baby without your help. Get up now and save my baby, then you owe me nothing and we won't meet forever. That's good for both of us. Come on, wake up now!"

However she tried, Kerry was still unmoved like a corpse lying there. Then she took out his mobile phone and opened an e-book and said, "The doctor tells me to have more talks with you, then perhaps you can wake up much sooner. I think I have finished all I want to tell you, now I can read something as an alternate...this book is named Into The White Night authored by Higashino Keigo, I like it so much and I hope you will enjoy it too."

Then Venus began to read the book for Kerry. Her soft and pleasant voice sounded in the ward. When she found herself an incorrect pronounce, she would stopped to have a drink then continued it. She kept her patience in the reading task until the noon when Xuan brought her a delicate lunch.

"What bring you here?" asked Venus.

After a good looks at Kerry, Xuan replied, "I am here to bring you a lunch. And by the way, has him waken up ever?"

Venus shook her head as reply.

"What did the doctor say?"

"He told me that he was not sure will Kerry wake up or not, so he asked me to have more talks to him, but I don't know if it works." Replied Venus. Then she opened the lunch boxes, there were well-cooked prawns, meat, mushrooms and green vegetables which seemed delicious to her, indeed.

"A really good meal." said Venus. However, she found two boxes of rice when took out all the lunch boxes. Xuan took one box and said, "Yes, I hope I can share a good meal with you."

“Alright.”

Xuan picked a shrimp for her and asked in a low voice, “Did you get the call?”

Venus casted him a glance and nodded as reply.

” I have something to tell you that your business is done here and you should turn a blind eye to the follow-up deal.” Said Xuan.

Venus frowned and said impatiently, “I got it.”

Xuan stared at her and after a while of hesitation, he murmured, ”Do you know what poison he has got?”

“I don’t know, but it should be a nerve-ruining one.” replied Venus in a discontent tone, “ You and your family did a really disgusting job for the treasure map. “

Xuan was surprised by her sudden offensive word, and said in a low voice, ” Forget it and have a good meal, OK?”

Venus stared at him and said, “It is you who mention it to me.”

“Good girl, take care your tone!” Shouted Xuan, who was a little angry and shameful about what Venus said just now. Venus, however, didn’t dare to fight back straightly and buried herself in these delicious food. After the lunch, she raised up and alone and said with a sneer, “A really terrible meal it is, the food you bring sucks.”

The rebellious personality of Venus did dumb Xuan a lot.

.....

Three days later, there was still no sign to show that Kerry would wake up, which nearly drove his fellows mad.

“Why don’t we transfer our young master to another hospital? We can find a better one in capital city, or we can go abroad to find one for him, we can’t wait here and do nothing for our master.” said Henry.

“I...” John the Butler hesitated for a while for he didn’t dare to make such a unpredictable decision. Then he turned to Venus for a help.

Venus stepped back and said, “Uncle John, I am sorry I am not in position to decide.”

John the Butler frowned and finally decided, “I’ll call the younger brother of our master, he should be in position to decide.”

Then they left and there was only Venus who stayed in the ward with Kerry.

Judging from his appearance, he looked like no more than a normal guy who fell into a tight sleep. Venus leaned herself to his ear and whispered, ”Kerry, wake up now, or you can never meet your son in your whole life.”

Would Venus woke up her husband by a whisper? Henry was so curious that he fixed his eyes on Kerry’s face, only to find a unmoved stiff look of his master.

“Henry, what are you doing? Go and get the transfer procedures done for our master. We will transfer he to the capital city and his brother tells me that he knows a very famous neurologist in the it.”

“OK, I will do it right now.” replied Henry. After a while, the Kerry was settled down on a stretcher and was about to transferred to the hospital in capital city.

“Miss Chu, are you going with us?” Asked John the Butler.

“Of course I am.” Replied Venus. It seemed that all she could do for her baby was to wait until Kerry woke up. John the Butler gave her a warm smile for he was grateful that the young girl now began to concern about his master.

When stretcher was carried out of the ward, Venus followed beside it and held Kerry’s hands involuntarily. His fingers were long and thin and when she desperately prayed for him, one of the fingers moved with a little stroke.

“Wait a minute.” Said Venus, who casted a surprising stare at Kerry and said, “Kerry may wake up just now.”

“What? What are you talking about?” Asked Henry in surprise.

“His fingers, one of his fingers just moved a bit.” Venus held Kerry’s hands to his fellows, who were really excited about that and fixed all their eyes on Kerry fingers. However, at this point, Kerry opened his eyes suddenly and a hoarse voice came from his throat: “What the hell are you looking for?”

His word was like a strong wave that overwhelmed his fellows in an instant.

“Jesus! Young master, my master, finally you come back to us.” Cried Henry with joy, who was in such an ecstasy that he was about to have a wild dance as congratulations.

John the Butler’s eyes were wet and until now he could took breath of relief. So he murmured “Good, good, really good for your coming back to us.”

However, Venus calmed herself down and looked into his dark blue eyes and asked, “Do you still know me?”

WTF? Kerry was in a really confused look about her weird question. Venus was afraid the warning from the doctor would come true that Kerry might get a dementia even if he woke up. However, she was not sure about then she continued to asked, “Do you remember who you are? ”

At this point, both Henry and John the Butler were fixing their eyes on Kerry since they were also worried about the inauspicious warning from the doctor.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 204 The Recovery of Kerry (2)

Kerry opened his mouth and tried to make a sound. His throat was dry and sore. It took a moment before he said slowly. “What are you talking about, Yan? Of course I know who I am.”

Venus laughed, holding back the tears in her eyes, “Thank God, you’ve finally woken up. If you don’t wake up, I’ll be mad at you forever.”

A smile lifted a corner of Kerry’s lips. “I’m sorry I just wake up now.”

Venus wiped the tears from her eyes. “We don’t have to transfer you now. I’ll wheel you back to your room.”

“Henry, get the doctor.” Venus said.

“Okay.” Henry recovered from his surprise and raced to the doctor’s office.

Kerry was pushed back into the room, but he never let go of Venus’s hand. He was afraid that if he let go of it, she would be gone, as he had seen the scene so many times in his dreams.

During the three days he was unconscious, he felt that someone was whispering in

his ear. Her voice was so gentle, so familiar. He wanted to open his eyes to look at her, but he couldn't lift his eyelids.

Until just now, he had almost clearly heard her say that if he didn't wake up, he would never see his son again. He was so anxious that he wanted to open his eyes immediately, but his body seemed to be suppressed by a force that allowed him to struggle to no avail.

The doctor came quickly and examined him thoroughly before Kerry reluctantly let go of Venus's hand.

The ward was silent, with only the doctor's questions remaining.

After the examination, the doctor who had been calm was startled, "It's unbelievable. Mr. Ye is very healthy now."

"So can Mr. Ye be discharged now?" John asked.

"Wait for the blood test results. If there are no problems then he can be discharged." said the doctor.

John suddenly remembered something. "I need to tell Kevin quickly, so he doesn't need to come back." He said to Kerry.

"Did you tell Kevin about my coma?" Kerry asked. He drank a glass of water and his voice was much better.

"You were in danger, so we had to get Kevin back. And he said he'd fly back tomorrow," John explained.

After being in a coma for three days, Kerry could understand their worry. He didn't blame them for this. "Give me the phone. I'll talk to him."

Kevin hadn't offered to call him since Venus disappeared. As long as he called Kevin, he'd hung up after a few words. He knew Kevin was blaming him for not doing what he had promised to do, for not taking care of Venus.

John found Kevin's number and then dialed him. Then he handed it to Kerry.

The phone rang three times before Kevin answered it. It was morning in France. Kevin seemed to be on his way. The horn of a car could still be heard on the phone.

"John, how is my brother now?" Kevin asked worriedly.

Kerry had a gentle smile in his eyes. He hadn't heard Kevin call him brother in a long time.

"It's me." said Kerry.

Kevin was silent, and after a moment he said, "It's good that you're awake. I'm hanging up."

"Kevin," Kerry called out to him. He heard him not hang up and then continued, "How have you been?"

"I'm fine." Kevin said simply.

"Let me know if you're short of money"

Kevin immediately interrupted him and said in a cold tone, "No need. I'm working on a project with the professor now and I get paid."

Kerry sighed in his heart that Kevin was still angry with him and wouldn't even take his money.

“Kevin, the company has your shares. You can get money from the company.”

Kevin said directly, “Then put it in the company. Now I don’t need it.”

“Are you going to be mad at me forever?” Kerry could hear the detachment in his words for him.

Kevin was silent.

In the ward, John and Henry walked out, with only Venus standing a short distance away at the window. She heard them talking and knew they were at odds again.

Half a minute later Kevin said, “If you can’t find Venus, don’t expect me to be nice to you. I guess you’re not going to find her. Now you’ve found a woman named Yan Chu. That woman’s voice is quite similar to Venus’s. It’s good that you let her go so she can have a happier life.”

Kerry eyed to Venus and explained. “You misunderstand. I’ve never given up on finding her.”

“Then call me when you find her, bye.” This time, Kevin hung up the phone immediately.

Kerry looked down at the number on his phone for a long time. He didn’t think that after all this time Kevin still wouldn’t forgive him because of Venus. Maybe she was the first girl he liked so he went out and never came back once.

Venus saw him staring at the phone and came over. “Did you and your brother have a fight?”

Kerry reached out and took her hand, “He’s been mad at me for a long time.”

Venus was quite surprised, “I see he cared for you.”

Kerry let out a long sigh, “He was friends with my wife Venus. After Venus disappeared, he blamed me for not finding her. Actually, I want to find Venus more than he does. I searched almost everywhere, but I couldn’t find her. To this day, my people are still out there looking for her. Maybe that’s why my brother gets the wrong idea about me.”

Venus listened to his words, her feelings complicated. She didn’t realize that in this world Kevin was still thinking about her.

An hour or so later, they got the test results back. All of Kerry’s tests were normal. It was nothing like the physical condition of someone who had just had surgery. The doctor was puzzled, but Kerry knew it was because of his body’s peculiarities.

Then Kerry was promptly discharged from the hospital. After went home, he took a shower and then changed. He came down from the second floor to let Henry get the car for him.

Venus was designing clothes on the couch. Kerry came over to take a quick glance at her.

Venus saw the leather shoes he was wearing and pretended to be casual and asked, “Are you going out now?”

“Yes, there is something.” Kerry didn’t say it explicitly.

Venus tilted her head, disgruntled, “You’ve only been back for less than two hours. Why not stay at home and get some rest? And it’s almost 5:00 in the

afternoon, can't you go out tomorrow?"

When Kerry saw she care for him, he felt warm. But he wasn't going to tell her where he was going.

He touched her long, soft hair, and then said, "I have a job to do. If I don't get it done tonight I probably won't be able to fall sleep. Don't wait up for me at dinner tonight. I might be back late."

Venus seemed to guess where he was going and took his hand and said, "Where are you going? Can you taking me with you?"

Kerry smiled lightly, "It's not the place for girls. You just stay home, okay?"

Venus deliberately snorted, "I see you're trying to get a woman, or you wouldn't be rushing to get out after you got out of the hospital."

Kerry was speechless. He leaned over and pressed her against the couch, his voice low, "I'm not interested in another woman. Just want to fuck you."

Venus was used to hearing him talk like that, so she was responsive. She put her hands around his neck and pulled him toward him, saying softly, "Please let me come with you. I've been running both Ye family and the hospital for the past few days, and I haven't been out much. I'm bored. Just take me out with you, okay? I'll absolutely do whatever you say."

Perhaps her scent drew him in or her words convinced him, so Kerry finally agreed to her request. He touched the tip of her nose with his fingers and said, "It seems that I have to take you out with me."

"Well then, you don't have to get out of the car when you go, just wait for me in the car."

Venus immediately smiled and returned respectfully, "Yes, sir."

Kerry pinches her nose softly.

Venus chuckled. She didn't expect Kerry to agree to her request so easily.

Henry was startled to see Kerry come out with Venus, but he didn't say anything.

The car left the villa, but it didn't go to the city center but to a very remote area.

Venus was very curious about where they were going.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 204 The Recovery of Kerry (3)

"I've been in a coma for several days, so have you been there?" Kerry asked Henry in front of him.

"Every day, but he refuses to say anything, and his men don't know anything."

Kerry snorted, "Really?"

Venus pretended not to understand and asked him, "Who have you arrested?"

Kerry held her hand and spoke in a flat tone, "The one who kidnapped you."

"You caught them?" Venus was a little surprised.

Seeing her smile, he also smiled, "Of course, no one can get the benefit from me and still retreat without paying anything. I need to find out who is behind all this."

The smile in his eyes turned into a grim.

Looking at him, she was a little scared and asked, "You're not going to kill him, are you?"

Kerry lifted her hand and kissed the back of her hand softly and said, "No, didn't I promise you that I wouldn't kill anyone?"

"That's good. I don't want your hands full of blood." Venus looked directly into his eyes, but she knew as long as the man was breathing, for the silver-faced man wasn't asking for him to be intact.

"OK." Kerry said softly, cradling her in his arms.

Outside, the sky got dark.

The car came to a large iron gate, and the guards came out to confirm who the visitor was before opening the gate.

Although Venus grew up in A City, she was only familiar with the city center, so she had no idea of this place. Observing the outside environment, the third-floor room was with light on and there were some men walking in the yard, with great muscle.

"What are you looking at?" Kerry suddenly asked her.

She pointed at the two men that appeared in her sight and said, "They have really good bodies. Look, their arms and shoulders are full of muscles."

Kerry got upset when he heard so, "Can't you see mine?"

"You're different."

"Different?"

"It's..." Venus pinched his strong arm, "You're not as big as theirs."

Kerry smiled wryly and lowered his head to whisper, "But I have a place that must be bigger than them."

Venus was about to subconsciously say, "That's not true." Suddenly she realizing what he was saying, so she blushed and punched him in the chest, "Oh, god."

Somewhere of Kerry's baby suddenly went up, "What? Don't you think so?"

Venus didn't know where to look at, so she had to look out of the window.

If he didn't have something to do later, he really wanted to fuck with her in the car. It seemed that they had never fucked in the car, so if there was a chance, he wanted to try it.

The car slowly stopped at an iron gate and Henry turned back, "Young master."

Kerry nodded to Venus and said, "Be good and stay here. I'll be out later."

"Go, then." Venus waved her hand at him.

When Kerry got off and walked inside with Henry through that dark red iron door, Venus immediately took out her phone and sent a location to Xuan Chu.

Soon, he replied with a message, "Is it convenient for you to talk on the phone?"

Venus looked around and dialed his number.

"Is the location that he has been locked up?" He asked in a low voice.

"Yes."

"Is it complicated? For example, how many guards are there, do they have weapons, and the exact place."

Xuan Chu asked several questions, making Venus a little irritated, "Don't forget, I'm only responsible for giving you the address. I don't care the rest of things."

Xuan Chu was silent for a moment, but he then threatened her, "Venus, this person you are looking for is one of his favorite subordinates, if he died, do you think he would feel good? If he's in a bad mood, then your son..."

"Bastard!" Venus cursed angrily, "You're all assholes."

"Well, give me the information I just asked for." His tone was indifferent, not like the one who was eating and playing with her.

Venus took a deep breath and tried to calm herself down, "I can only say what I see."

"Sure."

"When we came in, a guard came to check it out personally before letting us in. There was nothing special inside when we came in. It's wide, like a training ground with a lot of training equipment. I didn't see anyone carrying a weapon. Kerry went into a short bungalow across the three-floor building. It has an iron red gate, guarded. As for other things, I really don't know."

"You didn't follow him in?"

Venus snickered, "Who do you think I am? Kerry will let me in?"

Xuan Chu paused for a moment and said, "OK."

Venus didn't want to hear another word from him, and directly hung up the phone, leaning back against the back of the chair. She was wondering whether what she was doing was right or wrong?

She revealed Kerry secret base in order to save her child. If Xuan Chu took someone to attack, would all the people here be killed? They all had fathers and mothers, made of meat and bone, so why should they suffer such a fate?

But what if she didn't? What about her baby? He was still so young, who couldn't talk yet.

Venus was having a hard time and in silence, she felt like she was becoming selfish, not the kind-hearted Venus she used to be.

Inside

The window was small and the light was dim, with only one energy-saving lamp on.

Heng Zhang was chained to a chair, whose face haggard and eyes red. His clothes marked with bloodstains, and the gunshot wound on his leg inflamed from not being treated in time.

He was surprised when he saw Kerry standing in front of him intact. He had been injected with strong psychotropic drugs, so how could he actually recover so quickly?

"What? Surprised to see me?" Kerry asked with a smile.

He spat out and said hatefully, "You're so lucky that you didn't turn into a fool."

"So, the injection is to make me stupid." Kerry realized why Venus had that reaction when he opened his eyes at that time. He said as he paced, "That's right. The vault only needs my face and fingerprints anyway, so you can still take out the map if I turn stupid."

"Unfortunately, I've underestimated you." There was confusion in his eyes, "I'd like to know how your men knew our whereabouts and were so clear about the cars."

Kerry spread his hands and said truthfully, "I told them."

"How is that possible? You don't even have a chance to tip them off."

Kerry laughed and continued to tell the truth, "Because I have superpowers and I can come and go freely without being restricted by time and space."

Heng Zhang sneered, "You think I'm a little kid and would believe such crap?"

Kerry knew that he wouldn't believe him even if he told him, so he had no intention of hiding it, "See, you won't believe me even if I tell you, so what can I do."

Heng Zhang looked down and talked to himself, "It must have been someone who betrayed me and revealed the information. It must have been like this."

Kerry stopped smiling and walked up to him to peer down, "Go ahead, tell me who is your boss. I can consider making you suffer less."

"Don't ask anymore. The guy behind you has already asked me many times. I won't betray my boss." Heng Zhang said firmly.

Kerry was not angry, "You are indeed a good and loyal employee. In fact, when people are alive, no matter what they do and who they follow, their ultimate goal is to make some money to make their lives better, so let's say, if you tell me who your boss is, I will give you money that you can never spend all in your lifetime. Why go through fire and water for him? "

Heng Zhang looked at him mockingly, "Kerry, stop it. I won't change my mind. Because money is not the most important thing to me."

"What about women? Do you like women?" Kerry then asked.

He looked away, without saying anything. Kerry suddenly knew something and asked Henry, "Oh, you don't like girls. OK. Henry, go to find some boys to serve Mr. Zhang. He's our VIP guest, be nice to him."

"Kerry, how can you be so despicable?" Heng Zhang gritted his teeth and stared at him incredulously. Boys? He's straight as can be, how could he be man...

"Heng Zhang, take your time, I have countless ways to make you feel bad. This is the most enjoyable for you."

Kerry said this, turning around and walked out, and also instructed Henry,

"Remember, don't be that girl kind. I believe Mr. Zhang should like muscle guys."

"OK, young master." Henry said, holding back a laugh.

Heng Zhang was even more angry, having the urge to strangle Kerry, "Kerry, you are not fucking a man! Why not just shoot me?"

Kerry turned around and laughed gloomily, "To the enemies, my principle is to do whatever it takes."

"Bastard, son of bitch..."

Henry followed Kerry out and shut the door to leave the cursing behind.

As the two men walked towards the car, Henry asked uncertainly, "Young master, is this really necessary?"

Chapter 209: My Mysterious Husband

0 19 minutes read

[Facebook](#) [Twitter](#) [LinkedIn](#) [Tumblr](#) [Pinterest](#) [Reddit](#) [VKontakte](#) [Messenger](#)

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 209 How to Save Our Son (1)

His hand was shaking and he became soft.

Venus didn't dare to look at Henry, who instead looked at Kerry's hand. He should be painful, for his hand gripping the sofa had turned pale.

"Young master, hold on. I'm going to take the glass out."

With medical forceps in hand, he was still hesitating.

Kerry looked at him, ordering, "What are you waiting for? Do it!"

"I'm afraid that I will make you painful." Henry murmured.

Kerry really wanted to kick his ass, "Do it now."

Henry swallowed and got the forceps near his flesh.

"Ah!" Kerry moaned, frightening Henry, who stopped.

"Continue." Kerry yelled.

Henry had no choice but to do it. Soon, he got one out and tossed it into the basin, the blood of which spread.

Venus could see his arm trembling because of the pain, whose fingers turned more pale. Then she suddenly came to hold his hand with her small hand.

Kerry frightened for a moment and then turned to look at Venus with surprise in his eyes.

However, Venus was cold and indifferent, "It's just because you saved me. Don't think too much."

Kerry held her small hand in his, entwining his fingers with hers, saying with a trembling voice, "You are my wife, of course I would save you."

What Kerry said shocked John, who almost dropped the tray in his hands. Was he mad? How could Yan Chu be his wife? It should be Venus.

"I didn't ask you to save me." Venus didn't appreciate him at all, not looking at his painful and burning eyes.

Kerry forced a smile, "Yes, I made a fool of myself. But I couldn't leave you alone. If anything happened to you, I would forever lose my wife."

"Mr. Ye, there are so many women around you, so why me? Wasn't there an actress who fell for you the other day?" Venus didn't notice that she was jealous.

"But I only want you. No matter how other women are, I just can't love them."

Listening to his gross words of love, she got goosebumps. There were still two men here and how was able to say this without blushing? She glared at him,

"When the hell did you know that?"

"From the moment you returned to Sky City. I've always suspected, but I have no proof. Venus, no matter how much a person's face changes, her habits and demeanor will never change. You've shown too many flaws." Kerry frowned because of the pain and looked down at Henry, who had taken out the third piece of glass, "Until that night, when I held a party. Xuan Chu sneaked into my study."

"You knew it was him?" Venus was shocked.

"I didn't know at that time, but later on, I've found out."

John was shocked about their conversation, staring straight at Venus's face. It was

hard for him to accept this fact.

Venus snorted, "I think you must have used your superpower to run into my room at night, right? Kerry, it's too despicable."

Kerry was explaining, "No, how could I do that before I was sure of your identity? It was that night you called Xuan Chu in your room, when I was delivering fish soup to you. I heard it at the door."

It was actually herself who had revealed the secret, whose expression became very odd, but then she thought that since he had known for so long, he still pretended not to know it. It was too much for him to watch herself and Xuan Chu act as siblings.

Venus got angry, trying to shake off his hand, but he held it tightly, "Kerry, since you know who I am, why are you pretending not to know anything? Do you think I'm stupid when you're watching the show?"

At that moment, the fifth piece of glass was thrown into the basin.

"Of course not, I haven't said anything because I'm afraid to. I'm just afraid that you'll leave in a huff, and then where can I find you?"

Venus looked cold and said, "Well, now that you know this, there's no need for me to hide anything. Give me what I want. I'm going to save my child."

"You promised me not to leave and I will save our child." Kerry made a deal with her.

Venus got furious, "Do you know why I came back with a different identity? I just want to save the baby by myself and find a place where you'll never find us. I just want a peaceful life with him. Why would I stay when you're asking me to stay now? Kerry, you killed my brother, but you saved my life, so we're even. We don't owe each other anything."

Kerry also turned impatient, "Do you think that if you give them it, they will let you take the child away? You are so naïve. They will only become greedier for money and use the child again to force you to come back, then ask me for more, getting as much as possible from Ye family. They can even force me to sell arms and do human trafficking. I'll do all of that for the sake of my child, but what about those innocent people? Can you accept it?"

His words made her clear. She had been worrying that what if he wouldn't give her the child when she gave him the map, but she didn't dare to think too much about it. Now, Kerry made her illusion shatter.

She began to cry, which instantly doused the fire of Kerry. He didn't want to see her cry. He kissed the back of her hand and said, "I know I should not say this, but this is the truth. I believe you have also suspected. Venus, trust me, the child is ours and I will rescue him. Don't worry, okay?"

Venus stubbornly asked, "Do you really want me to stay?"

"Yes, no matter what it may cost." Kerry said firmly.

Venus wiped away her tears and sneered, "Do you know that actually the kidnapping case was originally planned by Xuan Chu and I, but something went wrong and also, the attack on your base was also because of me. Knowing this, you still want me to stay?"

Kerry was stunned for a few seconds, and for a moment, all the things he couldn't figure out were figured out now. No wonder his base, which was so secretive, could be found...

"Kerry, don't you hate the one who betrays you the most? I almost got you killed, and you still want me to stay?" Venus was wearing a cold smile and looked into his eyes.

Kerry did not answer her, but took a knife from John's tray.

"Young master, don't be impulsive..." John screamed.

But Venus didn't have any fear and she didn't even blink her eyes, but the next second, Kerry shoved the knife into her hand.

"Venus, I'm sorry for what I've done, including killing your brother. And no matter what I do or say now, I know you won't forgive me, so no matter what you do, I won't blame you. If you still have hatred inside you, stab here." Kerry poked his heart and continued, "Stab me and take revenge for your brother. It's the best way for you to say goodbye to me. If I die, Henry and John are here, I swear they will never look you for trouble. If I get lucky and don't die, give me a chance, a chance to take care of you and our child."

Venus grabbed the sharp knife and stared blankly at Kerry, who was with a calm face. Was he serious?

"Young lady, you..."

"Shut up!" Kerry snapped, stopping Henry from speaking, "Both of you get out."

"Young master!" John shouted, full of worry.

"Get out! Don't come in before I call you."

John and Henry looked at each other, hesitating for a moment, and went out of the living room.

"Alright, you can do it right now. After you do this, then our grudge will end."

Kerry looked at her calmly. Of course, he didn't want to die, but if he wanted Venus to forgive him, he had to gamble with his life, for he believed that she still had some feeling for him. Otherwise, even if she pretended to be Yan Chu, there wouldn't be the love in her eyes.

The knife trembled slightly in her hand. Venus took a deep breath and looked at Kerry with cold eyes, "This is what you said. When you get to hell, don't blame me."

"I won't blame you. I owe you and I should pay it back."

Venus gripped the knife, once all sorts of things in her mind like slides constantly flashing. The moment when she was humiliated, tortured almost to death, and her brother was kicked into the sea all came to her. When the hatred was about to overcome her, she suddenly remembered that he risked his life to save her. In the morning, in order to drag her out of the shelf, he even ignored his own injury and bleeding. Also, he carried her down from the 19th floor... She stopped when the knife already touched the shirt...

Why? Why did she think so much? As long as she stabbed him, she could get rid of

him forever. And then tell the silver-faced man that he had died in the earthquake, but why, she hesitated?

She shouldn't have mercy on him. He had treated her so bad in the past and he was the one who killed her brother. She could never forgive him because of this trivial thing. Then she would look down upon herself.

Also, she didn't believe he wouldn't dodge it.

Thinking of this, she raised her hand again.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 209 How to Save Our Son (2)

Both John the butler and Henry was on their nerves when Venus took out a knife. But for the order from Kerry, Henry would rushed ahead and take away the knife in a violent way.

With a wave her hands all of a sudden, Venus stabbed Kerry's chest with the sharp knife. The blood gushed out and shocked her. "Why do you stand still here? You should dodge it!" cried Venus.

Kerry covered his chest with his hands and found that the wound was not fatal for him. Then he said with a hallow smile, "You don't mean this, right?"

"You are a madman." Cried Venus, who dropped the knife and covered the wound in his chest with gauze.

"Now I get a chance for you, right?" said Kerry with a cunning smile.

"Shut up!" said Venus angrily. The blood continuously gushed out when he opened his mouth to talk.

"If you insist on departure with me, then what's the meaning of my life? I prefer that you can satisfy yourself by killing me ."replied Kerry.

Venus was in a rage about the stupid words of Kerry so she shouted , "Listen up, man, if you want me to stay, you should take good care of yourself. I should tell you that I'll immediately find a handsome and rich new husband if you don't cherish your own life. And at that time, your son may have a new daddy."

As expected, Venus's words worked. Kerry's lips were trembling and he immediately yelled back, "No way, you are dreaming about that. Henry, give a call to Dr. Han, come on. "

"Yes, my boss, hold on for a second, Dr. Han is on his way here now." replied Henry.

When the three men were all on their nerves, Venus suddenly burst into a series of laughter which astonished them in an instant.

"Well, a good wife you are who laughs at her husband when he gets badly wounded!" said Kerry in a joking tone.

"You take trouble for yourself, that's what I laugh at." Replied Venus, who tried her best but fail to help laughing.

"How can you..."

"Be easy, my young master, the more you say, the more you bleed." said John the Butler, who stopped his master and then turned to Venus and said, "My young hostess, spare our young master, he looks not good at this time, I hope you can settle down the dispute with him now."

Venus shrugged as a reply. She would her promise to spare Kerry after the revenge with the knife, but she would never treat him as her husband.

Dr. Han came as soon as he could because he got a message from Henry that Kerry had been stabbed in the chest, which might be a fatal wound for him.

“My God, tell me who did this!” cried Dr. Han. When he came in the room, he found Kerry’s chest had been soaked in blood and his lips were white and trembling.

“Just save him.” Said John the Butler.

“Henry, take the stretcher in the medical room here now, and call two men here.” said Dr. Han. Then he turned to Kerry and asked, “How do you feel now?”

“A little dizzy.” Replied Kerry weakly.

“Poor boy, you got a terrible wound and lost a lot of blood, and that’s why you feel dizzy.” Said Dr. Han. Dr. Han was nearly speechless since the business with Ye family was like a torment for him, though Kerry had promised him a big deal as his salary.

Then Henry pushed the stretcher in, and two other men gently placed Kerry on the stretcher. Just as Henry was about to push the stretcher out of the room, Kerry gently raised his hand towards Venus.

After a few seconds of hesitation, a tiny and graceful hand took hold of his big hand and followed the cart to the doctor’s room.

During the treatment, Kerry had a long and tiring dream in which he ran from room to room. He was trying to find the pretty girl who he fell in love with, but he failed at last. However when he was about to stopped searching, he found the girl was standing on the towering roof and jumped off from it when he caught the sight of her.

“Venus, no!” yelled Kerry, who jumped up from the bed suddenly and surprised his fellow.

“My boss, good to see you.” Cried Henry happily.

“Where is Venus? Where is she?” said Kerry, who seemed to be scared by the terrible dream.

“It’s more than ten o’clock now, she may go to bed.” Replied Henry. He knew what Kerry wanted to know, but he didn’t dare to tell him the truth. Kerry was so disappointed for he found the one who stayed up with him wasn’t the lady he loved.

To cheer up his boss, Henry said in a seemingly serious tone, “My boss, our young hostess has stayed here for a long time, but now perhaps she gets really tired and go back for a rest..”

“Henry, you are always a bad liar.” replied Kerry for he knew Venus would never do that for him. Henry lowed his head and kept silent. In fact, Venus had came for visit and said to Henry, “Take care of your boss, now I get to go.” Then she left as soon as she could.

“Alright, Henry, it is only 10 P.M., take me up, I have something important to ask her.” Said Kerry. Henry stopped him when he was about to raised himself up from

the bed.

“Please stay here, boss, I will bring her here for you.” Replied Henry.

It was too early for Venus to go to bed. She now took off the mask and got a piece of face-pack on her face. When she racked her mind for the next step of her plan.

Knock! Knock!

“Who is that?” asked Venus, who got up vigilantly.

“I’m Henry, the boss wake up now and ask you for a talk.”

“I see.” Replied Venus. Now since the dispute between her and Kerry was done, she should get the help of him to save her son.

After putting on night make-up, she opened the door and was surprised by the presence of Henry.

“Jesus! What are you doing here?”

“I...hmm I am waiting for you as ordered.” replied Henry, who was struck by the real face of Venus. Then he continued to say, “My hostess, my real hostess, I should always serve the will of my master.” Henry was still with a dull expression, perhaps it was a really surprising fact for him that the girl in front him was his real hostess. But all in all, seeing is believing, now he could trust her fully. When they came to the room, Henry stayed out of it and closed the door for them. He should have no ears for the confidences between the couple.

“Here you are, take a seat here please.” Said Kerry, who patted the edge of the bed in a hope that they could enjoy a real intimate talk together, but Venus rejected him and sat on the sofa. Kerry gave her a bitter smile, he knew Venus would still not accept him now, and he had to take time to reconcile with her.

“What do you want to talk about?” asked Venus.

“I want to know what happened since your departure, and where is our son. To save him, you must tell me everything you know.” Venus looked at him indifferently and said after a while of hesitation, “I just started to be taken to a unoccupied Island in the Pacific Ocean by a plane. There was only a local woman there to take care of me. And then someone took me to a hospital to born the baby. Three days after that, a man took my baby away.”

“What does that man look like?” asked Kerry.

“I can’t see clearly because he was wearing a silver mask to cover his face, but I am sure he’s very young, and he should be a Chinese about 30 years old.”

“What is the location of that island?”

Venus shook her head and said, “I don’t know. It should be an island in the Pacific Ocean.”

Kerry frowned about the answer. As he knew, there were numberless islands in the Pacific Ocean. It’s impossible to search them one by one.

“And then?”

“The man threatened me to be back with you and forced me to get a treasure map from you in half a year. To hide my identity, he design a special mask which can ensure that my appearance is the same as that of Yan Chu. Then I went back to the Sky City, that is all.”

Of course it was a long story but Venus had to make it short to save her time.

“There are only two year before deadline comes. I don’t have much time. What’s your plan? If you don’t know how save our baby, I beg you to give me the rest part the treasure map.”

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 209 How to Save Our Son (3)

“In fact, what they got from me is all I have.” Said Kerry with a sigh.

Venus raised up from the sofa and exclaimed, “What? Are you sure? But...But they told me that the map is an incomplete one. “

Kerry nodded and replied, “Yes, it is, but you should know it has been an incomplete one since my father handed it to me.”

“Then why do you tell them there was a rest part in the vault?”

“Because that is the only way for me to save myself at that point.”

The truth stunned Venus and she did feel helpless now since she didn’t have any idea to save her baby now. “So how can we save him without the treasure map?” cried her.

Kerry was pleased by the word-“we”, which , for him, meant that Venus now was standing on the side of him. Then he waved his hands with a big smile and said, “Good girl, come closer to me, I get a good plan to tell you.”

Venus glared at him and after a while of hesitation, she moved slowly to him and took a seat the edge of the bed, though she still kept a distance with Kerry.

Kerry was cheered up by the closer relation between him and his wife. He turned a serious look and said, “You know there is no such a thing like the rest part of the treasure map, but we can pretend that we have one. Then you can tell them that you should have enough time to get it. Meanwhile, I will send my men to look for our son. My men will have a good search job on the fucking islands on the ocean, we can definitely take back our son safely. “

Kerry’s words did comforted Venus. Then Kerry continued to said, “However, I need you to do one more thing for me.”

“I will do everything for you to save the baby.”

Kerry relaxed her with a warm smile and said, “It is a little case for. As you know, the Chu family must have a deal with the man who take away our son. You should get more information from Xuan and ask for more photos and video clips.”

“Of course I can...” replied Venus with a nod, who stopped and immediately shouted to Kerry, “Motherfucker, you must have a good look at the content in my mobile phone without my permission!”

Kerry nodded and replied, “Yes, but that is the only choice for me to know my son, he is so cute, did you get him a name?”

Tears came around the eyes of Venus and she replied, “He stayed by my side only for three days, how did I have time to name him? Now I even forget that how old he is... “

Finally, her tears fell down and she began to uncover the true thought deep in her heart: “ You know when I born him, he scared me a lot since he didn’t even make

a sound. However, when the doctor patted him lightly on the back a few times, he gave me a beautiful smile like an angel, at that moment I know that he will be the baby with a strong will... “

After that, Venus couldn't help but bursting into tears. Kerry was nearly heart-broken to Venus's story, then he struggled to her side, and stretched out his left hand to hold her in his arms.

“Don't blame on yourself, it is not your fault.” Said Kerry in a gentle voice. Venus, however, still buried herself in cries and murmured, “You know he was a good boy who never cried during that three days, when he was hungry, he chuckled to me for the milk, then he fell in a tight sleep when he was full. However, when the man took away him from me, he cried so terribly that my heart was nearly broken, God helps me please, tell me how can I save him.”

“You are a good mom, it's not your fault, I am the one who should be on blame.” Said Kerry in a hoarse voice.

Venus clenched her fist and smashed it on the intact part of his chest and cried, “Of course, it's your fault. If you don't have a treasure map, how can my son become a hostage? It's all about you! It's all about you! “

Kerry knew that was why she still hated him, so he didn't stop her and let her fists fall on her chest. When she was out of strength and stopped it, he found the clothes on his chest got totally wet by her tears.

Kerry wiped off her tears and kissed her on the forehead and said, “Honey, cheer up, I'll find our baby. I swear.”

Venus choked for a while, and when the anger in her heart was almost let out, she realized that she was lying on the arms of Kerry, she pushed him aside immediately and said, “Have a rest, now I'm going back.”

Kerry quickly grabbed her wrist and whispered, “Can you stay with me tonight? I just want to stay with you, please! “

Venus rejected him without hesitation, then she shook off his hand and cried in a low voice, “Get a sleep and dream for it.”

Kerry knew he wasn't able to keep her here tonight. Before she went far away, he said in a loud voice, “ There may be an aftershock tonight. Set a wine bottle to the ground upside down, you can wake up sooner when the bottle is broken.”

Bang! The door was slammed close as a reply for him.

With a sigh of relief, Kerry recalled what she had just said about their child. He was sure that he would safely bring his son back and turned the boy into a real man in the future. However, at this point, what confused him was what a name should he gave to his son. Perhaps that was really a big deal for him.

It was a really terrible night for those who lost their home after the earthquake. They found a place on the street for a sleep tonight, however, the torrential rain suddenly came and woke them up. The rain was so heavy that the nearby counties of Sky City were badly effected.

Venus was so tired this day that she was in a tight sleep even when the aftershock came and shook down the bottle. Perhaps she did need a good rest since she had been on nerves to hide her identity before that.

In the morning when the sun rose, Venus put on her mask and went downstairs. Before the child was rescued, she had to keep her true identity as a secret. When Venus went into the living room, she found Kerry was enjoying a hot drink and he looked much better.

“How can you...” said Venus in surprise. She couldn’t believe Kerry could get recovered with a night after a terrible wound.

“Thank Goddess! And perhaps I should thank you too since the wound was not fatal, it was nothing but a painful injury.” replied Kerry in a chuckle.

Venus was a little annoyed and said, “Then should I send you another stroke?”

“I know you won’t because you are still in love with me.” Said Kerry who kept a gentle smile on his face.

“A cheeky guy you are!” said Venus. Then she left for the kitchen.

When he was about to follow her, the telephone rang and he went to pick it up. It was his younger brother- Kevin, who gave out an anxious voice through the phone: “Hello? Is it Uncle John?”

“It’s me, brother.”

Kevin paused for a few seconds and said, “Big brother, I’ve heard that there was a terrible earthquake in Sky City, are you guys OK?”

Kerry was moved by the concern from his brother and replied, “Everything is fine at home. But many buildings in the Sky City were damaged by the earthquake.”

“Alright, I heard about the earthquake through News, but I couldn’t have the contact with you through phone call till now.” said Kevin.

Kerry looked at the clock on the wall and said, “Thank you, brother, it’s about midnight in the place you are, you’d better go for a good rest now.”

“Well, take care of yourself, bro, bye!”

Kerry was the last family in this world, and despite the estrangement and friction between them before, he was still concerning about the safety of his brother. For Kerry, the care from the younger brother did move him.

During the breakfast, Kerry found that Mrs Qin’s attitude towards Venus was obviously better. He turned to her and said, “Mrs Qin, I need you to ask Uncle John and Henry to be here.”

Mrs Qin nodded and went out the room.

“What do you want?” asked Venus, who was enjoying herself in the delicious steamed buns.

Kerry glanced at her and said, “You’ll know soon.” Venus, however, stuck her middle finger toward him.

When all three people were standing in the dining hall, Kerry said in a serious tone, “Now I think all of you must know the true identity of Yan, you want you to keep a secret for her. You should treat her as Yan rather than Venus, do you understand?”

“Yes, young master.” Said them with a bow.

“All right, go for work now. Go get our car, Henry, I should go out today.”

Henry, however, raised his head and said, “But my boss, I think you should have more rest to get recovered.”

Chapter 210: My Mysterious Husband

0 18 minutes read

Facebook Twitter LinkedIn Tumblr Pinterest Reddit VKontakte Messenger

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 210 You Are the One I Love (1)

Kerry looked down at his chest and said indifferently, “I’m fine. I’ll go to a few of my factories and estimate the damage. I have no idea how much I’m going to lose because of this earthquake.”

Venus ate with her head down, thinking about those who lost their homes and loved ones in the earthquake.

“What are you thinking about?” Kerry saw that she was at a trance.

“I’m wondering if Xuan is okay. I left my cell phone at the office and I can’t reach him right now.” Venus said.

“My cell phone is in the office too. I’ll pick it up later and stop by MK’s office.” said Kerry.

Venus was going to tell Kerry that she wanted to go to Mk Group’s office, however after hearing Kerry say that, she didn’t say anything else.

“The city is quite chaotic these days. You just stay home and don’t go out lately.” Venus rolled his eyes, “Even if I wanted to go out, I wouldn’t have anywhere to go.”

Kerry smiled faintly.

Kerry spent the day running between several construction sites and factories, and the amount of damage to the plant was within the limits of what Kerry could afford.

There were two more aftershocks during the day, but people weren’t as scared as they were before.

Kerry was about to go upstairs to get his mobile phone, but Henry stopped him. He saw that Kerry still had injuries to his knees and chest, so he offered to help him upstairs to get his phone.

“After you find my phone, go back to the design department and bring Yan’s phone down with you.”

“Yes, sir.” said Henry.

Ten minutes later, Henry came down and handed both phones to Kerry. He looked at Venus’s phone first. There were several missed calls on it, which were all from Xuan Chu. In addition, there was a text message. After a moment’s hesitation, Kerry checked the text message.

This text message was from Xuan and it read, “Call me back as soon as you receive it. I’m worried about you.”

Kerry’s eyes turned cold. He was tempted to delete the text message, but he thought for a few seconds and didn’t do so.

Turning Venus’s phone off, Kerry looked again at his own phone which also had several missed messages from Kevin and his friends.

Kerry looked out at the busy crowd, the traffic police, volunteers, and firefighters

everywhere, and then he dialed the phone of Qidong Zhang, the mayor of Sky City.

The phone rang for a long time before Qidong Zhang answered the phone.

"Mr. Zhang, this is Kerry Ye," Kerry said.

"I know it's you. What can I do for you?" Qidong Zhang asked. His voice was a little hoarse.

"Is there anything I can do?" Kerry said bluntly.

Qidong was surprised. He breathed a sigh of relief, "Thank you for your kindness. Now we're just in trouble. The area around Qingzhou is full of mountains. Several of them have collapsed and blocked the roads. Excavators and bulldozers are clearing the roads overnight. I hear you have a private helicopter, so can you lend it to us?"

Kerry didn't refuse his request. He didn't need to use the helicopter now, so it can be lent to other people.

"Ok, no problem, but I don't think one plane is enough. I know a lot of rich people in Sky City who have helicopters. You can give me an address later and I'll contact a few more business men to lend you their helicopters."

"Thank you so much." Qidong said.

"No need to thank me. This is what I should do as a citizen. Do you need any more supplies?"

"There are plenty of supplies. A lot of them were transferred from the surrounding provinces last night."

Kerry relaxed, "That's good. If there's anything I can do to help, just let me know."

Hanging up the phone, Kerry flipped out a number from his phone and dialed out.

"Mr. Li, it's Kerry. Are you okay?"

"I'm fine. I fell yesterday and sprained my foot, but it's nothing serious," Mr. Li said cheerfully.

"I'm just calling to ask you whether you lend me your helicopter to me." Kerry asked.

"What are you going to do with the helicopter?" asked Mr. Li.

"It's not that I want to use it, it's the mayor who needs a few helicopters to deliver supplies to the disaster area. The disaster in Qingzhou is severe and the roads are blocked." Kerry said succinctly.

Mr. Li hesitated. If Kerry wanted to use it, of course he would lend it to him, but he didn't want to use it for disaster relief because his helicopters were still new.

Mr. Li changed the subject and said, "Kerry, I remember that you rarely deal with the city government. Why are you crowdfunding for the government this time?"

Kerry heard his reluctance to lend him the helicopter. He laughed, "We businessmen need to get on good terms with the officials. I heard that the city construction department has been disapproving of one of your projects. If you help the mayor this time, your project will definitely get the government's permission."

Mr. Li suddenly realized that. That projects of his involved an investment of tens

of millions. If he helped the government this time, maybe the government people would approve that project of his.

“Whenever you use the plane, call me directly. I fully support the disaster relief work.”

“Thank you, Mr. Li, I’ll call you later.”

“Okay.”

In less than half an hour, Kerry had raised five helicopters. After he contacted Qidong Zhang, the five helicopters took off with supplies and search and rescue personnel and flew towards Qingzhou.

Kerry stayed busy until dark. On his way back to the villa, he asked the driver to take a detour to the last bakery, but the bakery was closed.

Back at the Ye villa, Venus was in the living room watching the news, which was full of updates on the relief effort. Seeing him enter, she froze. He held a large bouquet of bright roses in his hand.

The flowers were oddly packaged, each one individually wrapped in a cheap plastic bag.

“They’re for you.” Kerry smiled gently.

Venus frowned tightly, “Why are you giving me flowers?”

“When I came back, there was a boy on the side of the road selling flowers. His mother has broken her leg in the earthquake and needs medical attention. He just took the family’s flowers and sold them, so I bought them all.”

Venus didn’t believe him, “You’re so kind?”

Kerry held the flowers with a somewhat frustrated expression, “I guess I look bad to you.”

“Do you just know that?” Venus raised an eyebrow.

“Well, I know, but I don’t want to admit it.” said Kerry. “I just want to help that boy. If I were going to give you flowers, I’d buy something a hundred times prettier than these.”

Venus took the large bunch of flowers, looked around, and said, “Please bring those vases over here.” “

Kerry was willing to take her order. Walking over to the coffee table in the living room, he brought a couple of glazed vases over and placed them on the coffee table, and Venus began unpacking these flowers.

“There’s a lot more of this flower that’s all buds. It should be blooming for a long time.” Venus put the one flower into a vase and began to remove the second one. The news was showing the worst-affected areas of the city. On the screen, helicopters kept flying over mountains, dropping batches of supplies into the affected areas.

“The reporter learned from the government that several entrepreneurs in Sky City contributed to the effort in order to get supplies and personnel to Qingzhou as quickly as possible, including Kerry, the president of Yehuang Group, and Shaobin Li, the general manager of Gaoli Properties. They all provided their own private

helicopters. As entrepreneurs in Sky city, they shoulder their corporate social responsibility and lend a helping hand in times of crisis.” The host on TV reported.

Venus thought she’d misheard, “Kerry provided a helicopter?”

“Is that you on the news?” Venus was amazed.

“Is there another Yehuang Group in Sky City?” Kerry retorted.

Venus said, “I always thought you were a profit-minded businessman. Why are you still doing charity?”

Kerry sighed, “I went through downtown today and it was a mess. I was born and raised in Sky City just like you, and I am here to grow my company. Since I’m in a position to lend a helping hand, I’m certainly happy to do so.”

Venus was much more impressed with Kerry as she listened to him. She began to feel as if she didn’t really know Kerry well.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 210 You Are The One I Love (2)

“Ouch –” cried Venus, whose fingertip was wounded by the rose thorns.

“My Goddess!” exclaimed Kerry in a concerning tone. Then he took her hand over and kissed on the wound to lessen the pain on it. The heartbeat of her turned faster and at this point, she looked like no more than a young girl who was shy about the intimate act from her boy. She let out her finger and tried to dodge the affectionate stare of Kerry.

“Stay for a while, I’ll get the band aid for you.” said Kerry, who patted lightly on her head and left for the medicine room. Venus took a breath of relief when she found Kerry went away. She swore that she wouldn’t be moved by him. Perhaps it was the sweltering weather that made her feel a unease. She turned a solemn look as usual when Kerry got a band aid for her and said, “Thanks, I can do it by myself.” Then she took the band aid from his hand, tore off the package and stuck it on the wound with another hand.

“Well, my lady, let me do the trimming job for you.” said Kerry. The job, of course, was the responsibility of his servants, but at this point, he could take it as an excuse to enjoy a good moment with Venus. When he engaged himself on the trimming job, Venus took a piece of newspaper and buried herself in it.

“By the way, the chamber of commerce will certainly call for donations in two days. How much do we donate?” said Kerry in a casual tone.

“It’s your own business.” replied Venus.

“You know, you are my wife, and half of my property belongs to you. So it is our business.”

“Shut up!” cried Venus, who stared at him with a helpless look for the marriage between Kerry and her did embarrass her.

Kerry turned a deaf ear to her and continued his topic, “Five million or eight million?”

Venus then showed him the news about the collapsed schools after earthquake and said, “Well, rich guy, now you can do some good things like building schools with your money.”

Kerry nodded and replied, “Alright. But you know, I have to ensure that my money

can be well-spent, so perhaps I shall take the job of supervisor by my own rather than be a donor of the project.”

Venus was a little surprised that Kerry would accept her suggestion, then she said, “Guy, it is a big deal, I hope you can make the decision by your own.”

“I think you’re right. Let’s build a school.” said Kerry, who bowed his head and was about to finish the trimming job. He had made up his mind to build schools for the poor kids, or perhaps for the will of Venus.

“Young master, Miss Chu, It’s time for dinner. ” cried Mrs Qin.

“Here we go.” said Kerry. He put the two bunches of rose into the vase, and then took out the mobile phone for her and said, “Henry has brought your mobile phone back to you. You get piles of calls from Xuan. “

Venus was excited by the mobile phone in which the precious information of her son was stored. However, her face turned solemn and shouted, “Motherfucker, you must take a good look of my phone without my permission.”

“Sorry, I think it was my naughty hands which touched your phone without permission.” said Kerry jokingly, then he stretched out his hands in front of her and said, “Here they are, you can punish them, I am sure hands won’t fight back without my permission.”

A boring as the joke was, Venus was still amused by it. She held his hands and replied in joking tone, “Then you should take care of them next time.” Kerry, however, gave her a cunning smile as a reply since he knew his hands would definitely be naughty again next time.

“Hello? Brother, my mobile phone was left in the office and I got it back just now.” said Venus in a dial to her brother.

“That’s good, and I am really concerning about your safety.” said Xuan, who seemed sincere in his manner.

“I am fine, how about you guys? “

“We’re OK, but some of my fellows are so scared by the earthquake, and they want to go back to Hong Kong for a while until the disaster is over. Their departure bothers me a lot.” said Xuan bitterly.

“Then just let them go.” said Venus, who now was in the dinning hall and took a seat for dinner.

“Yes, I will think about it, and how’s your deal?” replied Xuan. He seemed unwilling to share with her any secret about his company, and then after a while of silence, he lowered his voice and asked, “I mean the deal of treasure map, is there any clue for it?”

Venus gave a secret glance at the servant around her and whispered, “I got a clue, and I am trying my best on it.”

“Be aware that time is limited, you’d better be quick.”

“I know,” Before Xuan handed the phone, Venus stopped him and asked, “Did he call you to push me on it?”

“Yes, perhaps there are too many uncertainties in this world. And he was also afraid that the map would be buried with Kerry after the earthquake.”

“Perhaps he can settle these uncertainties by asking me directly.” said Venus in an ambiguous manner. She had to get more information about the mysterious man from Xuan. But Xuan was so shrewd that he would keep himself as an oyster about the secret. So he replied, “No matter who he asked, the ultimate goal of us will not be changed. I hope you can take good care of yourself, now I have to go.” At this point, Kerry caught the sight of her annoyed look and said, “Take time, my lady, you have to be more patient to fish for information from such a shrewd guy like Xuan. ”

Venus took a big drink from the water cup and said, “He is nothing but an asshole”

“Then how about the man in silver mask? Do you have his phone number? “

A Good idea!

“I have one, he told me to contact him with the number, and he would also call back with it.” said Venus. Then she showed the number to him. At an instant, Kerry sent the number to Nighthawk and said in the phone call, “Attention, Nighthawk, I need you to find out the subscriber of this number. Don’t act rashly and alert the enemy for my child is under his control. “

“Yes, Sir.”

.....

On the third day after the earthquake, the aftershocks were gone and the employees of Yehuang Group were back for work. It was a mess in the its offices in the first day. After the renovation of the building, the group was back to its right track, and employees who contributed to the renovation work received rich bonuses from their leader, which were what they deserved, indeed.

After this disaster, the relation between the employees seems much closer. Venus also returned to work in the original position. However, the fact embarrassed her that Kerry visited her more frequently in a bold way. Therefore, Meiling He, the girl who was promoted as the vice president, showed a really strong interest in her.

At noon, when Venus went to Kerry ‘s office for lunch, she found him fixing his eyes at a design drawing.

“This is a blueprint for the reconstruction project of the school. What do you say?”

Venus was a little surprised and replied, “A quick job you do! “

“Of course, the project should be quickly completed for there are still thousands of kids out of school after the disaster.”

Kerry ‘s honesty moved Venus and she said, “I never expect that you are such a good guy.”

“Perhaps I was not, but now I try to be a good guy because of your warning.” said Kerry, who then folded up the blueprint.

“My warning?”

“Yeah, you have warned that doing bad things brings bad lucks for our child. So now I’d better do some good things to earn good lucks for our child. I hope God will bless him a good health and a happy life in the future.”said Kerry in a calm

tone. However, tears came around Venus's eye when she heard so.

My Mysterious Husband – Chapter 210 You Are the One I Love (3)

"Don't cry, please. I don't know what to do if you cry." Kerry Ye reached out to wipe her tears, but Venus Mu slapped his hand away, "Leave me alone."

"You're my wife and I should take care of you." Kerry wanted to please her.

Sure enough, Venus immediately glared at him, "Don't push your luck. Please let me eat, OK?"

Kerry just loved to see her blow up, "You didn't give me any chance, so how?"

"How cheeky." Venus poked at the rice in the bowl, not wanting to talk to him.

Kerry was happy inside. These days, he didn't touch her and he found he looked much better. Wasn't it said that a woman would look better if a man really cared for her?

When he was thinking about it, the phone rang, with harsh ringing. Kerry somewhat annoyedly got up and walked to the office desk, but when he saw the name on the phone, his face instantly changed.

"Hello, boss."

"Nighthawk, any news?" Kerry's voice was with nervousness. When Venus heard this, she immediately put down her chopsticks and listened carefully.

Nighthawk spoke a little faster, "There is one thing. The phone number you gave to me belongs to the Micronesian region of the Pacific Ocean. After a detailed investigation, we have identified one of the islands, called Polynesia. This phone number can be bought and sold without registration and the owner of this number is a man named Alec. We also talked to him, but he is an indigenous resident and he is already very old. It doesn't quite match the information you gave to us."

Leaning on his desk, he frowned, "Is there any powerful Chinese around the island?"

"I'm about to say this. The people there told us that a very wealthy Chinese lives on a small island not far away. No one knows his name and everyone calls him Lord Xie. He has taken over dozens of nearby islands, and keeps a private army. I'm even told that he is more powerful than the government army. I was wondering if it was him."

"Can you look into it?" Kerry asked.

Nighthawk said with some guilt, "I'm sorry young master. They never leak anything. Though I just asked something about Lord Xie, I was followed by several people for several blocks. It was hard to shake them off."

"I see. You don't need to do anything right now. Don't draw their attention, I'll be over in the next two days." Kerry quickly made this decision. Nighthawk couldn't get in, but he had an idea.

"Okay, boss."

"Keep in touch." Kerry finished the phone and looked at Venus with a deep gaze, "Have you heard all of it? What do you think?"

Venus didn't dare to draw a conclusion, but there was one thing she agreed with, "I did see a lot of armed soldiers when I was taken to that villa. I don't know if they were the private soldiers your men were talking about. I'm not sure."

"I won't give up any chance. I'll arrange my work and go over there at once."

"Let me go with you. I know that place." Venus said anxiously.

Kerry, however, couldn't let her take the risk, "No, you can't go, it's too dangerous. I have superpowers and I can escape at any time. I know how you feel and I'll send you pictures then, so that you can give me some suggestions."

Venus bit her lower lip and nodded. She knew she couldn't hold him back when she couldn't help.

"Alright, eat first. I'll handle this. Don't worry."

...

Five days later, an international flight flew across the Pacific and stopped at the airport on one of the islands.

Hot and salty air came to him and once he got out of the airport, he dressed on local colorful clothes, with a hat and sunglasses. His skin was a healthy wheat color, so from a distance, he looked like a local, but too handsome and strong. Leaving the airport, he got on a ferry, then a yacht, and then changed to a small boat, and finally reach Polynesia before it got dark.

Nighthawk waited at the dock that he had told Kerry before. Seeing a strong person coming out, he was hesitating. How could a bearded man with flip-flops and ugly clothes be his boss?

"Don't you know me?" Kerry stood in front of him, smiling amiably.

"Boss, how do you..." Nighthawk asked in surprise.

"Let's go first."

Arriving at the residence, Kerry threw off his hat and sunglasses and got into the bathroom to take a shower. It was too hot here and even a few walks could make him sweaty all over.

He looked a lot fresher, but the beard...

"Originally, I was going to come two days ago, but I delayed just to let the beard grow a little more. Seeing your reaction, I know it's definitely good." Kerry explained.

It dawned on Nighthawk. Right, Lord Xie must know Kerry's appearance very well and it's possible that his men also have a photo of Kerry. Doing some disguise could be a little safer.

"Lord Xie you mentioned last time, which island does he live on? About how long will it take to get there from here?" Kerry wiped his hair with a towel, changing into a short t-shirt, and asked Nighthawk.

"It's in the southwest of this island, an hour at most if you take a boat over."

"Good, let's have a rest tonight and we'll go there tomorrow morning. We just pretend to be traveling and sightseeing here. There are many Chinese here, so we shouldn't attract their attention."

"Got it. have a good night, boss." Nighthawk walked to the door and stopped

again, “Boss, do you need something to eat?”

Kerry was about to say that he wasn't hungry, but he was eager to know what Venus had been eating for five or six months during her stay, so he said, “Local specialties, please.”

“Okay, it will be delivered right away.”

Lying on his bed, he extended his limbs that had been curled up all day. After staring at the ceiling for a while, he took out his phone, which had no personal messages on it except for a few business messages.

He hesitated for a moment and started texting, “I've got here.”

According to the past experience, he knew that Venus would just ignore this message, so Kerry did not have hope. But unexpectedly, the phone rang two minutes later and it was from Venus.

“OK.”

Though there was only one simple word, Kerry was out of joy, replying, “It's hot here. Have you eaten dinner?”

He sent it and began to wait for her reply again.

“Yes.”

Her attitude was perfunctory, but Kerry didn't mind. “I'm going to that island tomorrow and I'll send you photos. Then check it.”

“Better through WeChat.”

Kerry immediately download WeChat in the App Store. He was not out-of-date, but he just didn't feel it's necessary. A phone call could solve everything, so why was any need to send voice message? Also, he didn't have any moment to share. After the download, he entered Venus's phone number and found her WeChat, whose nickname was simple, Venus. Thinking for a while, he entered his—Loving Venus.

Anyway, she was his only WeChat friend. And others wouldn't see it.

As soon as she accepted his friend request, she immediately sent him voice message, “Kerry, change your nickname.

Kerry was lying on the bed like a child, laughing with pleasure.

“NO.”

“You bastard.” She was really angry.

Kerry, however, was even more smug and said deliberately, “What are you going to do then?”

Venus snorted, “When this is done, I'll just blackmail you.”

Anyway, he could change the name later, “I think it's quite good. It suits our relationship these days.”

When they were chatting, Nighthawk brought back some food. Kerry said, “I'm going to eat something. Have a good night, bye.”

She didn't reply then. How cruel she was.

The food was good with a very strong taste of curry. Kerry tried the fried rice, but then he didn't want any more. However, the lobster and scallops were not bad.

Before sleeping, Kerry kept thinking of Venus far away. Now it's already late at night in Sky City, so he did not want to disturb her sleep. He said inwardly, “Good night, Venus.”

There were about over 20 thousand islands on the Pacific Ocean, but half of them were occupied with people. Nighthawk and Kerry, dressed as tourists, headed to Lord Xie's place.

On the yacht, Nighthawk couldn't help but look at Kerry, who looked funny. Kerry's face was with a bushy beard and the thick and black eyebrows he drew in the morning. The beard might still give him some man's charm, but with these eyebrows, Nighthawk thought they ruined the whole face.

"Is that so funny?" Kerry was very dissatisfied and asked him.

Nighthawk turned his back to him to hold back his laugh and said, "Brother, it's a nice day, isn't it?"

Kerry glanced at him, and in order not to be focused, Nighthawk now called him "brother."